

ADAM
AND
CAIN
—
MURRAY

DS
145
M83
1952

UNIV OF TX AUSTIN - LIB STORAGE



04683404

ADAM AND CAIN

—
WM. H. MURRAY

2023734531

DS
145
M83
1952

CHARGE #

~~110-445259-7~~

THE LIBRARY
OF
THE UNIVERSITY
OF TEXAS
AT
AUSTIN



PRINTED IN U.S.A.

This Book is Due on the Latest Date Stamped

SEP 04 1979

RET'D AUG 15 1979 PCU

SEP 21 1986

SEP 14 1986

SEP 28 1986

SEP 27 1986

ADAM AND CAIN

ADAM AND CAIN

by Ex-Governor Wm. H. Murray

Symposium of Old Bible History, Sumerian Empire, Importance of Blood of Race, Juggling Juggernaut of the Leaders of the Jews, the Gothic Civilization of Adam and the Ten Commandments of His Church.



ALL GOVERNORS FROM STATEHOOD TO 1955



Address:
HON. WM. H. MURRAY
Tishomingo, Oklahoma
or
THE MEADOR PRESS
324 Newbury Street
Boston, Massachusetts

Copyright, 1951, by Wm. H. Murray

SECOND PRINTING, 1952

Authors and Publishers may freely print any part of this work by giving credit to Murray's *Adam and Cain*.

Printed in the United States of America

DEDICATIONS

To: *Laurence Austine Waddell*, LLD., C.B., C.I.E., the Pioneer Researcher of the *Archives* of England, Egypt, Hittite Empire and others, first discovered the *Sumarian Empire* and the *Gothic Civilization* of *King Adam*;

To: *John H. Harvey*, who further pursued the study, and wrote "*The Heritage of Britain*";

To: *Arnold Leese* and *H. H. Beamish*, who first sought to defend and extend the truths of Dr. Waddell and Professor Harvey, and to restore the *etherial* Gothic civilization—to those learned men, this book is lovingly and gratefully dedicated.

November 21, 1950, my 81st Birthday.

CONTENTS-INDEX

The Contents and Index Will be found at the end of the book.

PREFACE

The reader will observe that throughout this book the writer has used a direct expression from Jew Documents and Books wherever possible that they might be condemned by their own preachments and declarations. Did the writer do otherwise they would denounce it as false as they have denounced and spent millions of dollars trying to suppress the knowledge of "The *Protocols of Learned Elders of Zion*" which is so egregiously vicious that they thought to keep it secret.

The reader will find in Chapter V the complete publication of the "*Protocols*" translated from the Russian Nilus by Victor E. Marsden, and issued by the Britton publishing Society of London.

For the first time in the history of the United States, the contest and issue becomes a contest between the Truth of the New Testament and Jesus, as the Christ, with the formation of mobs in any city where there is a public meeting, to discuss the Truth. In Chicago some years ago three preachers, one of which was Pegginallia, a Catholic Priest, had announced they would speak in a hall they had rented. The meeting was free to the public, according to the advertisements. The Jewish press of Chicago announced that the meeting would not occur, if it should be necessary to prevent it by tearing the building down. When the meeting started, it was surrounded by a mob of some eight to ten thousand Jews who broke out the windows, wrecked a number of cars, and broke up the meeting. Then after midnight they went down to the Jew Judge and filed complaint against the three preachers for "*disturbing the peace*," and they were fined \$100.00 each. The Priest refused to pay, and appealed the case to the Supreme Court of the State; then to the Circuit Court of Appeals; then to the Supreme Court of the United States; and in July, or the first of August, 1949, the Supreme Court liberated him from said fine, declaring the ordinance of

the City of Chicago that permitted such an outrage, unconstitutional—by a divided court.

A few days ago, the writer was discussing with a very intelligent, prominent, Oklahoma citizen, the Cardinal Mindszenty case. To my surprise he expressed sentiments that he hoped the Government would win against Mindszenty, so prejudiced was he against the Catholic Church. I said to him, "Every Protestant of the land as well as Catholic, should actively, in such a contest, sustain and support the Catholic Church, in that contest; for the Catholic Church is the only moral organization in the world that can at all hold the Communists at bay. Their organization is so compact that they will doubtless survive, and in their survival will the Protestants of the world survive. There is not a Protestant Church that is capable of meeting and combating the ungodly Communists. The Masonic Order cannot do it because in all Europe the Masonic Order is controlled by revolutionary Jews; and from the beginning of Washington down to the present, in the United States, they have carried the Masonic Order back to its origin before the Jewish capture, that promoted the revolution of France and destroyed religion, in France; restored by Napoleon.

In such contest the Jews know that the Catholic Church and Legionnaires of America are their most formidable antagonists; and when the Catholic Church goes, down goes every species of religion in the world, except Judaism.

Protestant Christian ministers and many Catholic Priests and Bishops, as well as the High Church of England, seem to fall for that *self-worship* Judaism of the Jews. However, that is all because they are not Jew-wise.

Since Christ was crushed, trouble has arisen in many lands over Christianity. The Jews attempted to capture the Catholic Church of Spain. The only exception of these movements has been a few of the Sephardic Jews, but there is only a million of them in the world. They are the Jews whose ancestors lived in Palestine, but there is something like eighteen to twenty million Yiddish Jews, and I never knew one that was not at heart a Communist.

As stated hereafter, Christianity owes much to Hebrewism,

or the Church of Moses, but nothing to Judaism except evil disturbances, immoral preachment, and revolution.

In Spain, in order to safeguard Christianity, they required a rigid examination known as the *Spanish Inquisition*, so determining whether all Jews that attempted to join the church were really Christian. In that it unleashed a monster in Spain. In northern Spain last year there had lived some four or five hundred Jews, who, for more than four hundred years had professed Christianity, but in the past year they all went to Judaism in a body. They felt bold enough to announce their cult. To me the most monstrous statement is a "Converted Jew!" They and the Communists claim that they have 5,000 preachers, the greatest number of which are "converted Jews to Christianity," and wherever one of them preaches, Christian memberships run over one another to hear him; and every member of the church to which he claims membership, will listen to him and defend him.

Two of these Jews representing several churches came to my town of Tishomingo during the first half of the year 1949. One of them took up a collection for "Israel." Another one later boldly stated from the pulpit that Christ was a Jew—not a half Jew, but a Jew—and that the Jews killed him, and the members of the church to which he claimed, seemed to drink in every expression, however false.

I lay it down as a fundamental proposition that Jesus was neither a Jew nor a Gentile, nor a half human; that he, body and soul was divine, or an imposter; and we have too much evidence outside of the Bible to doubt that he was a God. Because that was confirmed by the Historian *Josephus*, in 65 A.D.; by the report of Pontius Pilate to the Roman Senate; by the Senate Document describing his appearance at the time; that he raised the dead, cured all manner of disease including Leprosy. I submit only God could do such things, and only God can create something out of nothing.

What Say the Scriptures

Jesus never publicly exalted His mother above other women. When Mary found Him in the temple at 12 years of age, He rebuked her anxiety by saying, "Did you not know that I must be

about my Father's business?" (Luke 2:49.) At the marriage feast at Cana, when Mary told Jesus that they had no wine, He replied, "Woman what is that to thee and to me?" (John 2:4.) On another occasion, when a woman in the crowd that surrounded Him exclaimed, 'Blessed is the womb that bare thee,' He replied, 'Yea rather blessed are they who hear the word of God and keep it.' (Luke 11:27, 27.) Again when someone told Jesus, 'Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee,' He replied, 'My mother and my brethren are they who hear the word of God and do it.' (Luke 8:20, 21.) And in the fifth and last scriptural reference to Jesus and Mary, when He hung on the cross, He committed to the care of John with the words, 'Woman, behold thy son.' (John 19:26.)"

Also He had no earthly "mother" in the sense human being have. Neither did He have an earthly father. He is "without father, without mother, without descent," (i. e., genealogy) (Hebrews 7:3).

The angel said, "The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee; therefore also THAT HOLY THING which shall be born of thee shall be called the son of God." (Luke 1:35).

Let me make this statement with all the emphasis of which I am capable: *Communism in the World will never be checked until the papers are free to attack the Jew as a people.* When the newspapers can point out that wherever there is any activity for communism the Jews are behind it and backing it: whenever a mob attempt to break up a Christian or speakers audience opposing Communism, to point out and name the Jews of the mob.

You read in the daily press where a Negro or an Indian commit some crime, but for twenty years you have never read in the daily paper and few weekly papers, that a Jew was arrested for a crime. That is because of the *Anti-Defamation League* of the B'nai B'rith, who would run any paper out of town who had the temerity to publish and point out the Jews of the Mob, because they are defamers themselves, and are the greatest *masters of defamation* and have been ever since they were liberated from Babylon.

If war can be prevented for twenty years or longer, by that time the American people will be Jew-Wise as to their plans and purposes; and when that time comes, what happened in Germany will be a "Sunday School" affair in comparison with what will happen in this country, if that League does not cease their tactics of defamations.

There are occasionally advertised and sold, certain documents and manuscripts purporting to be lost chapters of the Bible, but the works of Waddell show they were written by the Chaldeans. They were not lost at all because they are a verse of the Chaldean writings; and hence discarded at the Council of Nice in A.D. 325. They deify Adam, stating that "he suicided several times and God brought him to life again. They were written a thousand years after Adam; but Adam and Cain, prior thereto, were deified by the people and the Chaldeans engaged in much imagination in all of their writings concerning Adam—see picture on page 539, Chaldean Myth.

The reader must keep in mind that Adam bore different names in different nations, but the most frequent name used by writers was "Thor," and that is the origin of the day of the week, Thursday (or Thor's day); likewise, Sunday was named from the Sun Temples built by Adam and his successors which meant the day on which they performed their religious services which they called "Sun Day"—at this point, remember that Jesus rose on Sunday.

The readers must study closely all of the photographs hereinafter. Study the shapes of the heads; compare the long heads (long from front to back, not from the crown to the chin) compare with round heads.

Church Liturgy: Forms of Worship

Soon after the day of Pentecost there were two forms of worship: one designed by St. Matthew for the church at Jerusalem. At that time the Syrians (Arabs) and the Catholic church adopted that form; when St. Peter went to Rome the Syrians separated, claiming that Jerusalem was the capitol of the Christian world, and is now known as "orthodox" church, who attorned to a bishop of Jerusalem. The Matthew form

was used by the Catholics for 300 years, or until the time of Constantine, Emperor of Rome, was converted to Christianity who prevailed on the church to add some form of pagan worship.

The other form of liturgy and worship was designed by St. James in the central East. In the East among the Asiatics the priesthood married, and do until this day due to racial weakness of passions.

The Catholics maintain that form of worship was not a divine instruction, except in part only, such as the sacrament of bread and wine, and to this writer's mind that is correct. It will be recalled that the New Testament says practically nothing about the forms of worship, doubtless due to the fact that they met in secret to worship, taking members in by three degrees, for fear they would admit a spy who would betray them to the hostile government of Rome. They did this until Constantine was converted after becoming Emperor of Rome.

CONTINENTS OF MU AND ATLANTIS

W. S. Cerve, Robert G. Casey, Church-Ward, *et al*, have tried to establish the "land of Mu," and La Murian empire in the Pacific Ocean; that it existed for a period of 189,500 years, until 12,500 years ago, or began 201,100 years ago. In the first place, while the Earth may have taken a longer period to form, it is certain that there is no proof of a human being on earth in that long ago. While Adam was not the first person (of that, by document and skeletons of men, remain yet, we have positive proof) yet no one knows when mankind first arrived on Earth. Those writers tell us a continent of *Mu* in the Pacific Ocean sank in the ocean 12,500 years ago, with 64 million people. If that be true, all books, records—all proof sank with the people; yet they say La Murian man weighed 240 pounds, taller than we of today, with a sixth sense; they tell us of the fine laws, and that the government was pure "communism."

Ah-ha! Now you know why such falsehoods were written. Communists can no more prevent lying than a rat can prevent going in a hole—and they will swear to it.

Then come Elliott and Ignatious Donnelly to add to Plato who wrote moral fiction to teach the people good government. Neither sought to state facts.

I have read the best of these authors. I have read Donnelly's "*Caesar's Column*," imaginary predictions of what the world will show in one hundred years, or by 1988, his book having been written in 1888.

The only book Donnelly wrote that was not fiction (intended as such) was his "*Cleptogram*," to prove Bacon wrote Shakespeare—he proves it; at least Bacon was the only man in the world at the time learned and wise enough to do it. The fiction was the continent of "*Atlantis*," which he said sank, but never proven. It was, moreover, all records we have, as well as all history of primitive peoples were without skills or tools or knowledge of how to make them; nor even a glint of God. That especially covers the history and records of all dark peoples: yellow, brown, black, or red. The first to discover skills and knowledge of arts was the Nordic, or white race; and the highest knowledge of civilization were the Goths of the Nordic race (white men with light brown or red hair with blue-gray eyes) were the first to make fire by rubbing two sticks together, and have knowledge and skills as known in modern civilizations. The Goths taught all other races; of this we have positive proof. These communists and writers of fiction state that the shape of Atlantis was circular, and lay between North America and North Africa.

Years before I came across the true story of Adam, and lives of the Gothic civilization, I ran down the Myans, and the story of La Murian and Atlantis Empires and found them proven fiction.

The only proof these fiction writers offered was to refer to the pyramids of Egypt, the Myan civilization of Central America, to Mexico and Peru and they'd ask, how came them? Well, all these were established by the Goths and certainly since Adam founded Troy: that was 3,378 B.C. The Myan calendar was printed by the Smithsonian Institute of Washington, D. C., and confirmed that date of Adam as beginning of civilization.

I prove the New Testament, and that Jesus is and was what he claimed by three documents in the Roman Senate.

On account of my palsied right arm, I am unable to write the corrections of the proofs; I therefore must acknowledge the Efficient Service of Anson B. Campbell, a Sound English Scholar, in doing the written corrections for me. Mr. Campbell did like work for me, when I was unable to see, in serving both as my eyes and penman in two books: *Uncle Sam Needs a Doctor*, and *The Presidency, the Supreme Court, and Seven Senators*.

Nov. 21, 1950

WM. H. MURRAY.

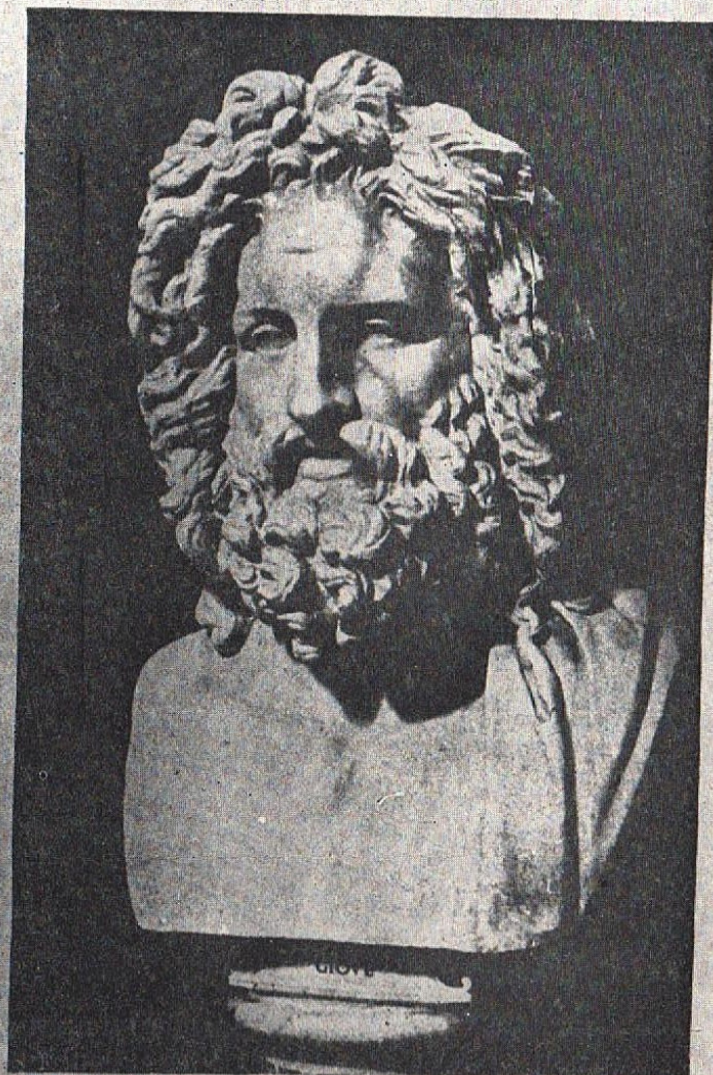
4,000 YEAR OLD TEMPLE UNEARTHED IN IRAQ

"A 4000-year-old temple for Inanna, the Sumerian goddess of love and war, has been uncovered by archaeologists of the Universities of Chicago and Pennsylvania at Nippur, Iraq, according to an *INS* news report.

Donald E. McCown, field director and associate professor of archaeology at the University of Chicago Oriental Institute, announced that the temple was one of three major 'finds' made in one week by scientists of the two universities at a site about 100 miles south of Baghdad.

The temple was discovered January 22. The day before, hundreds of tablets engraved in Sumerian, the oldest known language, were unearthed in the scribal quarters adjacent to the temple. They are expected to increase vastly scholars' knowledge of Sumerian life and religion."

ADAM AND CAIN



KING THOR-ADAM, OR SIG (*TUR, DAR, ADA, SAGG* OR
Z.IX IN SUMERIAN), DEIFIED AS ZEUS.

(From Otricoli bust in Vatican, after Alinari.)

ADAM AND CAIN

CHAPTER I

Foreword Detailing that Which I Shall Prove in this Book

FORGOTTEN IDEALS

"Our rulers will best promote the improvement of the nation by strictly confining themselves to their own legitimate duties; by leaving capital to find its most lucrative course; commodities their fair price; industry and intelligence their natural reward; idleness and folly their natural punishment; by maintaining peace; by defending property; by diminishing the price of law; and by observing strict economy in every department of the state—let the government do this: the people will assuredly do the rest."

Macaulay's Essay on Southey's
"Colloquies on Society" in 1829.

JOHN MARSHALL, A DIXIECRAT

No political dreamer was ever wild enough to think of breaking down the lines which separate the States, and of compounding the American people into one common mass.

—Chief Justice John Marshall.

(*Suggestions to the Reader:* AFTER DEDICATION and PREFACE, then read Chapters I, II, III and IV; then skip to Chapter XX; read it and all to end of the Book; thence return and read the chapters skipped.)

I shall prove that Adam was a King; that he founded the city of Troy, established the Gothic civilization in the mental twilight of all the dark races, whether yellow, or brown, or red, or black; and that that civilization was the first known by any physical or

documental evidence known to the world. Adam and Eve were parents of Cain but not of Abel, whose parents were El who performed sacrifice of tribesmen of their *superstitious cult*. Abel's father was Woden, who conducted their warfare and unmarried—Abel was a bastard.

Adam also established a church at Eden, 600 miles west of its capital Troy, in the valley of the Euphrates; had three wars with that barbaric and uncivilized race. He issued TEN COMMANDMENTS which have been discovered. He forced the Vans to marry, and by war, forced civilization upon them, and he and his successor, Cain, taught the people agriculture. He organized the Sumerian empire, the first empire in all history, which at one time stretched from the Pharaohs of Egypt to India. It existed in all its wonderful blaze of civilization for 2700 years; then, on account of climate, the royal families began to marry the native dark races; and one by one they went down in "night" as every civilization of the world has gone down by the mixture of the wrong races.

How am I to prove this? By the authority of the late Dr. Laurence Austine Waddell and John H. Harvey, both of England. Dr. Waddell was the original researcher who wrote at least seven works of history. He wrote "*The One Way to Ascertain the Truth*," from the archives of the past, by the discovery of monuments, shields, medals, coins, horse bracelets for chariots, badges, tombs, ornaments, even the swastika of the Chickasaw Indians; by remains of chariots used in War; by sundry agricultural tools, and gadgets. Also by manuscripts, photographs, paintings, *et cetera*. First, the History of Egypt, then of the Hittite Empire and others, searching the Turk and the Hittite Archives, and that of England and Egypt. The records of this civilization were destroyed when all of the libraries were burned. The Jews wrote the Old Testament history, while in Babylonian captivity, and the Talmud which destroyed Hebrewism and the Laws of Moses.

The pioneer researcher who discovered all this was Dr. Laurence Austine Waddell. He proved from the archives of England that King Sargon, the Great, of Sumerian Empire, visited England in 1103 B.C. in search of tin; that Brutus established

a settlement on the present site of London in the year 1100 B.C., and named it New Troy, and other facts that will be detailed later. (Read Isaiah, Chapter 23, Verse 8.)

Adam's people, the White *Gothics*, were the only ones in that day who knew how to work in metal and for 2700 years it was kept a secret. The Jews knew nothing of metal and admit it in the Old Testament. The whole of Genesis and Exodus is pure fable. If the student will look to St. Paul's letter to Titus (3:9) found in the New Testament, and also the first letter to Timothy (1 Tim. 1:4), he will discover that Paul knew they were fables. Early Christians did not take their "family tree" with them to Church. He had appointed Titus Bishop of Crete, and Timothy the Bishop of Ephesus, and to each of them said: "Do not deal in endless genealogies and fables which minister questions." St. Paul, having been a Pharisee and one of the most learned men of his time, knew that they were fables. Remember in the apostolic times there was no New Testament, and the people read the *septaugint*, which was destroyed completely when the Alexandria Library was destroyed.

Remember from 500 years B.C. to 500 years after Christ all the libraries of the world were destroyed. First, by Twanghi who was a *Gothic Aryan* and ruler of China, who did so to destroy a fanatical religion and verify Confucius. He also beheaded 5,000 of the leaders of that superstition and banished 30,000 more.

Then Pope Gregory ordered the destruction of the "works on paganism." Practically the only people that could read in that time were the preachers, Priests and lawyers, and the people did not know one book from another, and contrary to his wish they burned all the libraries.

Then, Califf Omar went into Alexandria and conquered it with the Saracen Army, and destroyed the greatest magazine of learning in the world. The only record we have of it is that Omar said if the books confirmed the *Koran* they were unnecessary, and if they did not confirm the *Koran*, they ought to be barred. There were 4,000 public baths in Alexandria, and it took eight months to burn the books of that library, to heat the bath-water.

The preachment that Christ was a Jew and that the Jews gave to the world Christianity, as taught in the history of the old Bible, would work all right in a time when man did not know how to read or write; when the ministers of state up to the 17th century were the Bishops and Cardinals of the Catholic Church; but in this age of science, it is causing intelligent men not to "search the scriptures," and when preachers tell him that every word is true, and he starts in at Genesis and by the time he gets past Exodus, he says to himself, "I don't believe any of it," and he does not pursue his search sufficiently to find out the truth. And in the early days when men tried to search for the truth, they were often burned at the stake. There is a book extant called the book of Enoch. Smith, Bible Dictionary, says that the Christians have repudiated the book because it "bears a date 1,000 years before the flood." In truth, it was the discussion on Enoch, the grandson of Adam, who was king, which occurred about 3238 B.C. They were afraid to canonize the book. It would have led them back to the *Gothic* civilization and destroy the fable of the Pharisees and Sadducees.

You will find in Genesis 1 where it says that the institution of marriage was in the Garden of Eden, and that was the creed of the vandals from which the Jews sprang, because Adam made them marry.

In Genesis IV it is stated Cain killed Abel. That is true, but it was in war. Adam and Cain had those wars to subdue the Vans to civilization.

Also in Genesis IV that Cain, after going to the land of Nod (there never was such a land), he built a city and called it after his son Enoch. That is true, but they did not say he was a king. Also Genesis that Cain was a farmer and Abel was a herdsman. Yes, that was true, but the idea of "sacrifice and burnt offering" was not permitted in Adam's church. The Jews wanted to confirm their idolatry; nor did Jesus or Apostles preach such "rot."

The investigator will find where Sargon was praised as the greatest king by Isaiah, half Arab. "Sargon-the-Great," was a white king, and there is a monument of him, or was, prior to the war, in the Archives of Berlin, Germany. He was head of the Sumerian Empire.

I submit to any candid man that that story of Joshua's stopping the sun is absurd and unbelievable. Some years ago I listened to a preacher at a dinner of one of his members. I was but a boy. He said that people often pray amiss, but that God answered in His own way. Then he said, for instance, "Joshua didn't know that the Earth moved instead of the sun. So God stopped the Earth." I turned, impudent boy that I was, and I said, "Parson, do you believe in the law of motion?" "What do you mean?" "Well, to illustrate, if you are on a train, you have the motion of the train, and if you jump while the train is moving 60 miles an hour, your feet stop and you fall." "Certainly, young man, that is a great scientific truth." "Well," I said, "then, if the train, moving 60 miles an hour requires an individual to run with the train and check himself by degrees, what do you think would have happened to Joshua and his army on the Earth with two motions, the one around the sun and the other on the axis at the rate of 1,000 miles an hour? Do you believe there would be anything left of his army, but a bloody streak?" The preacher closed his "chops."

All of these things hurt Christianity, and the churches will get more people into the church of intelligence and learning, if they will abandon all that impossible preachment of the Jews.

The Jews Poison Wells At Gaza

In a cable dated 27th May 1949, the Egyptian Foreign Minister reported to the Secretary-General of Uno: "On May 26th, the Egyptian authorities arrested two Zionist agents at Gaza who admitted that they had been instructed by the Jewish commander of the Jewish Colony of Dehrot to contaminate the springs from which the Egyptian troops at Gaza draw their water-supply, and that they had actually dropped typhoid and dysentery germs into the wells lying to the East of the town."

When the reader shall have completed this thesis, he will not wonder why Martin Luther wrote his work on *The Jews and Their Lies*, for throughout history for 2,000 years their method has been deception.

Many more evidences of the Jews will be given in later chapters from the Bible itself to prove what I have herein stated.

Throughout their history (and today) the Jews indulged in *self-praise, self-aggrandizement, and self-worship*, and all these were condemned by Jesus Christ. The *Eternal Question* Pontius Pilate proposed to the mob at the *Crucifixion* confronts the reader now, as to mob, then: "*Which do you choose, Jesus or Barabbas?*"

AN EXPLANATION TO MAKE CLEAR this and further chapters, is necessary.

Adam bore many names both in early English and other languages. His first name was Thor; Adamu was given him by the Chaldeans; in early English he was called Adair, Adom, Odam, and Od and Ad in the British Eddas; Azag, and in Greek Mythology, Zeus. While Cain was known in Mythology as Baccus, the Lord of Grain. The reader will come across these and other names of both Adam and Cain. Cain was also known among the Chaldeans after his deification as St. Michael, the Arch-Angel.

The many thousands of several tribes were at the Valley of Eden. Some claimed they come from the lion and some from the wolf and many other animals. In their superstitious cult they burnt on the altar one member of each tribe annually because they thought the whole tribe would die in the next year if they failed to make the sacrifice. It appears that the Lion Tribe of Chaldees and the Wolf Tribe (the Arabs) were the first to understand civilization. The Hebrews (Armenoid race) seem to have been the last, and made their great progress under Moses and his tutelage.

The following is taken from Waddell's *British Edda*:

"Wodan, with whom Odin was confused by the later Norse and Teutonic Wodan-worshipping bards, who arbitrarily transferred the Odin stanzas of the Edda epic poems to Wodan in order to exalt the latter after that Chaldean chieftain was deified by his descendants and votaries."

"Equally important historically are the *Mukhla, Muku* and *Tasia* titles for Azag or Bakus, the human original of Bacchus or Dionysos, the son and successor of the First Sumerian king, preserved in these prefixed Sumerian King-Lists in the Isin

Chronicle and referred to generally in a previous chapter. They confirm from independent old Sumerian sources the historical human original of St. Michael the Archangel, the vanquisher of the great Dragon, with *Tasia* the solar Archangel of the later Sumerians, Babylonians, Hittites, Phoenicians and Ancient Britons as I had already demonstrated from quite different sources."

"Apart from the systematic references to Lord Sakh, Dar or Adar's overthrow of the Serpent-Dragon cult of the Chaldeans in Sumerian and Babylonian sacred literature (as instanced in the old hymn, and in the many seals I have figured in previous works), a Semitic reflection of the human King 'Adam's' epoch-making revolt against, and overthrow of, that Semitic demonolatry is, I find, preserved in the well-known later Babylonian legendary poem on 'How Adamu broke the Wing of Shutu, the South Wind,' in which Adamu is in human form though semi-mythical. The tablet on which it is written dates to about the fourteenth century B.C., that is to a period when the Semitic Babylonians had largely given up their Serpent and demonist worship, and had borrowed King 'Adam's' or Dar's idea of Heaven and God, and also the later Sumerian idea of an anthropomorphic god."

"For this same outrage inflicted by him on Adamu with the same retaliation by the latter is related of Thor in the Nordic Eddas as inflicted by his arch-enemy *Surt*, who was the fiery stone-slinger of the Mother weird of Urd and the prototype of Satan.

"In the following translation of this poem, however, I retain the later mythological reading of 'South Wind,' and for 'hand' read accordingly 'wing.'"—See picture on page 539.

'HOW ADAMU BROKE THE WING OF THE SOUTH WIND (SHUTU)

In this legendary form the tablet literally records:

'Shutu in agry scorching [raged] and ducked him (Adamu) under:

Unto the dwelling of . . . [the fishes] he made him (Adamu) sink.

[Quoth Adamu] 'O Shutu . . . [thou hast played] me bitterness,

For that I will bind you! Thy wing will I break!

As with his mouth he had said, [so] of the South Wind the wing was broken.

For seven days the South Wind over the land did not rage.

God Anu to his minister Lord Ila-abrat spake:

'Why has the South Wind for seven days over the land not raged?' "

"From this trial scene, it seems clear that the later Semitic story of the 'Sin' of Adam for his 'disobedience' of the Semitic 'God' was already beginning to be concocted by the Chaldean priests in Babylonia.

"But it is characteristic of the truer tradition of the Nordics, that there is no such 'trial' scene in the Eddic version, for the reason that Thor Adar was supreme and those Semitic gods had not yet been invented. And a memory of the truer history of King Adamu was still evidently retained by the British bard Caedmon in the seventh cenetury A.D. through his Nordic runic literature, as in his famoous poem on the Hebrew Genesis he makes *Adam to be an enthroned king living in joy* while the vanquished Serpent, Satan of Eden, laments, saying:

'That is my greatest grief that Adam, wrought of earth
Should hold my firm-set throne and live in joy,
While we endure this bitter woe in Hell."

"Enoch—a city of which the now historical King Kan or Gan, the second Aryan or Sumerian king and son of King Udu or Adar, was the traditional builder. His name is spelt in the Hebrew *Qin*, and is thus in series with the *Gin* title for the second Sumerian king in Udu's Bowl—the hard *G* and *Q* being interchangeable in Babylonian and other languages. Moreover, this Sumerian *Gin* sign has the Semitic value of *Qann*, which is in series with the later Hebrew spelling of *Qain* for the name rendered 'Cain' in our English version."

"Cain, moreover, so far from being an outcast, accursed, and a fugitive, is admitted to have been the greatest man of his time and 'the first' builder of cities in the ancient world, according to

Folk-Garden is the ninth Inn,
And there Freyia gives counsel
Seated cosily in the saloon.
Half of the valiant ones
She kisses every day,
And half go to Òd-o'-the-Inn.¹⁰⁵

Know ye yet the Edda?

Know ye yet it all?



FIG. 60.—Eve enthroned as queen of the Goths. From Sumer seal, c. 2400 B.C. (After Ward.)

Note her horned hat, Lion throne, and Sun-Hawk or Eagle emblems.

[This elevation of Eve or Asi of Ior to be the queen in the "Heaven" (*Himin*, the *Imin* of Sumerian) capital of the Goths appears to be the event frequently repeated as a refrain in Sumerian texts:

"Ishtar set (her) holy seat with An(-Dara) the King, and over the Kingdom of Heaven is exalted."¹⁰⁶

the Semitic compilers of Genesis. Thus we are told: 'Cain . . . builded a city and called the name of the city after the name of

his son Enoch' (Genesis iv. 17), wherein the name 'Enoch' of the English version is written in Hebrew as '*Hanuk*.'

"This city of Unuk or 'Enoch' is recorded in this second version of the Old Sumerian king-list in the Isin Chronicle to have been built by Gan, Gun or Kan, the second Sumerian king and son of King Odo, Dur or Adar. And this is confirmed by many references in Babylonian literature. Moreover, that city of Unuk or Enoch is specially recorded in the Creation myths of the later Babylonians as having been built by Mar-Duk (a title which is defined as 'The Son of the Sun'), who as we have seen was this deified second Sumerian king Gina, and son of the deified Dar or In-Dara or Bil. Thus one of these tests says:

'Lord Mar-Duk . . . he built the city,
[He built the city of Nippur], he built the temple,
He built the city of Unuk (Enoch), he built the temple of Anna.'

"This incident evidently discloses the historical human originals and personalities of St. Michael slaying the Dragon Apollyon. And we shall find that 'Nimrod,' the name of a great traditional builder of cities in Early Mesopotamia in the Old Testament was a title of 'Cain.'

"Enoch or *Hanuk*, the son of Cain—a spelling which equates with its Janak form in the Indian Epic—is regarded by Biblical authorities as being identical with Noah of the Flood myth, who is also called 'Hanuk' in the Bible."

"'Walked with God,' is obviously a confused memory of the fact that Enoch was contemporary with 'and walked with' his grandfather King Odo or 'Adam,' who was afterwards deified under the title of IA (*Jah*) as the ideal Father-God."

"ADAM, CAIN, ENOCH, NOAH & JAPHET, NAMES & GENEALOGY BORROWED BY SEMITES FROM THOSE OF THE FIRST SUMERIAN OR ARYAN KINGS & CULTURE HEROES."

"Celebrated in his Battle-Hymn in the *Vedas*."

"The chief battle-hymns in the Indian Vedic psalms of the Early Aryans are those celebrating the victories of King Sudasa now disclosed as King Tarsi of Kish."

"That name thus equates substantially with the forms of

Sargon's father's name in the Old Sumerian lists misplaced in the Isin Chronicle (p. 140), and with those preserved in the Indian Lists. And it is confirmed by the shorter forms of his name on his official seals found in the Indus Valley colony as *Bargin* and *Buruubuz*. Thus we get the equations for these variant phonetic spellings of Sargon's father's names by different scribes."

"The current name 'Sargon' for this great Sumerian-Aryan emperor, is merely a Semitized corruption adopted by Assyriologists who have supposed him to be a Semite, in order to assimilate his name to the Hebrew name for the relatively late notorious Semitic Assyrian king who sent the Jews into captivity. And to distinguish him from this late Semitic Assyrian they call him 'Sargon I' or 'Sargon of Agade,' after his capital city on the Euphrates above Babylon, the site of which has not yet been found, but the name of which appears to be more properly spelt *Agudu* as it is preserved in the Indian Chronicles as *Ayodhya*."

"'Lord *Gani* or *Guni*'—the prefix *Shar* or *Sir* or *Sha* (surviving in the Persian *Shah*) meaning in Sumerian 'Lord,' and this is confirmed by his own inscription in Egypt, as we shall see."

"On revising, however, the reading of this cuneiform text I was surprised to find that so far from his mother being described therein as 'lowly,' she is stated therein, on the contrary, to be 'a princess,' and there was nothing about 'an irrigator,' but, on the contrary, his tutor is named 'URU' the Shepherd (priest) and 'the Man of Fire,' as in the Indian Chronicle."

"As the Man of the Garden (? Oracle) the Lord Sakhar-Tar loved me.

For . . . (? fifty) and four years the kingdom I ruled.

The men of the blackheaded race (Chaldees) I ruled, I . . . Over rugged mountains in bronze chariots I rode.

I (ruled) the upper mountains.

I (ruled) the rulers of the lower mountains.

To the (Upper ?) Sea-coast, I thrice advanced: *Iatu* (or *Pu*)

Land (Egypt) submitted:

The fortress of *Durash* (? *Dur-Ilu*), the great city, bended

. . .

I destroyed . . . (illegible) . . ."

"We have seen that 'Sargon' in his inscriptions at Nippur claims that: Unto King Gin, king of the Land (or Earth), Lord Sakh gave no foe from the Upper Sea [Mediterranean] unto the Lower Sea [Persian Gulf and Indian Ocean], Lord Sakh . . . subjected the lands to him.' And the Omen version of his Chronicles states: 'King Gin who marched against the Land of the West, and conquered the Land of the West, his hand subdued the Four Quarters of the World.' "

"SARGON'S LAST DAYS AMID REVOLTS"

"The mighty 'Sargon's' glorious reign of fifty-five years as a world-monarch ended in his old age in revolutions and widespread disasters. And we shall find from the Indian Chronicles that his eldest son, Manis-Tusu, was a leader in the revolt against his father. The unhappy fate which ultimately befell 'Sargon' or King Gin is referred to in the later Babylonian Chronicles and in the Omen-literature. Thus we learn."

"Here now, before leaving the mighty Aryan or Sumerian emperor, 'Sargon'-the-Great, who we have found was by descent an Aryan Phoenician, it is necessary to chronicle the other great discovery which I have made regarding him by our Indian keys, namely that he was all unsuspectedly the greatest of the 'Predynastic' pharaohs of Ancient Egypt, who introduced there the so-called 'Egyptian' Civilization, which is now disclosed to be transplanted Sumerian or Aryan Civilization; and that his son, Manis-the-Warrior, or Manis-Tusu, was Menes, the founder of 'The First Dynasty' of Egypt."

"We now make the further revolutionary discoveries through the Indian Chronicles, confirmed by the contemporary Mesopotamian, Indus Valley and Egyptian inscriptions, that Sargon was the chief of the historical 'Predynastic' kings of Egypt, and that his eldest son, Manis-the-Warrior, or *Manis-Tusu*, is identical with Menes or 'Menes-the-Warrior' or *Aha-Manj*, the traditional founder of the First Dynasty of Egypt, and whose ancestry and antecedents have hitherto been wholly unknown; and that Sargon's Father and Grandfather were Predynastic Pharaohs in Egypt before him."



FIG. 7.—The Greek Bacchus or Dionysos and Satyr (Seilenos). From Hieron kylix of about fifth century B.C.

Note its derivation from the Hittite in Fig. 6.

only of his name and functions, but also of his representation in early Greek art; and of the identity of the Greek tradition and mythology with the Hittite-Sumerian. This Hittite source of Greek art and mythology is strikingly shown by the comparison of Figs. 6 and 7, representing alongside respectively the forms of this god in the early Hittite rock-sculpture and in one of the earliest Greek drawings of him. It is seen that the Greek artists over two thousand years later bodily took as the model for their selfsame "Greek"

"It was within these narrow limits (from the Delta to about Luxor) that Egyptian Civilization struck root and ripened as in a closed vessel. What were the People by whom it was developed, the Country whence they came, the Race to which they

belonged is today unknown.—MASPERO, 'Dawn of Civilization,' 1922."

(Maspero has written the best history of Egypt in this century. It will be observed that he does not know whence came the civilization to Egypt. In truth only one man knew and that was Professor L. A. Waddell. He learned it about 1905 but had to master the Sumerian language and write a dictionary to translate two large volumes.

Maspero states that a half negro went to the throne of Egypt by reason of death and the next line of direct heirs. He states then that civilization in Egypt perished and that is fully confirmed by Waddell in his book, "*Makers of Civilization.*" Waddell wrote his two books or translated from the Sumerian language during a period of 25 years. Even he was compelled to write a dictionary to make accurate the translation.—Murray)

"'Menes' King of Upper and Lower Egypt.

"The Indian account of the revolt of the young prince Menes or Manis-Tusu against his father 'Sargon' is thus related in the solar version of the Indian Epic Chronicles, under his title of Asa-Manja, the eldest son of the world-monarch Sagara (*i.e.* 'Sargon'). This record is in the somewhat expanded sacerdotal form it has been given by the later Brahman priests; it states:

"'Asa-Manja—son of Sagara by his queen Keshini—the prince through whom the dynasty continued, was from his boyhood of very wayward conduct. His father hoped that as he grew up to manhood he would reform; but finding that he continued addicted to the same habit Sagara abandoned him. The sixty thousand fed troops (?) of Sargon followed the example of their 'brother Asa-Mania.'"

KING GODIA—HIS PERSONAL APPEARANCE

"His personal appearance is well known from his numerous statues of himself, which he placed in the great temples which he built, and of which no fewer than thirteen of unequal merit have been unearthed by the French Expedition."

"With regard to King Khammu Rabi's famous stone-engraved Law-Code, which in the usual Sumerian fashion he represents as having received in person from the hands of the Sun-god (an

Aryan priestly fiction borrowed by Moses, when helping himself to some of those Aryan Commandments for the benefit of his race), it is significant that in the theistic Indian, Chinese and Japanese Buddhism of 'The Great Revelation or Vehicle,' wherein Buddha is deified as the Sun-god, the famous Law-Code of the latter is called 'The *Pundarika* (or Great Lotus) of the Good Law' (*Saddharma Pundarika*)."—See Picture, page 508.

"The name of King Subahu's city Mathura, also appears to represent Babylon. The name 'Babylon' is merely a late Semitic translation of the front part of the name of this city, which the Semites latterly rendered *Bab-ili* or 'The Gate of God,' for the name 'Babylon' has no connection whatever with 'Babel,' as 'a confusion of tongues,' as invented by the Hebrews for their 'Tower of Babel' legend."

"In my pioneer *Sumer-Aryan Dictionary* I have fully demonstrated by this scientific comparative method, with the aid of our new Aryan keys, the radical identity of the 'Sumerian' language with the Aryan or Indo-European family of languages of the Aryan Race in vocabulary, and have indicated the essential identity in elementary grammatical structure. It is there demonstrated in particular that over 70 per cent of the words now used by us today in our English language, the origin of many of which could not be traced at all, and the rest of them no earlier than supposedly to cognates or direct borrowing from the Greek, Roman or Sanskrit of the fourth to sixth centuries B.C., or to the Gothic, Briton and Anglo-Saxon of the early Christian era, have, on the contrary, their roots and most of their elementary word-forms already growing and blossoming on the parent Aryan tree, the 'Sumerian' or Early Aryan, back several thousand years before the furthest hitherto known period."

"With the fall of the Kassi Dynasty at the hands of the Semites, the 'Sumerian' or Early Aryan Rule ended in Babylonia, and the Aryan racial element there appears to have become soon practically extinct.

"The subsequent Babylonian dynasties which followed the Kassi Dynasty, namely the Fourth Babylonian Dynasty under Nebuchadnezzar, and its successors, including the Assyrian are all transparently Semitic, although adopting the later forms of

the religion, laws, and writing of their former overlords and civilizers, the Sumerians or Early Aryans.

"Foreign Aryan rule again dominated Babylonia for a time with the conquest of the last Semitic king of Babylon, Nabonidus, by Cyrus the Persian, as Babylonia was a strategic half-way house between Persia and the Levant and Egypt. The Persians continued to dominate the country till the Macedonian conquest by Alexander-the-Great, who was credited with the dream of restoring Babylon as the capital of his "world-empire." On his tragic death, it continued to be held by his eastern Seleucid governor and his descendants till the Roman occupation; and on its abandonment by the Romans it reverted to its own Semitic aborigines, with the rapid decline in its civilization. And incursions from their Arab kinsmen from the Desert eventually trampled out the last remaining embers there of the once radiantly glorious and mighty Sumerian or Aryan Civilization."

"Mesopotamian climate since the advent of the Sumerians in the direction of extreme arid desiccation, as observed by Mr. Pumpelly's Expedition in the Steppes and in Persia, to the north-east, which rendered it even more unfitted than before for a Nordic people.

"This practically complete disappearance of the Aryan race from Babylonia is analogous to its disappearance from Greece, which formerly in classic times when at its zenith was one of the chief centres of the Aryan race in Europe. This disappearance from Greece of the Aryan racial type, which gave that land undying fame over the world, has been well-traced and analyzed by Macdougall and others as due to wholesale emigration and deportation, and the relatively low birth-rate of the Aryans as compared with the lower races, amongst other causes. It has resulted in the present-day population of Greece being, as Ripley shows, almost wholly of the non-Aryan type, namely, the round-headed Slav or 'Alpine' race, along with the narrow-browed, long-headed, dark Mediterranean race, two wholly different races from the classic Greeks, who were of the Nordic or Aryan race."

KANSAS CITY RIOT

A Dramatic Incident in the Life of G. L. K. Smith, No. 3
as told by Smith:

In the summer of 1946 I was speaking in St. Louis. The headquarters of the Christian Nationalist Crusade was then in Detroit. It was later moved to St. Louis. I received a long distance telephone call from Reverend Harvey H. Springer of



HENRY HAMILTON BEAMISH
died March 27, 1948, in Southern Rhodesia. He
was the first great pioneer in the white man's fight
against the Jewish Evil.

Englewood, Colorado. Reverend Springer said: "*I am in Kansas City, and I have a friend here by the name of Reverend Wendell Zimmerman, pastor of a Baptist Church. Reverend Zimmerman has pitched a tent in one of the nice residential sections of the city and he brings in prominent people to speak in this tent every night. Would you be willing to speak in the tent for two nights?*"

"Does Reverend Zimmerman know who I am?" I asked.

Reverend Springer said: "Yes, he does."

"Does he realize that I am a controversial figure?" I continued.

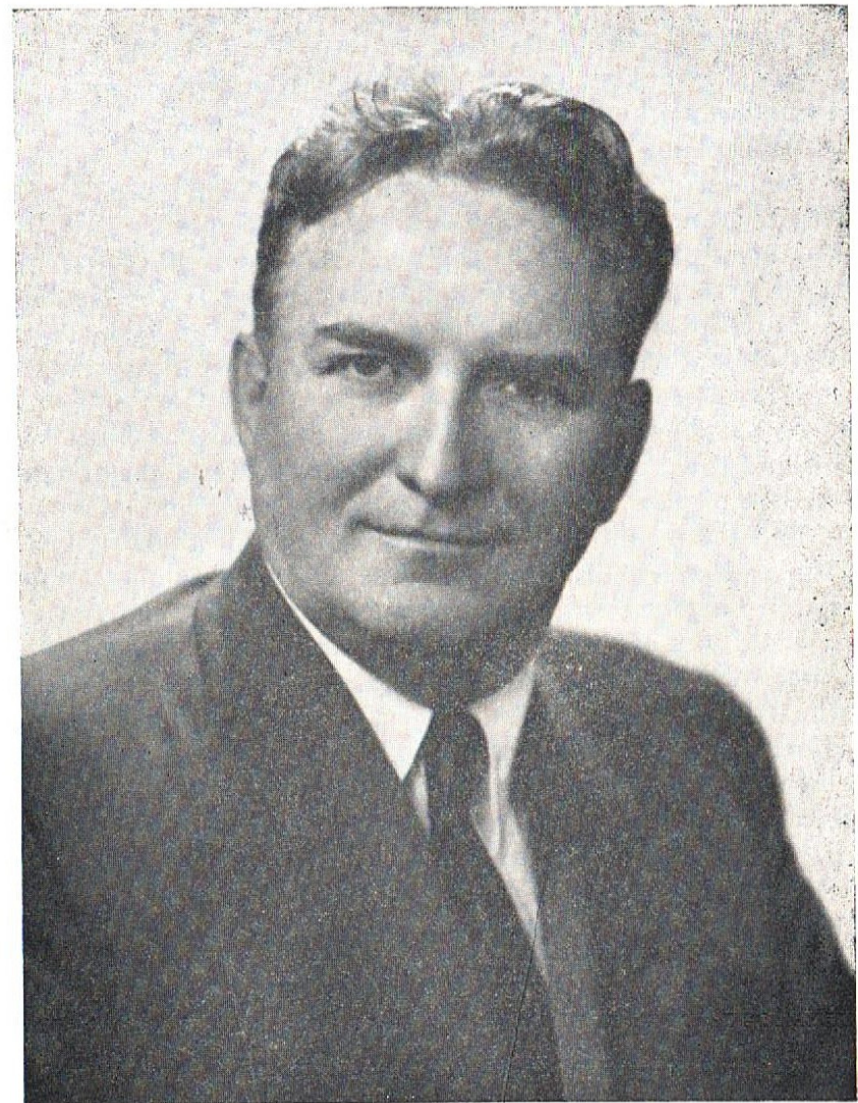
"Yes," said Springer, "*but he wants some excitement and he wants to see you. Can you come over?*"

Before I could answer, he informed me that Reverend Zimmerman had his own personal airplane and said he would fly over to St. Louis to see me if I would consent. I gave my consent, and in a few hours Reverend Springer and Reverend Zimmerman were in my suite in the Mayfair Hotel in St. Louis.

I discussed the hazards of the meeting. I reminded the two preachers that the Jews would raise all kinds of opposition, and that they must notify the police of the meeting. Reverend Zimmerman was rather cynical about the thought of trouble and said, "*Kansas City never has anything like that happen, and we have nothing to be concerned about.*"

I replied by saying, "*You had better insure your tent and make sure it is fireproof.*" On the day scheduled for the first address we arrived in Kansas City, and in my company were Mrs. Smith, Miss Renata Legant, my private secretary, and Mr. Don Lohbeck, who is now the editor of *The Cross and the Flag*. We registered at the Muelebach Hotel and called Preacher Zimmerman. He came down with the information that nothing had happened. He made no comment except the occasional friendly exchange of greetings, and we made inquiry as to the time the meeting was to begin.

We parked our car in a garage, and at meeting time engaged a taxicab. The cab driver didn't know where we were going except that I told him which street to take. We drove down to the street where the tent was pitched, and within a block we



GERALD L. K. SMITH

H. L. Mencken:—"He is the greatest, not by an inch or a mile, but by at least ten light years. He begins where the next best leaves off. He is the deadliest and the dam'dest orator ever heard on this or any other earth."—*The Cross and the Flag*, P.O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Missouri.

could see that a mob was gathering. I instructed the cab driver to let us off at a filling station about one block beyond the tent. Mr. Lohbeck walked up to the tent and brought back the report that hundreds of people were marching around carrying picket signs condemning Gearld L. K. Smith and all of his activities. The preacher was scared and the innocent church people were bewildered, and many of them were actually angry.

As instructed by me, Mr. Lohbeck arranged with the preacher for 6 or 8 strong men to escort me into the tent, which was filled with church people, with a ring on the outside of between 200 to 400 wild, blasphemous, noisy, screaming, hissing radicals, mostly Jews—some Negroes.

Reverend Zimmerman arose to speak. He was hissed and booed and could not be heard. The pickets were so noisy that the audience could not hear the mention of the hymns that were sung, and the mention of my name brought all kinds of booes, catcalls and hisses. Reverend Zimmerman was pale and apprehensive. He turned the microphone over to me, and the first thing I did was ask for 100 men to man the tent to protect the audience. We soon got the volunteers and most of my address was heard by the audience.

There were some fights and some people were arrested, and the mob threatened that they would be worse the second night.

These evil people were organized and agitated by L. M. Birkhead, director of the so-called Friends of Democracy, a Jew-financed outfit.

It was necessary for a large number of churchmen to sleep in the tent that night in order to protect it from treachery and the mob.

By this time Reverend Zimmerman realized that Kansas City was not as quiet as he had thought and the Jews were not as harmless as he had believed.

By the time the meeting was to begin the next night, the tent was packed with good people who were curious and the mob outside was larger. The police who were under the influence of the Jews, made no attempt to protect the meeting from the disturbance. I had been speaking for about 15 minutes midst catcalls, booing, hissing, and marching picket lines, when someone

threw a burning object on top of the tent. "Oh," I said to myself, "*but for the grace of God here comes a panic.*" I wouldn't have been surprised if the whole audience had leaped to its feet and run for the exit. But what happened is still a mystery to me. Upon my request the audience sat still. Inasmuch as the tent was fireproof, the flame did not spread rapidly, and the great audience remained in perfect order while the men climbed up the tent pole with a fire extinguisher and put out the blaze.

The Jew pickets booed the reading of the Scripture. They booed during Reverend Springer's prayer, and even though most of my speech was heard, the people learned more from the conduct of that mob than they could have learned from my speech.

Following the meeting they tried to mob us. The men of the church stood between me and the ominous demonstrators. On the platform with me was Reverend George Griffith, outstanding preacher of Kansas City. He and Mrs. Griffith put our company in their car, and we were speedily driven out of the mob, back to the safety of our hotel.

Editor's Note: Since that meeting both Reverend Springer and Reverend Zimmerman have compromised with the Jews, have deserted the Crusade, and have admitted to friends that they just couldn't stand the pressure. I am sorry of this because they are both smart men who know the truth, but it takes a lot of courage to stand up against the things that we have to fight in defense of Christian America. We assume that the meeting that night gave both Springer and Zimmerman a scare from which they have never recovered.

(It may be wondered why, as one friend asked, who was commercially minded, "What do you get out of it?" My reply was, and is now, "First to aid Christianity so that more intelligent men will embrace Christianity, and second, to ascertain the truth." What will I get out of it? Financially nothing. If I wanted to make money I could sell this manuscript to the leaders of the Jews and get more money to let them have it and destroy it, than I would need during my remaining days. I realize that the book will not have a heavy sale either from the Jews or the Fanatic.—Murray).

Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, with notes by William Smith, published by John Murray, London, 1862. The following quotation appears in Chapter XVI, p. 222.

"From the reign of Nero to that of Antonius Pius, the Jews discovered a fierce impatience of the dominion of Rome, which repeatedly broke out in the most furious massacres and insur-

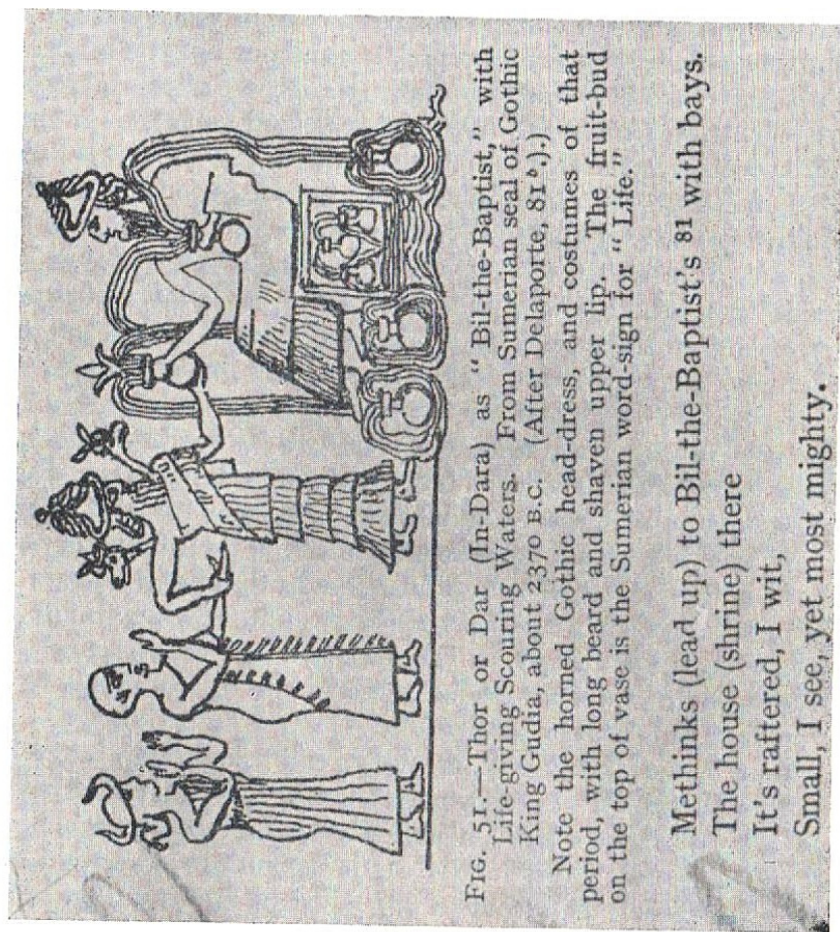


FIG. 51.—Thor or Dar (In-Dara) as "Bil-the-Baptist," with Life-giving Scouring Waters. From Sumerian seal of Gothic King Gutha, about 2370 B.C. (After Delaporte, 81^o.)

Note the horned Gothic head-dress, and costumes of that period, with long beard and shaven upper lip. The fruit-bud on the top of vase is the Sumerian word-sign for "Life."

Methinks (lead up) to Bil-the-Baptist's ⁸¹ with bays.

The house (shrine) there

It's raftered, I wit,

Small, I see, yet most mighty.

rections. Humanity is shocked at the recital of the horrid cruelties which they committed in the cities of Egypt, of Cyprus and of Cyrene, where they dwelt in treacherous friendship with the unsuspecting natives; and we are tempted to applaud the severe retaliation which was exercised by the arms of the legions against

a race of fanatics whose dire and credulous superstition seemed to render them the implacable enemies not only of the Roman Government, but of the human kind."

Note on above: "In Cyrene they massacred 220,000 Greeks; in Cyprus 240,000; in Egypt, a very great multitude. Many of these unhappy victims were sawn asunder, according to a precedent to which their leaders had given the sanction of his example. The victorious Jews devoured the flesh, licked up the blood, and twisted the entrails like a girdle around their bodies. See Dion Cassius 1, xviii (c.32) p. 1145."

Jewish Fables

The time has come to expose and debunk the Jewish fables of the Old Bible: that Adam was made of dirt and Eve from his rib, Moses in basket, Jonah and whale, talking snake made love to Eve, wall of water crossing Red Sea, destruction of Korah, Noah's ark, rescue of Lot from Sodom, Lot's wife turned to salt, ravens feeding Elijah, Joshua stopping the sun, plagues of Egypt, Sampson's strength in his hair, Daniel in lions' den, three Hebrew children in fiery furnace, fable myth of Solomon, created by pharisees' pen. The myth makes Solomon a wise man. He never did or said anything that was wise. The Proverbs were written under Hezekiah, taken from the Gothic Pharaohs of Egypt. They assert that he wrote the Songs of Solomon. I challenge any man to read that Song and find anything in it other than voluptuous carnal sin; less chaste but most certainly implying the meaning of *Boccaccio's Decameron*.

(To the reader it will be manifest, that I approve all that Christ approved but doubt all else of the Hebrew writings, especially if discoveries have been made to disprove them).—Murray.

CHAPTER II

MY CREED—HOW ACQUIRED

Some 65 years ago I picked up the Bible and began at Genesis. I read through the four books of Moses, including Exodus, and I became disgusted, and said: "This is so inconsistent, so thoroughly absurd, I do not believe a word of it." Then I turned over to the New Testament and read it carefully and entirely through, and when I found that Jesus raised the dead and cured all manner of disease including leprosy, I said: "If that be true, He was a God." So I began hunting outside of the New Testament to ascertain the truth or falsity of it. I found that Pontius Pilate made an official report under seal to the Roman Senate, in which he stated that Jesus had done all of these things, and that He was unmistakably a God, but he could not protect Him from the Jews.

I read Josephus, writing in A.D. 65. He must have known what was going on at the time of Jesus' ministry, and he made the same statements, or practically the same, especially as to raising the dead and curing all manner of diseases, including leprosy.

I found also, Eusebius, who was the first and most extensive historian of the Christian Church, quoted in his book what Pontius Pilate wrote to the Roman Senate. That report remained in the Senate Archives until after the documents of the New Testament were put into a volume in 325 at the Council of Nice. Subsequent to that time that document was stolen, evidently by the Jews from the Senate, but we have Eusebius' history to confirm it.

In 150 A.D. Justin, a very prominent man of Rome, wrote the Emperor that he should not punish the Christians. He lost his life in consequence of that letter. In 200 A.D. Tertulian, the great Carthaginian, lawyer and philosopher of Rome, wrote the Emperor that he ought to cease punishing the Christians and in his letter he repeated the substance of Pontius Pilate's report and then said: "You may think you can kill me, but you cannot

destroy my soul. I have read it and noted carefully its meaning and statements, and I dare you to read it." Evidently the Emperor read it, because he ceased further punishment of the Christians.

This evidence ought to be sufficient to prove that what is related in the New Testament was true.

How do we know there was a revolution in the United States, or a Civil War? We know it because men in it at the time, detailed *at the time* just what occurred, and that is why we know that the New Testament states the truth.

During the 325 years before Constantine became converted, the Christians feared that the Bible would be destroyed and the story completely lost. They dug what was known as the "Catacombs" of Rome, an underground tunnel with bends and catacombs, a total of 750 miles, walled the entire length with concrete, with pictures of Christ's ministry molded into the concrete on either side of the tunnels, together with Latin text of the scriptures; making 1,500 miles of these symbols of the creation of Christianity. They did that for another reason. They did not sanction cremating the body. In truth, Christianity and Mohammedans are the only two religions in the world that do not sanction cremating the body, and they wanted places for burial, and they used certain wings of the Catacombs for burial places.

Dr. E. A. Davenport, once state health officer at Oklahoma City, went through the Catacombs and got some specimens of bones of the fingers, and hair of the departed, and brought them home with him.

Again Albert Pike, in his great work on "Morals and Dogma of Higher Degree Masonry," states and gives reference to four bishops to prove that for over 300 years, applicants for membership in the Church were taken in by three degrees, for fear that they might get a spy that would betray them. They held their service in some turn in the Catacombs, where they could meet in secret and have a guard on the outside to notify them if anyone came down the corridor and they could adjourn temporarily their worship.

The whole world in the last century has come to the doctrine

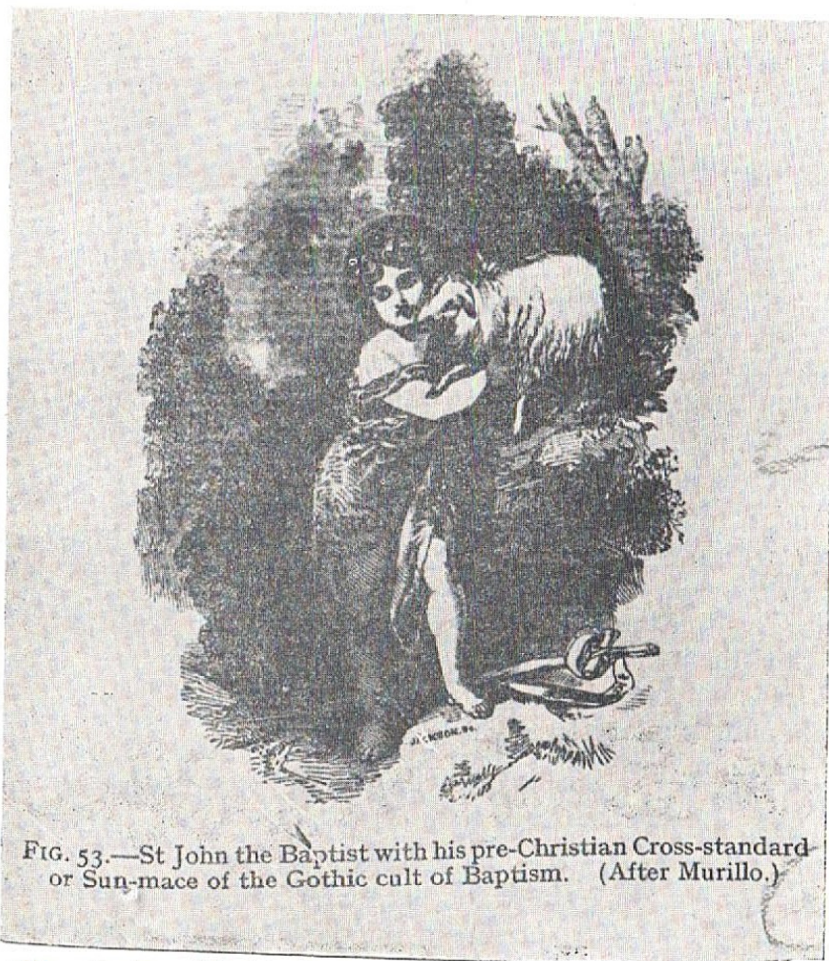


FIG. 53.—St John the Baptist with his pre-Christian Cross-standard or Sun-mace of the Gothic cult of Baptism. (After Murillo.)

That Society (Gothic Cult of Baptism) was organized in Adam's Church, and did the Baptising in the Sun Temple.

of freedom of worship, irrespective of the form of the government, or nation, but in recent years Christianity has been challenged, and for the first time in the history of this Republic, or any settlement of this Republic, public worship has been challenged and the fight is now raging by the Anti-Christ Jews, and unGodly Communists, as to whether Christianity shall survive or no.

I, therefore, believe that Jesus Christ was what He said He was. As to whether there is a Hell with Eternal Punishment, I do not undertake to say, and I do not worry about that point.

When a preacher says that Christ was half God and half Jew I pity his ignorance and his analytical mind. It is a monstrosity to think of a man being half God and half Jew, or half human. He had to be body and soul divine. Why could He not make His own body?

It is a fact that when Mary was on her way to be taxed, she gave birth at a travelers inn. There were no labor pains, no midwife, nor cord to cut, and she gave birth in a corner of the Assembly Room. As stated by the preachers, He was not born in a stable. The next day she went on traveling to Jerusalem. Moreover, during the forty days after rising from the dead, the New Testament states, "in another form" He traveled all day with two of His disciples, and they thought He was a Jew peddler. That was because He had "another form."

In that day very few Jews had blue eyes. Whereas, He had blue-gray eyes, auburn hair and beard.

I hear many preachers state that the "consummation" of the world, or "end of time" will occur soon. They overlook the fact that Miller, about the time of the Civil War, predicted the same and named the day, as some have done in recent years. The Catholic Church does not do that because they learned long since, during their long history, that would be false Prophets, which like prophecy they had indulged. They get that story, of course, from Revelations, but I submit no man on Earth can understand more than the three first chapters of Revelations. You may construe it by a little imagination, but it will be wholly based on imagination and not logical deduction.

I came to the conclusion, in 1918, because so many men have gone crazy over that book, and so many different constructions, that it ought not to have been put in the Bible. Since that time I have found Zwingli, the Swiss Monk who lost his life, he was the only man in the world who could repeat every word of the New Testament without looking at the book, and those parts of the Old Testament he thought were divine; also Martin Luther makes the same statement. And yet preachers will insist

you must believe every word. They make no allowance for racial and religious bias of the Monks who put the Bible in what is known as the Latin Vulgate. They make no allowance for the fact that no chapter of the Bible was writtin in the language that Jesus spoke to the multitude, for it was *Aramaic*. And they make no allowance for translators from the Latin Vulgate. Every Bible we have came from the Latin Vulgate, put together by the Monks during the Middle Ages.

I do not think anybody will ever know, and methinks it is none of our business. When Jesus was speaking of the "end time" and Pharisees questioned Him as to when that would occur, He answered: "But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no not the angels of heaven, but my Father only." (Matt. 24:36.)

Undoubtedly many things an All Wise God would not entrust to frail humanity, and that must of necessity be one of them. So all we can do is to "watch" and quit trying to be so all wise as to know more than Jesus knew.

MY CREED

Considering the foregoing, it is my profound judgment that causes me to believe that Jesus was the Christ. I further believe in the Apostles Creed. Any preacher who believes the same, I respect him as a Christian, whether he calls himself a Baptist, a Catholic, or one of the Protestants, or a protestant to the Protestants of later years, and I am ready to aid him in his cause.

Nor do I doubt but that some of all of them were saved and have eternal life; that includes Mohammedans, Buddhists, Confucians, Jews, because the basis of all religions, particularly Christianity, is Prayer, and Prayers are answered. Also, some who belong to no church are saved through sincere prayer.

Therefore, I have perfect contempt for any so-called Christian preacher who says that Christ was just a man, but a super man. There never was an individual in the world whose character justified worship. I regard all such preachers as just commercial minded for the collection plate.

THE APOSTLES' CREED

- (1). I believe in God the Father Almighty, Maker of Heaven and Earth;
- (2). And in Jesus Christ, His only Son, our Lord;
- (3). Who was conceived by the Holy Ghost, born of the Virgin Mary;
- (4). Suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried;
- (5). He descended into hell; the third day He rose again from the dead;
- (6). He ascended into heaven, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty;
- (7). From thence He shall come to judge the quick and the dead.
- (8). I believe in the Holy Ghost;
- (9). The Holy Catholic Church; the communion of saints;
- (10). The forgiveness of sins;
- (11). The resurrection of the body; and
- (12). The life everlasting. Amen.

(Note: "Catholic" in No. 9, of foregoing means "Universal"; in other words, for all Nations, races and clans as Jesus said.)

What's wrong with the Apostles' Creed? Upon that Creed Maryland, Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Connecticut, Massachusetts were settled and grew and prospered. It gave all states Freedom, and produced the Constitution. In short that belief made America. Then why suppress or abandon it?

You "don't believe" in God's plan of creating His only Son—do I hear? Then you compare God with yourself; because in reproduction of human-kind there must needs be physical cohabitation between the sexes and in that you bring the All Wise down to your own base level—as St. Paul said of a certain people: "They compare themselves, with themselves, by themselves, and think themselves wise."

OTHER PERTINENT BIBLE REFERENCES

To those people who say: "The Bible, the whole Bible, and nothing but the Bible," I refer them to First Corinthians, Chap-



KING GUDIA, GOTHIC PRIEST-KING OF LAGASH,
c. 2370, B.C.

Diorite statue, one of ten others, found at Telloh, now in the Louvre (after De Sarzec, *Déc.*, Pl. 12, 1). Note his straight non-Semitic nose, quilted Phrygian hat, with brim turned up to give a somewhat turbaned appearance, embroidered robe, inscription graven on front of inner robe, and feet bare when seated on throne in the tropical climate of Lower Mesopotamia. And compare standing statuette in Pl. XXII.

ter five, and beginning at verse nine: "I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators:" Then, read the Eleventh verse, Chapter five, "But now I have written unto you not

second Aryan or Sumerian King who developed Agriculture and invented the Plough and bore in Sumerian the title of *Bakus* with the epithets "The Lord of Plants" and "Libator of the Wine of Life," and he was disclosed as the human historical original of the later Aryan god Bacchus of the Greeks and Romans in name, representation and function.

HITTO-SUMERIAN ORIGIN OF GREEK ART WITH REFERENCE TO BACCHUS & HIS REPRESENTATION

This early Hittite representation of the second Aryan or Sumerian king, Bakus, the *Bauge* lord of agriculture



FIG. 6.—Hittite or Catti portrait of Bacchus, the deified second Sumerian or Aryan King, surnamed "Tash-of-the-Plough" (Tash-up), the Corn-Lord "Tascio" of the coins of the Catti in Ancient Britain. From archaic rock-sculpture, with hieroglyphs at Ivriz in Cappadocia. (After von Luschan and see Pl. VI.) B. Hittite piper, from a fragment in Berlin Museum, after Puchstein.)

Note.—He is dressed as a Goth, with snow-boots, and goat horns on his conical "Phrygian" cap, and he carries stalks of barley corn with bunches of grapes; and behind him is a plough, of which he was the traditional inventor. The adoring priest-king has Swastika Sun-crosses in key-pattern embroidered on his dress. Comparison of this drawing with the photograph in Plate VI shows that the nose is straighter in the original than in this sketch.

to keep company, if any man that is called a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolator, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner": The first part is past tense; the second part is the pres-

ent, so there was another First Corinthians that has been lost, and in the whole Bible, there are twenty-two books missing.

See Isaiah, wherein he says: "Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of earth?" That statement is pertinent to Chapter Three on Race; for the King of Tyre was Hiram, king of the Phoenician Empire, who, it will be recalled, offered to build a mansion for King David, who was red-headed and three-fourths, certainly, white, Jesse being his father. (Isaiah 23:8-9.)

Cain built a city and called it after his son, Enoch. That part of the Old Bible is true but he failed to tell you that Enoch and Cain, as well as Adam, were kings. (Genesis 4:17.) Also, observe Genesis 4:22, where Tubal-cain was an artificer and teacher in all manner of metals. He was, therefore, a white man, because, for a thousand years, no one but the Adam Race could work metals and that knowledge was protected from the dark races by a guild—this, another chapter with reference to race.

In Ezekiel 19:2, the question is asked: "What is thy Mother?" the seven first verses by the so-called prophet are contrary to God's Law in nature. Because of the difference of gestation period of a human being and the few weeks of a lion, renders it impossible to have happened. Certainly, God knew his own laws. No woman ever had pups.

After the miracle of the Loaves and Fishes, Jesus sat by the sea and spake to the multitude, among whom there was no Scribe or Pharisee, and spoke entirely with parable, which he had never done before. When asked by His Apostles "Why?" he repeated, "lest they would understand and become converted and I must heal them." He, evidently, did not want that trash of humanity. (Matthew 13:10-15.)

In Luke 10:12, Jesus said there was hope in Sodom more than other cities—does he mean to say that the Old Bible story of Sodom and Gomorrah is false? Also, you will find the same in Matthew 15:21, with reference to Tyre and Sidon. Clearly, these He knew would respond to the preaching of the apostles.

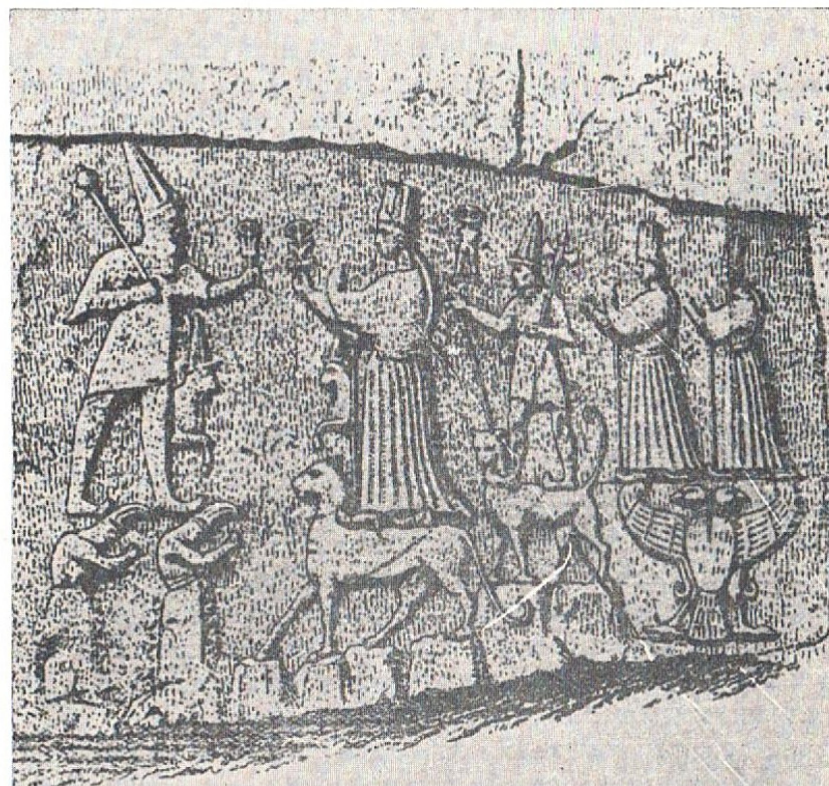


FIG. 58.—Marriage of King Adam-Thor and Eve with Wedding Procession. From rock-sculptures at Iasili near Pteria of about (?) 3000 B.C. (After Perrot and Guillaume, P.A. pl. 49.)

Note Adam in Gothic garb carrying his mace, borne shoulder-high by his men and attended by his royal Unicorn Goat, meets Eve, who is also given the Unicorn as his betrothed queen, and both bear an apple-like symbol. Eve is followed by the Edenite Baldr or Abel; both mounted on cat-like lions or leopards. Loki, Bal, Bul, or Baldr bears a double axe, which in Sumerian is *Bal*, with the definition "The hostile lord Lockh," i.e., Loki. Behind him are the Eden weirds, mounted on a two-headed vulture. The retinue of Adam or Her-Thor, carved, like himself, nearly life-size on the side of the rock sanctuary, are here omitted for want of space.

He would certainly know that Sodom and Tyre and Sidon were controlled and ruled by white men.

In Chapter 19 of Matthew, and verse Nine, Jesus stated that

the only grounds for divorce was "fornication." He further said that you Jews were so sinful and hard hearted, Moses had granted you the right of divorce. "But from the beginning it was not so." The question is, what was the "beginning?" It certainly was Adam, because in the Sun Temples and the rules and liturgy of the church of the Sun Temples that was the only grounds for divorce allowed by Adam, who, as king, was head of the Church.

In Luke 20:37-38, Christ said: "I am not the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob." That answer is pertinent to the text of this book.

As stated elsewhere, that the principal Prophets had been adulterated by adding verses not proclaimed by the Prophets. The one Prophet that was not added to by Pharisee-Sadducee, was Zechariah. He called the turn on four things that happened the day of the crucifixion—see Zech. 12:13, also Zech. 13:1-6, also Zech. 14:1-2, also Zech. 9:9, also Zech. 1:21. The last is the prophesy that as Lord He would ride on the colt of an ass. I have further analyzed Zechariah and I am sure there is nothing added to the Prophet's statement, like there was added to Ezekiel, in more than two parts.

Adam was first Viker, or Vice-Jurat, of God Almighty, on earth. One pursuing this work entirely through will find that, in the Sun Temples of Adam, he proclaimed: (1) One God instead of a multitude of gods, like the dark peoples, before and after His time, believed; (2) Monogamy, or one wife or one husband and that the family was the primary government, as taught by all wise statesmen since; (3) Divorce only for fornication, or adultery; (4) Baptism as a mark of church membership; (5) Nine forms of the Cross, including the Swastika, which was known as the "Sun Cross" in two forms, and which was known, from the earliest time, among the Chickasaw Indians. Doubtless, they learned it from the group of white men that once ruled Mexico, but were all murdered by the Montezuma Indians; and in the wars of Adam, he carried the cross on the banner; (6) He directed the burial of the dead, whether in shipwreck, natural cause, or by the sword. Can the reader recall any reference to the Cross, or to the things hereinbefore named,

until John The Baptist and Jesus Christ came to the Earth? He must have been "The Beginning."—See page 592.

I shall ask the reader to watch for the proof of the foregoing as he reads the future chapters of this book.

QUOTATIONS FROM THE BRITISH EDDA, WRITTEN, OR TRANSLATED, BY L. A. WADDELL

WADDELL — FOREWORD

"The collection of very ancient epic poems known as 'The Edda,' and hitherto called 'Icelandic'—from the circumstance that its parchment manuscripts were found preserved over eight centuries ago in the far-off fastness of Iceland—has been little known and unappreciated by the educated British public. This neglect has arisen not only from the supposed foreign character of its poems and heroes, but in a more especial degree from the unattractiveness of its theme and literary form as presented in the hitherto current confused and misleading English 'translations.' The translators have totally failed to recognize that the Edda is not at all a medley of disjointed Scandinavian mythological tales of gods as has been imagined; but that it forms one great coherent epic of historical human heroes and their exploits, based upon genuine hoary tradition; and that it is an ancient British epic poem written with lucid realism in the ancient British language; and that it is one of the great literary epics of the world, and deals circumstantially with the greatest of all heroic epochs in the ancient world, namely, the struggle for the establishment of Civilization, with its blessings to humanity, over five thousand years ago."

"My own renderings are largely determined by my awareness of the close affinity and of the many verbal identities of the English with the Edda language, and by a carefulness to lose no opportunity of availing myself of the poetic associations and emotional values that cling around the ancient British sound-forms."

"The historicity of the Eddic personages and events is attested both by pre-Roman British monuments and coins and by



FIG. 140—Odin-Thor or Odo enthroned as Sun-God from Sumer seal, c. 2600 B.C. (After Ward.)

Note he wears Gothic hat, sits on high-backed throne with feet on a human-headed bull. Above is his emblem of the Cross within the Sun's disc. A votary offers a Goat, and behind is lady with Gothic horned hat. On right is the tamed (civilized) Wolf. The inscription gives the god-name as "Lord (Asā) Udu, the Lord Father" (Āi, cp. Br. 11690).

the ancient Sumerian, Babylonian, Hittite, Phoenician, Egyptian, Indian and Greek inscribed sculptures and literary remains. No more striking demonstration of it could be given than in the fact that over a hundred pictorial illustrations of the Edda text in this work are taken by me from the ancient Sumerian, Babylonian and Hittite sacred seals, dating from about 3300 B.C. to 1500 B.C., and agreeing in their minutest details with the Edda as handed down to us by our own British ancestors. Thus the British Edda supplies the capping-stone to the great organic and

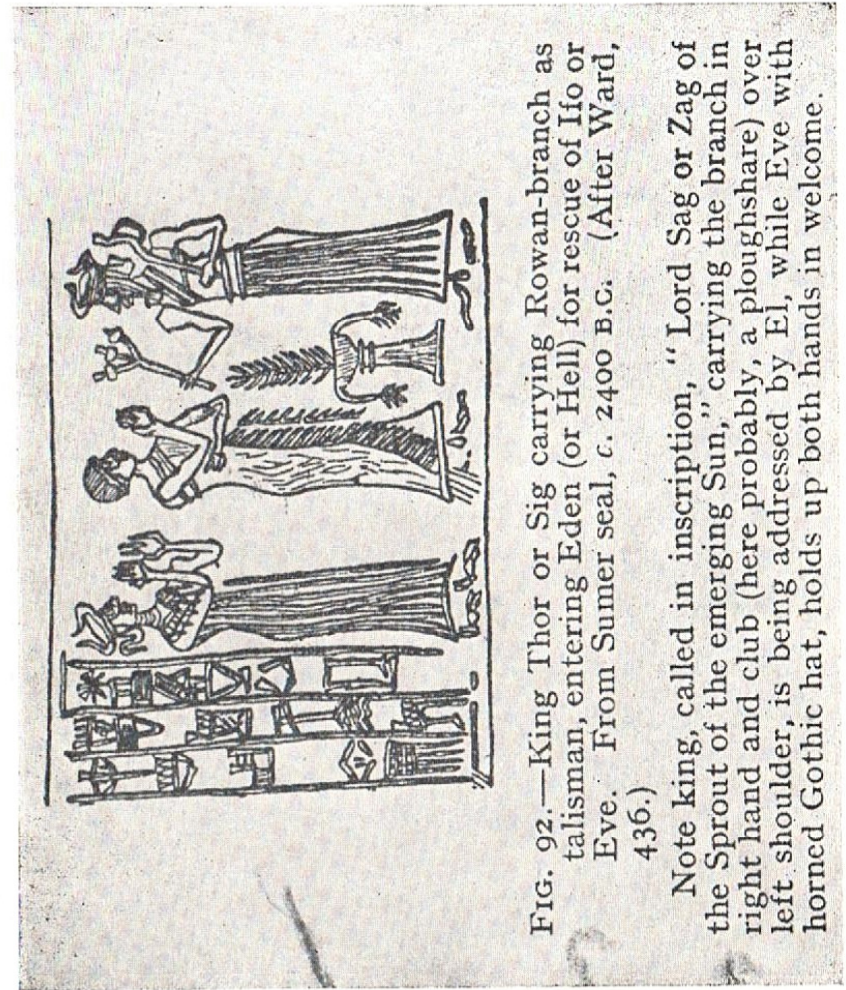


FIG. 92.—King Thor or Sig carrying Rowan-branch as talisman, entering Eden (or Hell) for rescue of Ifo or Eve. From Sumer seal, c. 2400 B.C. (After Ward, 436.)

Note king, called in inscription, "Lord Sag or Zag of the Sprout of the emerging Sun," carrying the branch in right hand and club (here probably, a ploughshare) over left shoulder, is being addressed by El, while Eve with horned Gothic hat, holds up both hands in welcome.

fully documented body of proofs which I have built up in former works, demonstrating the identity of the Sumerians with the Raly Aryans or Goths, the ancestors of the Early Britons and Anglo-Saxons."

"It also preserves early and authentic historical versions of the Adam-Eve-Eden legend, and of the historical human originals of the leading gods, demigods and goddesses of classical antiquity, who were deified or canonized in gratitude for their

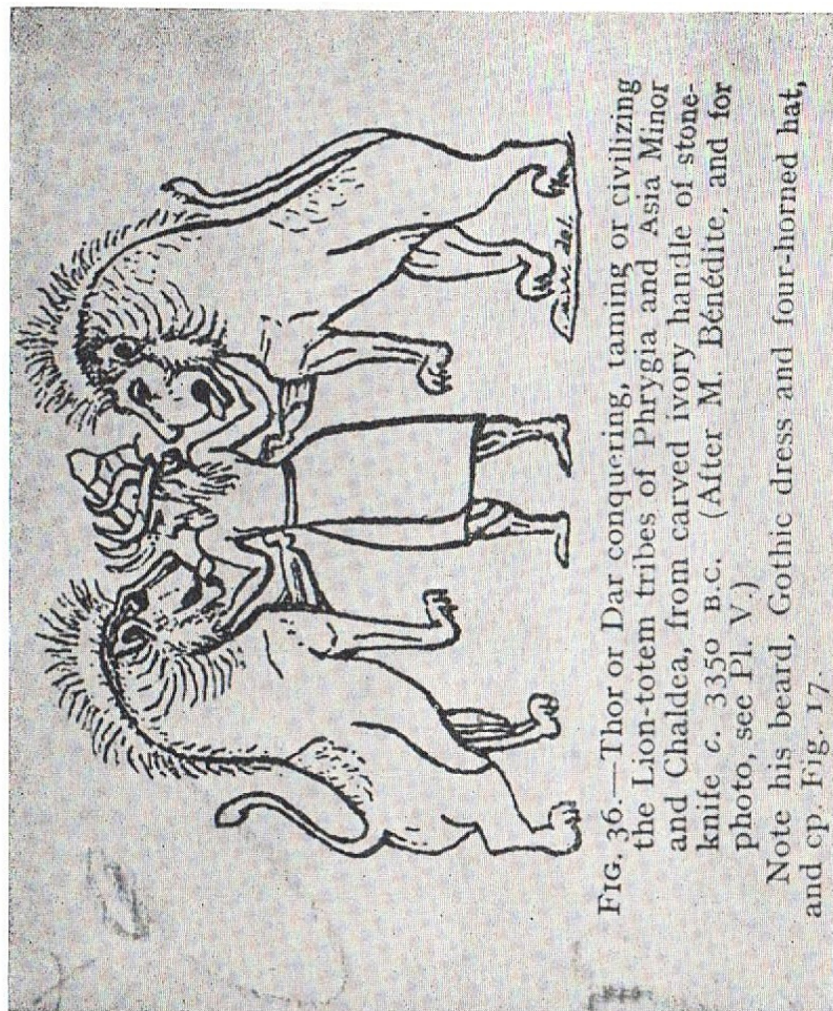


FIG. 36.—Thor or Dar conquering, taming or civilizing the Lion-totem tribes of Phrygia and Asia Minor and Chaldea, from carved ivory handle of stone-knife c. 3350 B.C. (After M. Bénédite, and for photo, see Pl. V.)

Note his beard, Gothic dress and four-horned hat, and cp. Fig. 17.

great benefactions to mankind. And nowhere else, except in the Edda, do we find a complete ancient literary tradition of the Early History of the World and of pre-Adamite man which will bear examination in the light of the ascertained facts of Science."

"L. A. Waddell.

St. Andrew's Day,
November 30th, 1929."

—From Waddell's Preface to his translated Edda.

"THE SIBYL'S VISION OF THE PAST

(The minstrel Sibyl addressing the Festival Assembly of Britons sings:)

The Prologue

Listen! I bid ye all,
Kindred on holiday,
Major and minor folk,
Men of the Home Dale!
Wilst that I, valiant Father,
Well tell the far tale,
Our old spell o'heroes,
As far as I mind it?

Know ye yet the Edda?

Know ye yet it all?

Willing, the Her Father
Ring'd her with the wreath
Gospel-fee for seer's speech
And second-sight spying,
For she saw with wise wit
Over every world (as she sang):"

"*Founding of Troy by Ad(-am) Thor or Dar-Dan & Colonization of the Troad—'The Holy Land of Thrud Hame' on the Dardanelles, through which flow the waters of the Donau or Danube.*

The Asas (Aryans) hit upon
The Vale of (Mount) Ida.

A holy land, I see there lying.
Nursed by the Asas and their elfs,
E'en in Thrud Hame (Troad)
Shall (the) Thor (race) be
Until the ripping up
Of the royal rulers.

Yew Dale is yclept
The home where Ull the hefty
Carved himself a hall.



FIG. 26.—Horned hats of Gothic type worn by modern Cappadocian peasants at In Eghi, In Egi or Anaka. (After Texier, *Aste Mineure*, 564 and Pl. 56.) This hat is of same type as the later Ancient Briton and Anglo-Saxon. Mt. Argæus is seen in the distance to the north-east.

Bur's Inn is the third,
Which the blithe ruler (Thor) built
And thatcht its asloon with silver:

Valas-Kialf 'tis called,
And was chosen by hisself,
The Asa (Thor), in the olden days.

Sunk Beach, is benamed,
The fourth of the Inns,
Where the cool swelling waves
Are ever o'er clashing,
There Od(-am)-o'-the' Inn and his sages
Drink day after day,
Glad-hearted from golden jars.

Institution of Agriculture

Ad(-am) Bur's sons uplifted
The soil in cultivation.
They gave the Middle Garden
Its glorious merrie shape.
The Sun then cast its shine
Into the stone cellars (e'en in Eden).
The ground became green
With leeks (and) grain.

The Sun wrapt its shine
Around men in fellowship,
Whose hands grasp right hand-wise
Around the heavenly Adar (Adam).

Institution of Laws and Industries

In these verses and stanzas appear the naming of time and a calendar, including the days of the week and the months in the year; also tools for sundry household purposes. With that in view read the following:

Then go the Regi rulers all
To their judgment stools,
These great holy Goths
And counselt together that:
To the Night and New Moon
They'd give these names.

others have not hitherto been faithfully translated, nor the identity of Thor's enemy with Baldr even been hinted at in Snorri's preposterous paraphrases, which, nevertheless, have been bodily adopted by all modern writers in preference to the texts themselves.

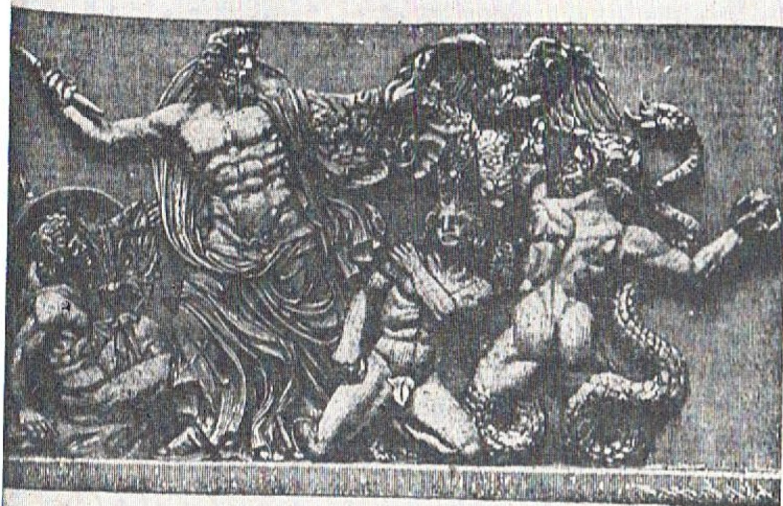


FIG. 74.—Adam Sig, *Zax* or "Zeus" attacked by Typho (Tivo or Abel-Seth).¹⁰⁰ (From altar frieze of Pergamon.)

Note Thor or Sig with his bolt or hammer, attended by his Eagle or Sun-Hawk, overthrowing Tivo (Baldr-Abel), whose legs end in two Serpents and who is heaving a huge stone. In left-hand border young Cain under his shield watching the contest as described in the Edda.

The texts are unusually full of characteristic "English," or rather Briton words, and are especially rich in the varying titles of the personages, mostly in their Sumerian forms. The first of these lays is a short fragmentary one entitled "The House (of Eden) Drub-

Morning also they named
And Mid-day too,
Dinner and Afternoon
The time for to tell.

They built an altar and a
High timbert host hall,
Flaming forges and
A wealth of smithies,
Tongs too they shaped
And workmen's tools.
On tables in the town
They played cheerily in houses.
Naught wanted they, nor gold.

Know ye yet the Edda?

Know ye yet it all?

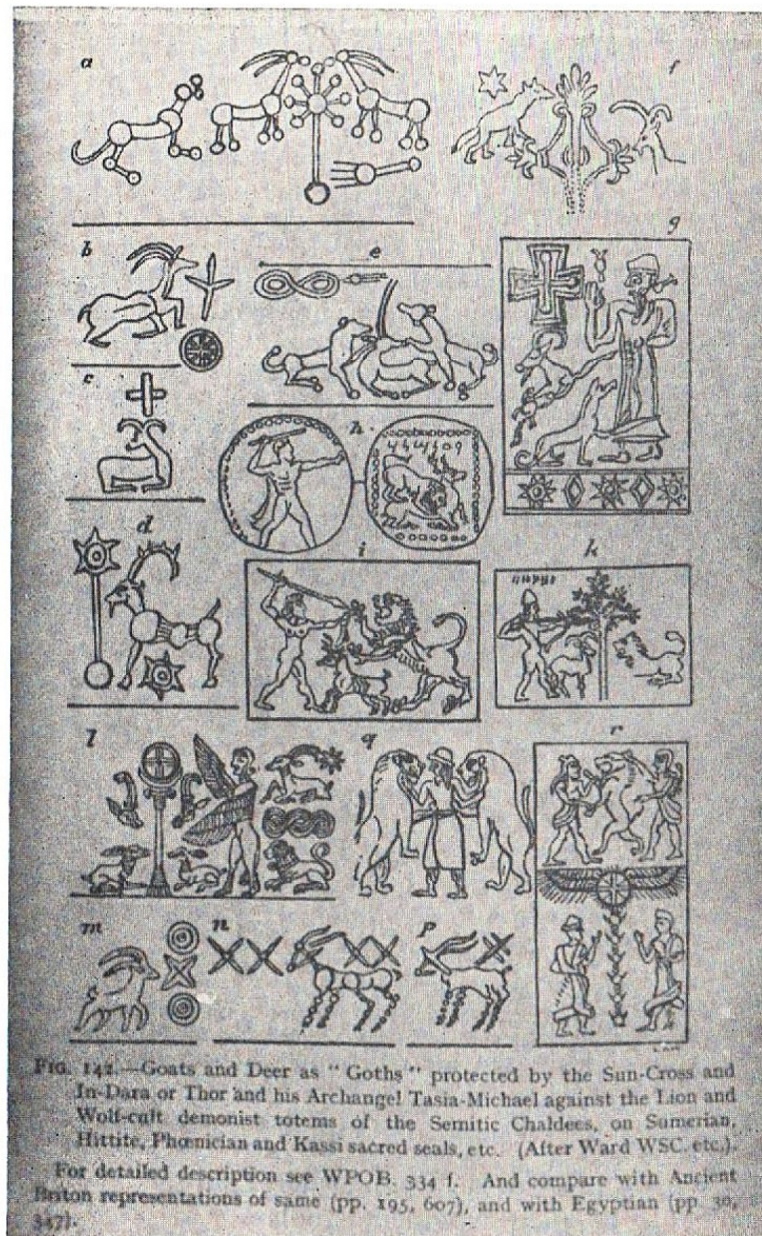
CIVILIZATION OF ABORIGINAL DWARFS & EDENITES BY ADAM THOR

(The Sibyl in her Vision of the Past, continues her song:)

Until there came forth
Our Suchlike lissome people,
Asas afill'd with love
In their happy homes,
There was found on the land
Little helpless mannikins,
Ash-smear'd, howling, blue (-legged)
And fate-less.

Soul had they none, nor lineage,
Nor wit, nor headmen,
Nor crafts, nor letters,
Nor e'en a glint of God.
Soul gave them Od(-am) o'the Inn,
Wits gave them Hoeni,
Crafts gave them Lod Urr (Tubal Cain)
And the light of God.

Then go the Regi (rulers) all
To their judgment stools
The great holy Goths
And counselt together that:
"How shall we shield the dwarfs



And shape them into people,
Both from Brimis' blood
And from the Blue-Legs?"

*Admission of Regenerate Dwarf Chiefs to
Gothic Parliament*

Then were Mot Soke-districts
Ordained for the masters (dwarfs)
Of all the dwarf tribes, and
For Thor o'the Inn, another.
This manlike manner
Of marking and settling
The dwarfs o'er the Earth
Was as Thor o'the Inn advised.

(Here follow the names of those Dwarf-masters or headmen
who were thus admitted members of council in the Gothic Mote
or Parliament:)

New Moon, Waning, Nedy,
North, South, East and West,
All-thief, Dvalin, Bomfur, Nory,
Mead-wolfe, Gandelf, Wendy,
Thekker, Drain, Dror, Vit, Little,
Feely, Keely, Fundin, Naly,
Wily, Villain, Henry,
Nain, Dain, Billing,
Browny, Bild and Bury,
Frar, Hornbory, Lony,
Aurvang, Jary, Oakenshield.
Now have I named all
The Dwarf Regi Councillors,
And rightly them all told.

'Tis said that these Dwarfs
O' the Inn-dwelling folk (were)
O' the Lion kindred
Till Lofar, I'm told.
These sooties had their seats
So far from the stone cellar (of Eden)
As Aur-vang (Lake Van)
Until Joro-valla.
There were Draupnir, Har, Gloy,

Alf, Fialar, Frosti, Finn.
 Thus we remember up
 Meantime those olden lives,
 The long ago sons' tally
 The Lofar tribes had.
 (tribe coming from lions and wolves)
Know ye yet the Edda?
Know ye yet it all?"

The Edda may be defined as the telling of an incident, or of a nation, written in poetry. This book, "*The British Edda*," is a very large book and the foregoing is merely an illustration of the early-day period of the method of writing important things in poetry.

In the "*Makers of Civilization*," he has given the history of the kings, from Adam and Cain down to 567, B.C., without a break. This wasn't known to the world 'til the discovery of the "Key," found in the Valley of the Ganges, Asia, where a Gothic civilization had been established by Sargon-the-Great, who appointed his son, fifteen years old, as governor of the colony of Aryans. The history was lost because of a lapse of four hundred and fifty years in the history of Babylon on all Kassi kings.

The first white ruler of Babylon was Kammu-rabi. He was the author of the code known, in modern times, as the *Hammurabi code*. That is the earliest code of law known to the history of the world. The next was the *Mosaic code*. Then followed the *Napoleon code*. Then, the *Common Law code*.

The Jews throughout their history had a correct sense of inferiority, as Truman, Eisenhower and Roosevelt. That is the reason for so many of them becoming "secret" Jews, and others changing their names to Gentile names. That is further the reason, in all their history, they created in the minds of the public a belief that one of their men has a super brain, just as they did when they wrote the story of Solomon, who was but an individual after their own conception of greatness, when as a matter of truth there was nothing about him great at all. He was the embodiment (if true) of pomp, idolatry, and prostitution, just

ANCIENT BRITONS OF SUMERIAN ORIGIN 7

Goths, with approximate dates for the Sumerian mining and colonizing occupations of parts of the British Isles by several immigrations from the Sargonic period of about 2700 B.C. onwards. The evidence included a few linear Sumerian inscriptions, the first decipherment of the Sumerian sacred "cup-mark" inscriptions on the prehistoric monuments in the British Isles with their Sumerian symbolism, including votive inscriptions to the Sumerian Sun-angel

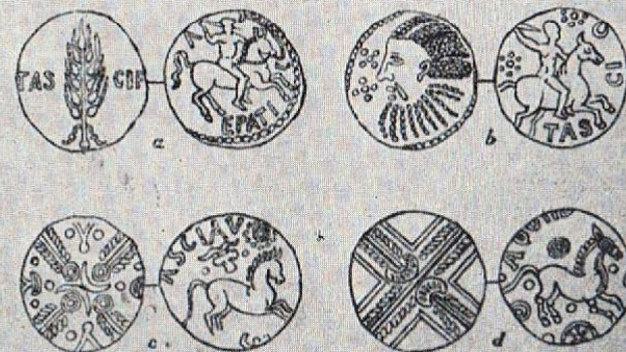


FIG. 1.—Ancient Briton Coins of pre-Roman "Catti" kings of about second century B.C., inscribed *Tascio* and *Tascif*, with portraits of that Sun-archangel of the Hittite-Sumerians. (Coins after Evans.)

Note head and beard as in archaic Hittite or "Catti" sculpture of him as Tash in Fig. 6 (p. 14); and corn crosses of Indara or Andrew X type.

Tasia, who I showed was identical in name, representation and functions with the well-known "*Tascio*" figured and inscribed on the pre-Roman coins of the "Catti" kings of Ancient Britain,¹ and the decipherment of a bi-lingual inscription of a Brito-Phœnician king of the fourth century B.C.

The identity also of the religion and leading folk-lore of the Ancient Britons and Goths with that of the Sumerians was demonstrated. In particular it was shown that the patron saints St George, St Andrew and the tutelary Britannia, as well as St Michael, King Arthur and his Grail legend and the Thor-Odin legend of the Britons and Scandinavians were of Sumerian origin, all of which is now

¹ For numerous representations see WPOB.

as the Christians say; just as they wrote the book of *Esther* to create an Arab king who never existed in all history. That book was evidently written to teach the Jews to hate Gentiles because

they have a feast, called the Feast of *Purim*, and I have read in two of their papers that all the other Jewish feasts may cease to be practiced, but it is certain that the Feast of *Purim* would always be practiced by the Jews; just as they built up Einstein in

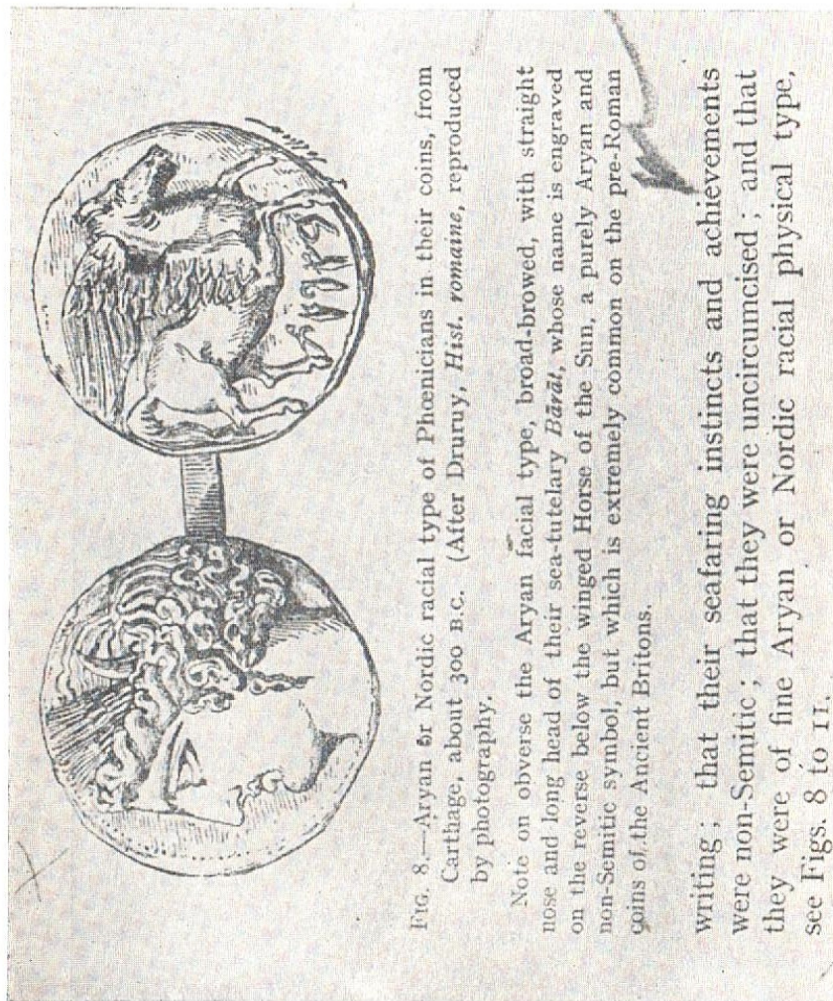


FIG. 8.—Aryan or Nordic racial type of Phoenicians in their coins, from Carthage, about 300 B.C. (After Drury, *Hist. romaine*, reproduced by photography.)

Note on obverse the Aryan facial type, broad-browed, with straight nose and long head of their sea-tutelary *Bārāt*, whose name is engraved on the reverse below the winged Horse of the Sun, a purely Aryan and non-Semitic symbol, but which is extremely common on the pre-Roman coins of the Ancient Britons.

writing; that their seafaring instincts and achievements were non-Semitic; that they were uncircumcised; and that they were of fine Aryan or Nordic racial physical type, see Figs. 8 to 11.

his absurd doctrines of "Relativity," "Bent Rays," and "Fourth Dimensions." There is nothing in human experience to confirm that so-called philosophy. I am astonished that more Scientists do not condemn it than do. It is neither philosophy, astronomy,



FIG. 134.—Adam-Thor enthroned in Eden. From a Sumerian seal, c. 2260 B.C. (After Ward, 52A.)

Note he is seated on a Lion-throne with the conquered and tamed Lion behind bearing Adam's Rowan-Apple standard, showing origin of the rampant Lion in our modern heraldry and its real meaning, i.e., its subordination to the Goat or Unicorn; and not the reverse, as supposed by later Chaldees and Kelts. Above him is his rayed Sun-Cross, now supplemented underneath by the crescent Moon to denote his combined and universal sway, and his soaring Sun-Hawk. The inscription states that the god is "The god (or Lord), the enthroned *Sakh* or *Zax*," i.e., the later form of spelling *Sagg*, the source of Thor's Eddic title of Sig, whilst *Zax* is the source of *Zeus*. The word at the base of the throne is *As* or "Lord" and the source of Thor's Eddic title of *Asa*.²⁵⁸

[The "Mountain of Eden" is referred to by Ezekiel xxviii. 13-14, who makes El or Elohim, the Hebrew "God" say: "Thou hast been in Eden (*O-d-on*), the garden of god (*Elohim*, literally, 'the gods'). . . . Thou art the anointed cherub that covereth; and I

nor mathematics. And thus they have practiced self-praise and self-worship throughout their history. It ought to be enough when the Jews admitted they financed the Russian Revolution, that they are behind and fostering communism, not only in the United States, but all over the world.

I have stated before that the agitation for Communism will never cease until the American people become Jew-Wise. They

will hang in the background and hire Gentiles, with their money, as fronts, as they have always done.

If there were no Jews in the United States, there would be no discussion, or practically none, of Communism. The way to check them is to challenge them on every hand, when they move, vote against them for public office, until they learn to behave themselves.

About every two hundred years they break out anew until pressure is so strong against them, because the people learn to be Jew-Wise.

If the newspapers were permitted by the Anti-Defamation League of the B'nai B'rith to print the name of a Jew in connection with his race, that would go very far toward checking their efforts to destroy Christianity and this Republic. You, the reader, will observe often times daily papers publish a news item and they will write an editorial on something that is not contained as news in the paper. I have found that news-gatherers do not dare print the word "Jew" in connection with a crime or otherwise, except as a compliment, that they send two reports to the daily press; one states "this is the truth, but you must not print it," and the other "Is the news that we are allowed to give you as news." This is the reason for the propaganda under Roosevelt that the word "Jew" must not be discussed, nor books on races and the merits of certain races above others are discouraged. In truth nearly all the books written in the past on the race question have been destroyed, by purchase by the Jews. That is true of Madison Grant, writing in 1916, and of Stoddard, writing in 1920, their observations during World War I. It is also true of the great works of the late Dr. Waddell, particularly his work on *"The Makers of Civilization."*

ERRORS IN OLD TESTAMENT

GOD MANIFESTED IN ASTRONOMY

The following was taken from *"Memoirs of Gov. Murray,"* Volume II, Page 327:

"Most of the religions, particularly Christianity, Mohammedanism, Buddhism and Confucianism are wise, in that they sus-

tain wholesome government, law and order. We have abundance of evidence in the History of the World to show the danger of the poor and ignorant, losing their religious faith. Happy is the Government whose poor and ignorant have an abiding faith in sound principles of religion."

"The fool in his heart hath said 'there is no God' (Psalm 14:1)—but this does not mean he has to believe, or should believe, all that he reads in the Hebrew Laws and writings. 'But,' says one, 'St. Matthew quoted Jesus as saying, 'I am not come to destroy (the law) but to fulfill the law'.' Sure, but what law? Certainly not the Hebrew Law, nor any other law of man, but the Laws of God. He could not, with safety, watched as He was by the secret service men of both the Hebrew and Roman Governments, say more, for they were watching Him all the time; and for that reason when one of the officials was present, or anyone except the general 'multitude,' He spoke in 'parables,' and explained in secret, to His Disciples.

To make plain what I mean, the four (or five) first books are known as the "Books of Moses." As they tell of Moses' death and burial and the date of his death; He most certainly did not write all of them; nor did he write the story of the Cradle in the Bullrushes. There is an authority, which seems more sensible, to the effect that Moses (or Mosa) was the youngest son of a large family of boys of the Pharaoh of Egypt who was a white man. Being the youngest son he had no hope of ever inheriting any of the political power; but, he being the most learned and ablest of the sons, together with an ambition, sought to create a Nation out of his father's slaves, and that his father secretly aided him. To me the Bullrush story is but a fable written in, long after the death of Moses—when all the "Four Books of Moses were revised." The basket in the bullrushes was an experience of Sargon the Great when a baby, about 1225 B.C.

It was the custom of the Hebrews, throughout their History, to take old Documents and "revise" them and then bury or burn the Original Document (see words "Old Bible" and "Septaugent," in the Dictionary of any Teacher's Bible of any Christian Denomination).

Moreover, in the Chapter of the Prophet Daniel, a number of Chapters were added 400 years after he died, between 165 and 167 B.C., while he lived in the Reign of Nebuchadnezzar, 567 B.C. Among those Chapters added was the story of the Hebrew Children in the fiery furnace. Just how much was added by subsequent writers, to Daniel and the "Books of Moses," we do not know; but it is incredible, illogical, and outside of the experience of men that all of either was written by the original authors. (See the word "Nebuchadnezzar" and "Daniel" in the Dictionary before referred to.) Do not conclude this nullifies one fact of the New Testament, or the Divinity of Jesus. We have abundant authority to sustain His recorded Ministry. Moreover, all His chosen Apostles suffered death rather than recant. The Head of the Church (and for 300 years) was put to death for remaining steadfast for the "Doctrine" He taught.

Every Pope was executed—30 of them—for upwards of three centuries. Moreover Pontius Pilate reported to the Ruler and Senate of Rome, under seal what happened the Day of Crucifixion, and in greater detail than the New Testament does.

Again, the Hebrew writers, writing of the "Beginning" of the world, said that "God worked six days and rested the seventh." Why should God work? Why did He need to work? How was it possible to "work" and "make" the Universe? In this case the Hebrews were following their accustomed method, for they always "assumed" a certain given statement as being true without proof. The ancient Greek method was never to take anything for granted. The Hebrews in this case were merely comparing God with themselves, and that is a reminder of what St. Paul wrote to one of the churches about a certain people: "They compare themselves with themselves, by themselves and think themselves wise." It is absurd for man to compare the Creation of God Almighty with himself. Because "men" have to work out everything they accomplish; the Hebrews must need take it "for granted" that God had to "work" and "make" the world and to establish the Universe.

The Universe could not have come about by accident; nor could it have created itself. If one say it came by Evolution—then tell me whence came the things from which it evolved.

If man by evolution came from the monkey or the jelly-fish, then how came the Monkey and the Fish? Reason drives us back to the First Cause—God. Nor can a substance evolve from nothing, save a void, a vacuum—"nothing" added to or subtracted from, or multiplied by "nothing" equals exactly "nothing," by the exact laws of Mathematics. The *Principle of Evolution* is scientifically sound, when considering "First Cause"; for only the All-wise, the All-powerful divine Ego could possibly make something out of Nothing. Even Herbert Spencer says: "The existence of this Inscrutable Power (God) is the most certain of all truths." Yes, He is Truth.

EVOLUTION—Let us get straight on what is evolution: modern so-called scientists teach not what Darwin meant nor real *evolution*. They teach the doctrine that one species can evolve into another which is impossible. In fact they are teaching *Trans-vo-lution* which never occurred and never can occur. Illustration: In rain water the larvae, the lowest of animal life, hatches out wiggle-tails; the wiggle-tails evolve into tadpoles, and tadpoles evolve into a frog which is one and the same species. All animal and vegetable life is so constructed under Natural Law that each can perpetuate itself, if they will but follow the law of their lives. All plant and animal life under favorable circumstances are subject to the law of evolution—they evolve according to the law of their kind. A wild plant given proper cultivation will evolve into a wholesome food, but not outside of its kind. No animal has ever evolved upward greater than human-kind; each race of men in the beginning, created by The All-Wise, just as they are today, before the races become mixed and "messed up" by man himself. *The Creator* did not intend this, and in fact tried to teach them not to mix, but God gave all Humanity *Freedom of the Will*. So, men have abused that Freedom just as they have abused their political freedom: too many think themselves equal to God. The highest development has been reached by the old Nordic, or Aryan, race because of their peculiar mental initiative. When man was placed on this Earth they started even in the evolutionary race; they scarcely had a "glint of God."

We can observe daily the evolution thus defined but no one

living or dead, for centuries, from the Morning of History, ever witnessed a case of *Trans-vo-lution*.

Did the reader ever witness an American baseball contest? There he saw the "Batter" and the "Pitcher," and the pitcher who threw the ball across the "plate," threw him a "curve" ball and when the ball looked like it was going to cross the plate at the proper place for the batter to strike it, the ball suddenly dove downward, outward, or upward to the disgust of the batter who missed and only struck the air—"Three strikes and out." This "curve ball" was produced by giving it a straight-forward movement and a revolution on itself, in such a way that the revolution could go around one way and then turn and revolve around the other way, in such a manner that when the force forward was nearly spent, or exhausted, the other force became greater and thus it dodged aside or upward. Keep that "Curve" ball in mind, and let us illustrate the difference between "Creation" and the "work" of man.

When the Universe was Created it was with many Solar Systems, or "Sun Systems"; because the far distant Stars are but Suns around which revolve Worlds and Planets, like ours. In our "Solar System" there are eight Planets, each with one or more *moons*, or *satellites*; and each of these Planets are given two motions—one around the Sun and one turning around like the "curve" of the ball, on its own axis. These motions and movements of the different Planets are so exactly arranged that the "Centripetal" and "Centrifugal" forces are exactly balanced; and the revolution on each axis also balances with it, just sufficiently to hold the Planet up in the air and on its circuit; and at the same time prevent its going off at a tangent through space to wreck Worlds throughout the Universe.

Every twenty-four hours the Earth, our Planet, turns around on its axis so that all parts will receive the sunlight. Every 24 hours the Earth and the other Planets so revolve on their axis; and (in their years) make their complete circuit around the Sun and return to the place of beginning. Since the Planet nearest the Sun sustains a greater attraction of the Sun, its necessarily follows that it must move around the Sun more rapidly than the Planets farther out, while the latter must turn around

faster, because of the two motions. In fact, the one closest, called "Mercury," goes around the Sun every eighty-eight of our days, and that is the length of Mercury's year. The next is Venus. It moves less rapidly around the Sun and more rapidly on its axis—(225 days is its year). The third is the Earth, which makes its circuit around the Sun in $365\frac{1}{4}$ days, about; but turns on its Axis faster than Venus or Mercury; and as each Planet, in its orbit, is more distant from the Sun the faster it goes on its axis and the lower it goes around the Sun. These two movements balance so that there is no deviation. Does anybody believe that "work" would or could perfect the Universe? In doing so, put up one of the Planets by "work"; and then another Planet; and then a moon? How can the far distant Stars that constitute the center, or Sun, of another system of Worlds revolve in the same way, by "work" like man's?

And then these Systems with the Sun and with their Planets and Satellites move around each other through space; never a jar, never a wreck; so perfectly adjusted in their movements and motions that there is perfect balance and harmony throughout the Universe?—These "Morning Stars sing together."

Then we have Comets that seem to tie the World's and Solar Systems together, or one Solar System with another. There is Halley's Comet that passes around the Earth and then goes into far distant space, doubtless around other Worlds and Systems and returns again to the Earth only in 76.02 years, or 76 years and about 45 days. Just how far it goes no one knows. It is reasonable or sensible to think that these were "made," as by "work" as all things are made, *piece-meal*? Was it not absolutely necessary for all of these Solar Systems and Worlds revolving around them, together with the Comets and other elements of the Universe, to be put in place with motions and movements just as they are, as it were, at the twinkling of an eye? How could they be made *piece-meal* as by "work?"

The first verse of the Book of St. John says: "In the beginning was the *Word* and the *Word* was with God, and the *Word* was God." Note, not the "Laws," not the "writings," but the "word." Would it not be reasonable to say that an all Wise, Eternal, Infinite Mind spake the Universe into existence at one

and the same time by "word?" And that "Word" was God?

Then let us consider our own Earth. It leans $23\frac{1}{2}$ deg. from a perpendicular position. By reason of this "leaning," we have the four seasons; and when it is Summer in the Northern half, crops can be grown far toward the North; and then when we have Winter, the Southern hemisphere has Summer and they can produce crops far into the Southern region.

If the world sat straight up and down, perpendicularly, day and night would be equal the year round. There would be but one season and we could hardly produce on Earth more than 35% of the food we do produce because of this "leaning $23\frac{1}{2}$ deg." What a wise provision—wise beyond the finite mind of man!

Further: everything in the Earth and above the Earth expands and gets larger with heat and contracts with cold, except one thing—water. Water when heated and thrown into steam, expands great distances; and then when that steam is cooled it forms rain drops, and then a solid body of water; and it continues to become smaller in bulk as it continues to get cold until it reaches the freezing point, and then expands as ice. A block of ice covers more space than the same amount of water, hence ice floats on top of the water. But for that one exception in Nature, as fast as water would freeze on top of the river or lake, it would sink to the bottom and in cold winters the deepest rivers would become solid ice that would hardly be melted in the hottest of Summers, killing all animal life in the sea or in the rivers, lakes and ponds; and it would be difficult for animals on the earth to procure water to live.

Again, what a wise provision! Just that one "*Exception.*"

Water was so important to human welfare, that the Creator arranged the Elements so it would never become exhausted. Cold may freeze it; heat may separate it into billions of sprays; ships may plow through it; submarines may dive under and beat against it; war planes may bomb it; multiplied trillions of animals may drink it; but there remains the same amount of water, as at Creation; never a drop lost; it may become ever so "dirty," filthy, unsanitary, or poisonous to human consumption, and yet when it passes through a few hundred feet of "Mother Earth,"

it is clean, and as wholesome as at Creation—do you think man had been so wise?

"No, it was not '*made*' but Created. Either that, or as one scientist claimed who didn't want to acknowledge the Infinite Mind of God, that the 'Universe was a gigantic accident.' That is neither sensible nor reasonable, for accidents are never so perfect in all their wake as is the Universe; and there is every assurance and precaution arranged to serve man and to serve animal life with dependence and balance between the Animal Kingdom and the Vegetable Kingdom, so that plant life gives off *Nitrogen* which is necessary for animal life; and animal life give off *carbonic acid gas* so necessary for vegetable life.

JESUS ACCEPTED APPARENTLY, the beliefs of the Jews in the Old Testament, in order to confound the leading Jews and Rabbis, by their own writings; and it will be alleged that Jesus approved the Old Testament writings; but in no place did He directly approve that history or anything, except the Prophets; and He never quoted from any Prophet, except Esau. Ministers claim that that was Isaiah, but turning to the 21st chapter of St. Luke, it is found that Jesus told the Pharisees, "You killed the Prophet." Jesus called the story of Jonah and the whale a "sign"; and a close analysis of all He said will disclose the fact that He never endorsed that history. He called the leaders of the Jews to eternal damnation; but had a fond burning desire to save the laymen, whom these rulers had oppressed and deceived. He used their writings because the laymen believed the writings of the Scribes and Pharisees, and attempted to start from that to build His church. If the reader of this Book will but watch carefully he will find *Adam's Doctrine* was in complete harmony with the teachings of Jesus. Moreover, the "Three Wise Men From the East," as stated in the Gospels, who saw and followed the "Star," that the Shepherds with their flocks had seen, but did not understand; "The Three Wise Men came to worship, whom they knew was to come.—Who were they? They were, of the few, remaining faithful to the Doctrine of Adam's Church, from the mountains in Thibet (or Tibet). They had certainly expected the Christ

just as the Jews wrote and had been taught in Adam's Church. Jesus many times said that "many things had been hid but all would become known." It certainly is time to make known the *Truth* about the Scribes and Pharisees who indulged in self-worship; and made the laws of God null and void, as Christ charged them with. Have not the rulers of the Jews plagued both Jew and Gentile ever since their captivity in Babylon, where they wrote the Talmud and Judaism, destroying Hebrewism, the Church of Moses and the laws of God, as Jesus told them to their faces?

The Jew-wise know that the Jews' politics, religion, and ideology in government are one and the same thing, now and always have been so—i.e. communism, and they have never changed.

"I have observed all my life that men who study only physical sciences (observing that everything moves by fixed laws) tend to Atheism; and to believe there is no God. That is also true of one who merely has a superficial view of Astronomy. But the mind that gets a complete knowledge of Astronomy and of all the Elements of the Universe is bewildered and *knows* that there must be some Superior Being to produce it.

How Knowledge of the Goths was Lost

When Adam came from somewhere in the north, the dark races who lived in tribal existence with no knowledge of craft, agriculture were as helpless as the Negro slaves when they were brought here from Africa in 1620. The first city built among the dark races: yellow, brown, or black, was the city of Troy, built near the Dardanelles. The Aryan race brought with him established government from Egypt to India, to China, to Japan. These Aryan Goths became rulers of every nation including Japan and China, all united in one Empire known as the Sumerian Empire, with Adam the first Emperor.

The first group of these Aryan Goths to organize government in Babylonia was under Kammurabi, and he and his successors ruled Babylon for 600 years; by that time the ignorant Arabs (Semites) having become civilized decided they could rule better and put Nebuchadnezzar on the throne. They were a thou-

sand to one of the white rulers, more or less. Following Nebuchadnezzar was Nebuchadnezza II, and Nabonidus.

The Arabs took the Jews into captivity until Darius and Cyrus, kings from other nations of the Sumerian Empire, liberated the Jews and sent them back to Palestine.

The first king (in the mental twilight of the dark races) was King Kammurabi, who wrote on stone the *Hammurabi Law-Code*, as known for many years in America.

This White Rule ended when (in overwhelming numbers) the Semitic Arabs placed Nebuchadnezzar on the throne of Babylon: the Goths had to flee to the Colony of Sumer. They took with them all written records including the *King List* of all Kings and Emperors of the Sumerian Empire. This White Rule dates from about 1217 to 567 B.C.

Soon after the Babylonian Arabs conquered Judea and reduced the Jews to "captivity" until Darius and Cyrus (Goths) conquered Babylon. (Remember the song, "Babylon is fallen, to rise no more.") Darius and Cyrus freed the Jews and sent them back to Jerusalem.

While in Babylon the Jews wrote the Talmud, adopted Judaism, renounced Hebrewism and changed the laws of Moses. They also wrote the *History of Creation*, as in Genesis of the Old Bible, from history written by the Chaldees and Assyrian Arabs to suit their "Traditions." After the Jews returned to Jerusalem (between 200 and 100 B.C.) they adulterated the Hebrew Prophets by adding several chapters to Daniel and to Isaiah, and verses to Ezekiel and other Prophets.

The complete record of the Aryan Goths and Adam's Sumerian Empire were recovered from the sunken City of Sumer, in the Valley of the Ganges, India, by L. A. Waddell. No two of the histories written by the Jews, the Arabs, and the Chaldees were alike: not one is truthful.

The *Geographic Magazine* of January, 1951, has an article on Mesopotamia, telling of this great civilization, but he didn't know whence it came. With the numerous pictures, there is but one that has the truth. That is found on page 84 of that issue of the *Geographic*; and even that is only partially true. He called the picture *Hammurabi* but his name is Kammurabi; he

has no dress on the King, on the upper part of the body, and the King has shoes on, whilst the Sumerian Kings and Emperors had certain characteristics as follows: they wore a hat with two to four horns turned up at the brim; they shaved the upper lip and wore a long beard; when they sat on the throne they did so with bare feet; the dress was made by a succession of ruffles around the body. His history was quotations from the Syrian Arabs, which was not the truth as before stated. Indeed it is not as complete as the Chaldeans' writing. All this will be disclosed in the pages following.

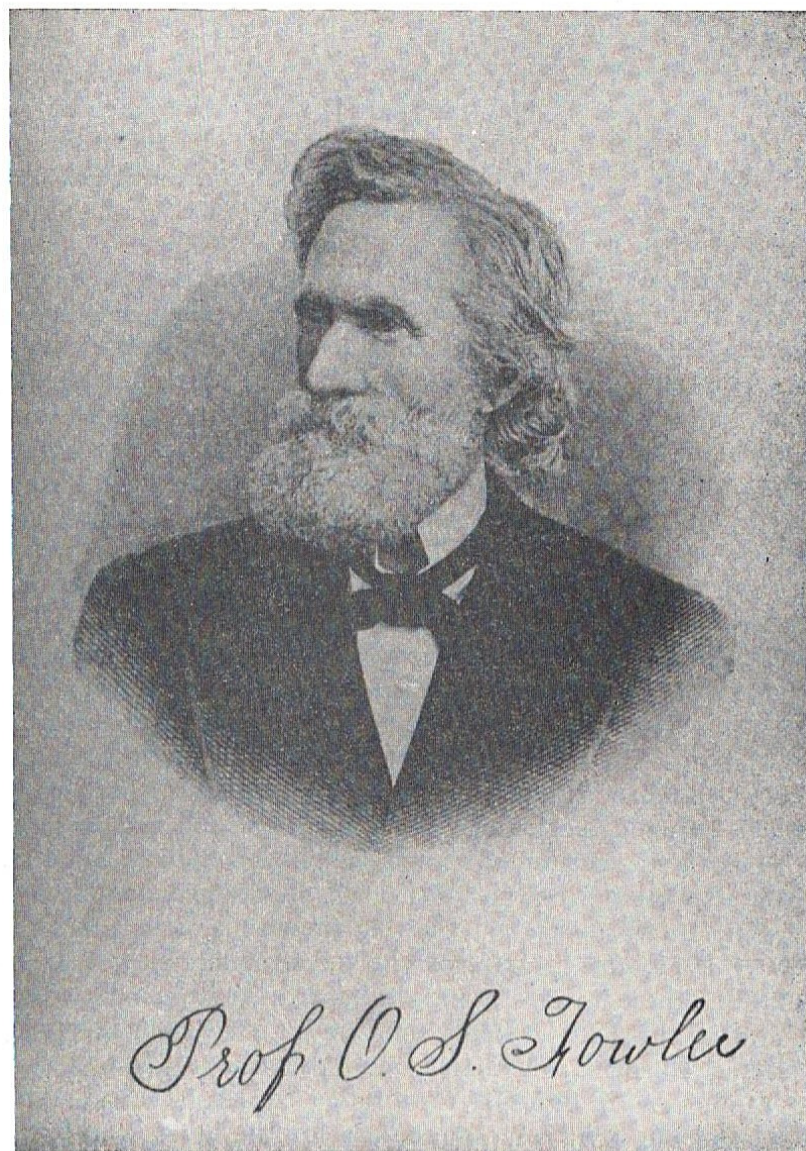
CHAPTER III

AMERICA'S RACE, BLOOD AND SOURCE OF IMMIGRATION

The historian has discovered that throughout history the most peaceful nations internally are those drawn along the lines of race, language and religion. For instance, Canada, with the same religion, Catholic and Protestant, and race and language, we can witness an international boundary, the longest in the world, between our Republic and the government of Canada, without a military post on the line, without any trouble arising; whereas, Mexico, with the same religion as we, but different in language and race, we have done nothing but quarrel; had one war with them and invaded them more than once in addition.

So long as we got our immigrants from the British Isles, Scandinavia, Denmark, Holland, France, and Germany, there were no "isms" in this country to plague the people. But in 1886 our manufacturers began to contract with the Slavs of Russia, the East Balkans, the Dago Italians, the Near East, including the Jews, to come to America to labor. In the states both parties began to demand restriction on immigration, and five presidents in a row, and in succession, vetoed the bill. President Woodrow Wilson also vetoed the bill when I was in Congress, and I aided in passing it over his veto. During the twenty-four years from 1886 to 1910, the records of the government show that 20,000,000 of these low-grade people came to America. The reader will find in the 12th Volume under the title "Human plants," by Luther Burbank, an analysis and the future effect in consequence of these 20,000,000 low-grade peoples. He calls attention to the fact that it is not the best of the low-grade, but the lowest of the low-grade races.

No civilization was ever built from the jungle, or restored after its decadence except by the Nordic or Mediterranean; nor could any govern with liberty except the Nordic or a mixture



of the Nordic with the Mediterranean race. America and England are largely of these two mixtures. The Mediterranean has a long head (long from the front to the back, and not from the crown of the head to the chin), is more proficient than the

Nordic in music, arts, and beautiful literature but they are too emotional to construct a stable government. In neither Europe, nor in the world history anywhere on the earth, has any race built a high grade civilization outside the Nordic, Mediterranean.

I read recently an editorial in the *Daily Oklahoman* pointing out that Germany's recent election went a long way toward the right, and from that he reasoned that Communism will never plague this country even with a devastating panic. In that he overlooks the fact that the races are not the same; that since the 20,000,000 low-grade people came to America there has been at least 15,000,000 more including a total of 10,000,000 Yiddish Jews. Luther Burbank stated that that blood mixed with our blood would ultimately weaken both mind and body and eventually destroy this Republic. The ignorant man on race will ask the question, "Why?" "Their blood is red, what is the difference?" Yes, so is the blood of a pig and a snake, but the corpuscles are not the same. It is certainly scientifically known that when you give a patient an infusion of blood he must be as near in complexion and appearance as possible. Otherwise if too far removed in type, it may kill the patient, or at least aggravate his trouble, and disease.

This writer has read many splendid works on European races, and I am going to copy from one of the best known, an author by the name of Arnold Leese (English author), a portion of his book: "*Racial Inequality in Europe*." Said quotation is as follows:

Racial Inequality in Europe

By Arnold Leese

"The Jewish and Masonic authors of the Great Equality Lie, under the shadow of which Europe is dying and civilisation itself reeling towards its doom, have seen to it that British people shall grow up ignorant of certain ethnological facts which would have prevented them being deceived by it.

"The result of this neglect of a vital subject is that although many Britons pride themselves on their ability to distinguish the various breeds of domesticated animals they encounter on road

and field, it is unusual to meet with anyone who, like most of my own political associates, are accustomed as a matter of course to take note of the racial affinities of any stranger they meet and are thus able to make a reasonably accurate appraisal of his character and probable reactions almost on sight. The proper



ARNOLD LEESE

study of mankind is Man; but the average citizen has not mastered the rudiments of the study.

This article is written with the intent of supplying some of the most important data about the native races of Europe. The

reader must first realise that Race and Nationality are not synonymous terms; there is no British Race, no German Race, no French Race. The difference in characteristics of the peoples of (say) Britain, Germany and France depend not upon belonging to different races but to the relative proportion of the different race-types met with in their populations. By "Race," I do not, of course, mean Species, because all the races of Europe are capable of interbreeding with one another, producing offspring which is not sterile. By the term "Race," I mean a human group whose members have a well-marked combination of bodily and mental characteristics, and which reproduces its like. Of such groups native to Europe (and we are not therefore here concerned with Jews, Gypsies, Moors, etc.), five are recognised: (Where *head-length* is mentioned, it means the *length* from *before* to *behind*, not from the *crown* to the *chin*).

Typical Physical Characters

"(1) Nordic.

Tall stature.
Long-headed.
Narrow-faced with well-developed chin.
Narrow nose with high bridge.
Fair hair with a hint of gold in it.
Blue or grey eyes.
Ruddy complexion.

(2) Mediterranean.

Short stature, small extremities.
Long-headed.
Narrow-faced.
Narrow nose with high bridge.
Hair brown or black.
Eyes brown.
Swarthy complexion.

(3) Dinaric.

Tall stature.
Short-headed. Skull goes straight up at the back.
Narrow-faced.

Baltic; neither of these groups have prominent chins, but in the East Baltic there is a massive development at the angle of the lower jaw and a tendency to a Mongol-like obliqueness of the eyes. The Alpine man is dark of hair and eyes, whilst the East Baltic is pale in these features.

"GENERAL DISTRIBUTION.

"The short-headed races are not really native to Britain, whose original stock was Mediterranean, the Gulf Stream favouring the development of this race so far north. Most of the martial invasions of Britain were made by Nordic men who now predominate in number over the descendants of the Mediterranean aboriginals.

"In France, the north used to be chiefly Nordic, the centre Alpine and the south Mediterranean in race, but the revolutions and the wars of the last century and a half have almost wiped out the Nordic element, and the average Frenchman is now mainly Alpine and a second-rate citizen.

"Germany, before the Jewish War of Survival, was Nordic in the north, Alpine and Dinaric in the south, and East Baltic in the east.

"Iceland, Scandinavia, Holland and Denmark are Nordic in the main; Belgium is divided into the Nordic Flemish and the Alpine Walloons.

"Spain is Mediterranean with Alpine and Nordic elements, but the population has been strongly contaminated by non-European Jews and Moors.

"Italy is typically Alpine in the north, and Mediterranean in the south, but possesses a fractional Nordic element which is decreasing.

"Eastern and southeastern Europe is populated chiefly by short-heads (Alpines, East Baltics, Dinarics) but has a decided Mediterranean strain in Rumania and Greece.

"In Finland, the coastal inhabitants are chiefly Nordic, the up-country ones East Baltic.

"The large pre-war population of Nordics in the Baltic States is now largely liquidated by the Bolsheviks.

"MENTAL CHARACTERISTICS.

"The real importance of being able to distinguish readily the

members of one European Race from those of another by their physical appearance lies in the fact, so little known or recognised, that to a very considerable extent the mental characters of a race are as fixed as its physical ones. Nothing is more untrue than to say that all European Races are equal. The enormous political moment of this fact has been fatally overlooked by the so-called 'leaders' of our Jewish and Freemasonic Democracy. The subject has been deliberately suppressed.

"Here are the typical mental pictures of the five races:

"NORDIC. His great quality is stability; not being excitable or impulsive, he has time to think and is therefore practical and far-sighted. He has an urge toward truth and justice because he knows instinctively that they give the best practical results; his attitude towards women is simply the fairness which makes for stability. He is energetic and adventurous. He is brave, but moral courage is not more often met with than in other races. Criminality is unusual in Nordic people, and cleanliness of body and soul normal. In the sciences they excel, and in the creation of real things, having mental initiative.

"MEDITERRANEAN. His excitability has always kept him down. He is apt to be shallow, and is not usually energetic. He is strongly governed by his sexual life. He often excels in the Arts, but it is a common error to suppose that a high civilisation depends upon attainments in Art rather than Stability. He is lively and mercurial, and easily influenced by that prostitute among the Arts, Oratory.

"DINARIC. These people are hearty and manly, without possessing any deep or wide outlook. They have a strong sense of honour, and love home and natural things. They make brave soldiers, but are rather liable to fits of temper.

"ALPINE. Hardworking but unimaginative and narrow in outlook. This is the least gifted of the five races. The Alpine nature is cautious and he is slow to trust strangers. His inferiority complex is considerable, and he likes to do what he sees others are doing. His love of home and family are great; plodding industry enables him to survive and even replace more competent races than his own. He sticks to the land, is amenable to

discipline and makes a good soldier in the ranks. Most decidedly, this race is without the spirit of adventure.

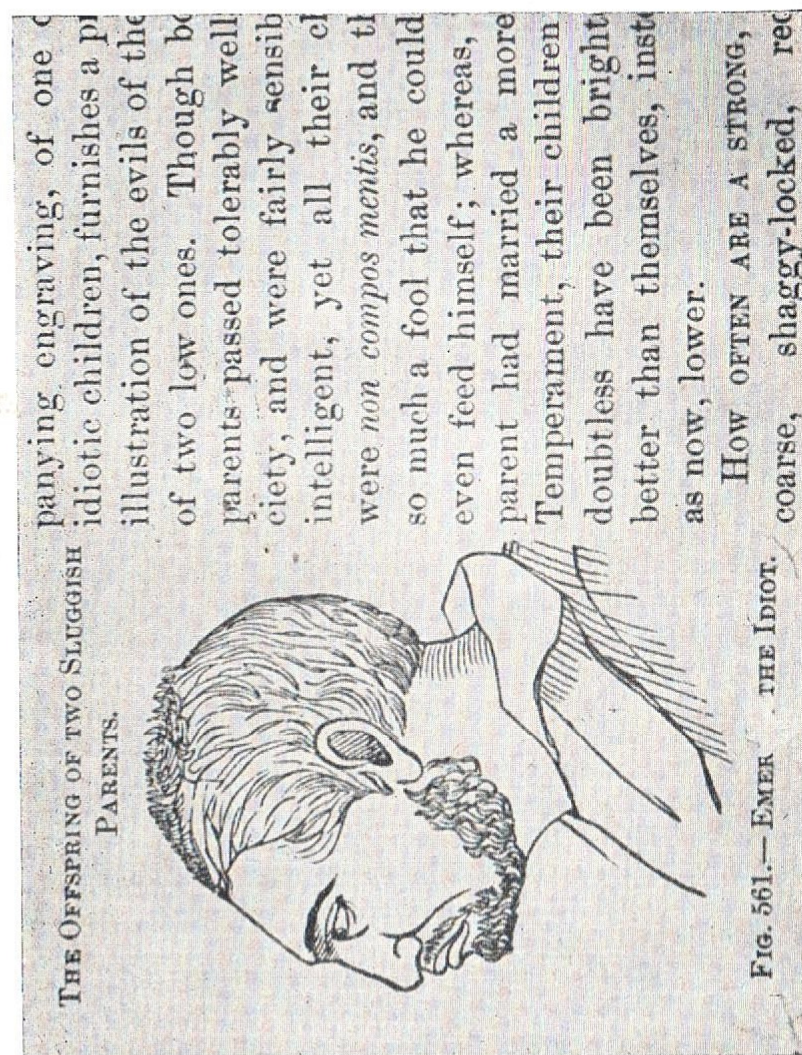
"EAST BALTIC. His nature is like that of the Alpine except that he possesses imagination; but it is not much use to him, as he lacks creative application to carry out his ideas, and often becomes a visionary. Like the Alpine, he survives by hard work and endurance. There is a streak of oriental brutality in him, although usually he is kind enough. He is markedly deficient in the ability to make quick and wise decisions and so produces few real leaders. See Dewey's picture, Alpine type.

"THE MAKERS OF CIVILISATION.

"In no single case in Europe has a really great civilisation been founded by other than the Nordic people. As they fought their way down to the easy climate of the Mediterranean coast where the struggle for existence is less grim than in their northern homes, their creative qualities inevitably formed the great civilisations of ancient Greece and Rome; the only reason that these civilisations ever declined was that the Nordic Race itself declined by intermarriage with lesser breeds of men whose descendants could not uphold the standards that the Nordics bequeathed to them. Other races than the Nordic have enormous contributions to civilisation to their credit, but none have had the character to raise a civilisation from the jungle. Long after the rank-and-file Nordics have disappeared from the countries they conquered and raised to their own level, remnants of the race are found in their aristocratic families representing the last dying sparks of their original fire of leadership.

"The outlook in 1947 is grim. The Nordic people are now confined to a thin fringe along the northern coast of the continent: Scandinavia, Denmark, Holland, the Flemish and the Normans, together with what is left of the great race in Germany. The Jews, triumphant in their mercenaries' war, have made a dead set against the people best qualified to resist their foul propaganda; the best Germans are enslaved, starved or liquidated, and it is doubtful if there are enough Nordic Germans left to rebuild their murdered civilisation. As for the Baltic States (Lithuania, Latvia, Esthonia) which are no more to be found on the map of Europe, and Poland, their Nordic

peoples are now toiling (millions of them) in the Far East and north of Siberia, the slaves of Jewish Bolshevism. We live at the end of an epoch, the end of Continental Europe as the great-



est civilising centre of the world.

"Looking upon this rubbish-heap of Europe today, my reader may ask, remembering that the Nordic British took part in the

work of destruction: "Is this, then, evidence of Nordic intelligence?" The answer is that Nordic intelligence in this country has long given place to Jewish propaganda. The great falsehood of Racial Equality has so displaced Nordic common-sense that you will have a difficulty now in finding a typical Nordic man in the Cabinet. The Equality Lie, spread by means of perverted Christianity. (Misunderstanding of the meaning of the Bible.—Murray).

"CAN THE NORDICS RECOVER EUROPE? That is in the laps of the Gods. But through no other channel can Europe itself recover."

Mr. Arnold Leese sells two splendid books everyone should read:

"*Jewish Ritual Murder*," by Leese; "*Five Races of Europe*," by George Piles. Price: 50 cts. postpaid. See Leese's address top of Chapter XIV, this book.—Murray.

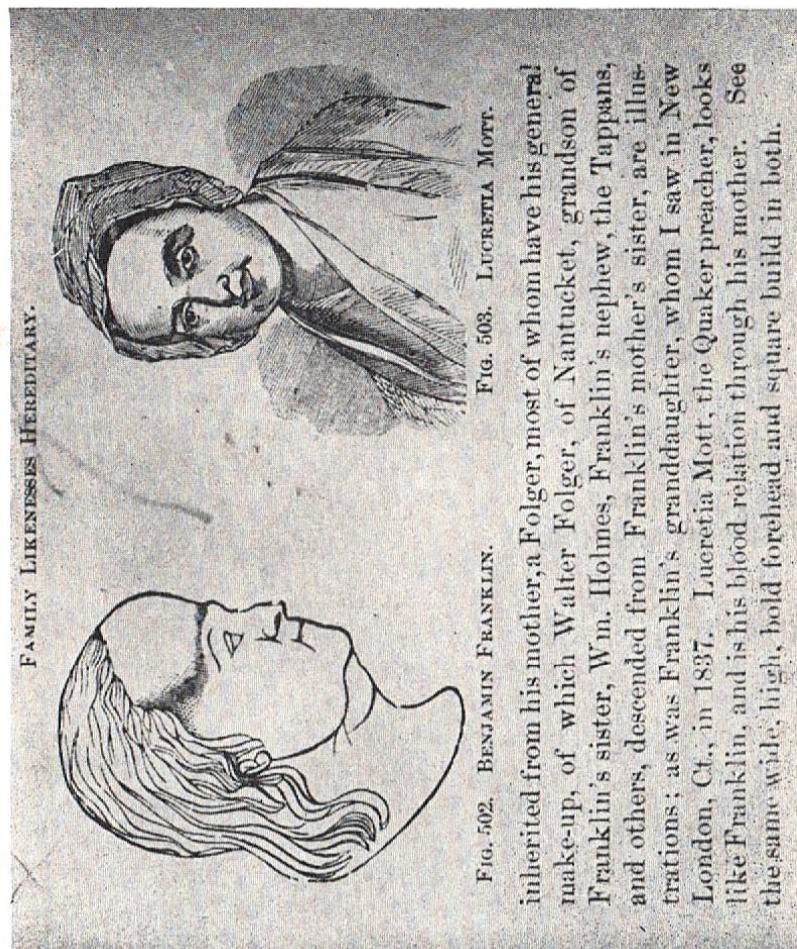
Some Laws of Inheritance

A book, copyrighted the year I was born, 1869, written by the world's greatest phrenologist, O. S. Fowler, a book of 1065 pages, the first I ever read entirely through, discussing the effect of marriages of close relatives. (The title of the book: "*Sexual Science*.") In giving the effect of close relatives marrying, he said there would always be either physical defect, a moral defect, mental defect, or some other abnormality; that some would have double thumbs and toes; some would be bald headed; some would have debased morality, or some would have a sub-normal mentality, extending even to idiocy. Since reading that book, I have observed all of these defects. Near the town of Boyd, Wise County, Texas, was a family by the name of Higgins. The effects showed double thumbs on the boys, with degenerate morals of the girls.

At Farmersville, Texas, I lived with a family by the name of Roan, who had a brother living nearby who had married double first cousins. Their seven children, girls and boys were bald headed. Just a half-mile away was a family by the name of Bickler, who had married double first cousins, and had fourteen children, all of whom were sub-normal mentally.

If the brain be normal and balanced, says Luther Burbank,

in his brochure, "*The Human Plant*," it will be strength plus like strength. That was especially shown in the parents of Frederick the Great. His mother was the blood niece of his father, and that produced seven Kings. One of them was Gustavus Adol-



phus, of Sweden. Another was Catherine the Great of Russia. She married Peter, the Second, and shortly took the crown herself, but she was a moral degenerate. Wilhelm, the Kaiser, of Germany, was a descendant, and that was the cause of his with-

cred arm. In intellect he was a giant but in morals he was a dwarf.

You will notice often a "black sheep" of a family coming from a very honorable family, which is due to inheritance. For instance if a man and his wife either have one or four inherited disposition, or excessive love of wealth, low conscientious scruples, or egocentric, these dispositions are inherited, and the offspring will be thieves, or "black sheep."

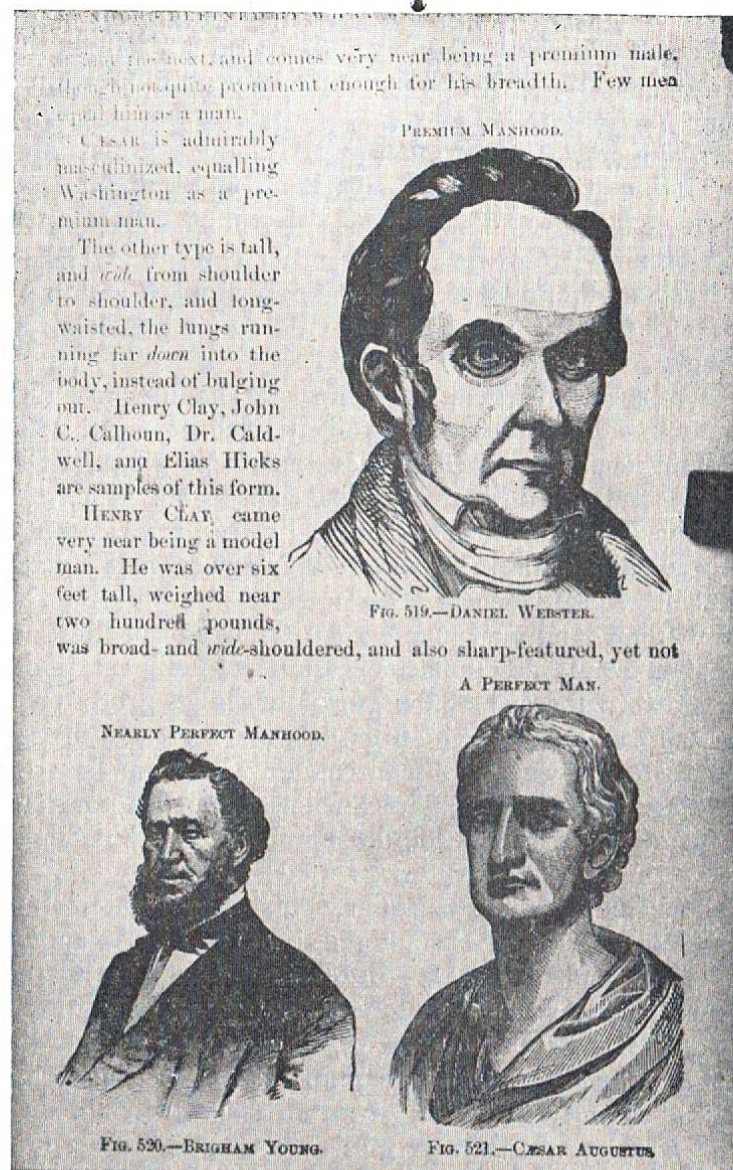
Bald headed people are a "cross skipped" inheritance. That is to say the father, unless on both sides of the family there is a bald head, will not give the faculty to his sons, nor to his daughters, except the faculty of the gift, and the daughters will produce bald headed boys, but not girls. This is largely true of proneness to bleed at the nose.

There is an estimated 50,000 women in the United States that are bald headed. That is due to cross marriages, and is prevalent more with the Jews because of that fact than any other. The history of the Rothschilds family since the original Rothschilds went into England shows that they had to date 56 marriages, and exactly one-half of them married relatives, one married his blood niece.

As To Proper Food

There is one exception, where there is a "craving" for food—when a woman is *enciente* (pronounced on-shant, accent last syllable) and craves anything, she must be supplied, even if it be dirt; else it may "mark" the child for life with that "craving." I mention this because so many scientists and Medicos say: "There is nothing in it." But experience and observation is more nearly true than all man's *Science*. I have seen and personally known of so many cases that I know that *pre-natal* influence is true. Many a child has been marked with a "crave" for whiskey, because the mother was not supplied before its birth.

No member of Napoleon Bonaparte's family, before or since his day, ever became distinguished in any line. His father was a minor Military officer, with very ordinary ability—just enough to train men in the tactics. His mother accompanied him almost daily on horse-back for months to review and watch the march-



ing troops, until the day of his birth—she left the field, rode home and in a few minutes gave birth to the greatest Military Chieftain of Modern times—Pre-Natal.

In the Indian Territory, I knew two distinct cases of "Whiskey Marked" and one for "dirt"; and the mother hid in the cellar till she ate her fill of dirt—the child never could stand black pepper on his food unless he was assured that it was pepper and not dirt. In one of the "Whiskey-craving," the whiskey was captured (when the man sent to Denison for it, was returning) by officers and spilt. The boy was born "marked" with the "whiskey-craving" for life. In the other case, the whiskey was supplied, the mother (Chickasaw Indian) drank a gallon in two last weeks of her *enciente*, and the child would not drink it—he got enough.

I knew a lawyer at Wewoka, before statehood, who had killed 13 Negroes. He told me he hated all Negroes, and while we were talking about it, two Negroes passed his office. He said, "There goes two—I'd like to get." I asked him "Where he got such a mania?" "My mother, before I was born, was tantalized by a Negro till she said she hated all Negroes, and I was born with that hate," said he.

On the other hand a woman *enciente* must not be "hid away," but taken out of all that confinement to meet intelligent, good people, but not to witness the "abnormal" or things grotesque, crippled, or deformed that excite pity, envy, or hate, or that would produce excitement such as the circus, or wild animals, or prize-fights. She should not be placed where compelled to view persons deformed or crippled, idiotic or imbecilic, or bleeding from wounds.

She should be taken to view fine arts, musical entertainments and sensible lectures; and encouraged to read good, strong books, clear of fanaticism or bigotry—avoiding all excitement and the "abnormal"; and as St. Paul admonished, led to meditate upon "whatsoever things are pure; whatsoever things are lovely; whatsoever things are of good report, think on these things." That is the best to produce *pre-natal* character and versatile talent.

Madison Grant

In his work entitled "*The Passing of the Great Race*" Madison Grant makes the statements quoted below:

"European history has been written in terms of nationality and of language, but never before in terms of race; yet race has played a far larger part than either language or nationality in moulding the destinies of men; race implies heredity, and heredity implies all the moral, social, and intellectual characteristics and traits which are the springs of politics and government.

Quite independently and unconsciously the author, never before a historian, has turned this historical sketch into the current of a great biological movement, which may be traced back to the teachings of Galton and Weismann, beginning in the latter third of the nineteenth century. This movement has compelled us to recognize the superior force and stability of heredity, as being more enduring and potent than environment. This movement is also a reaction from the teachings of Henri Taine among historians and of Herbert Spencer among biologists, because it proves that environment and, in the case of man, education have an immediate, apparent, and temporary influence, while heredity has a deep, subtle, and *permanent* influence on the actions of men.

The moral tendency of the heredity interpretation of history is for our day and generation, and is in strong accord with the true spirit of the modern eugenics movement in relation to patriotism, namely, the conservation and multiplication for our country of the best spiritual, moral, intellectual, and physical forces of heredity; thus only will the integrity of our institutions be maintained in the future. These divine forces are more or less sporadically distributed in all races, some of them are found in what we call the lowest races, some are scattered widely throughout humanity, but they are certainly more widely and uniformly distributed in some races than in others.

Thus conservation of that race, which has given us the true spirit of Americanism, is not a matter either of racial pride or of racial prejudice; it is a matter of love of country, of a true sentiment which is based upon knowledge and the lessons of history, rather than upon the sentimentalism which is fostered by ignorance. If I were asked: What is the greatest danger which threatens the American republic today? I would certainly reply: The gradual dying out among our people of those hereditary traits through which the principles of our religion, political and social

foundations were laid down, and their insidious replacement by traits of less noble character." (From the Preface.)

"It is, therefore, necessary at the outset for the reader to thoroughly appreciate that race, language, and nationality are three separate and distinct things."

"In America we have nearly succeeded in destroying the privilege of birth; that is, the intellectual and moral advantage a man of good stock brings into the world with him. We are now engaged in destroying the privilege of wealth; that is, the reward of successful intelligence and industry, and in some quarters there is developing a tendency to attack the privilege of intellect and to deprive a man of the advantages of an early and thorough education. Simplified spelling is a step in this direction. Ignorance of English grammar or classic learning must not be held up as a reproach to the political and social aspirant.

"Mankind emerged from savagery and barbarism under the leadership of selected individuals whose personal prowess, capacity, or wisdom gave them the right to lead."

"The serf or villein was, therefore, tied by law to the land, and could not leave except with his master's consent. As soon as these nomadic instincts ceased to exist serfdom vanished. One has only to read the severe laws against vagrancy in England, just before the Reformation, to realize how wide-spread and serious was this nomadic instinct."

Rising Tide of Color

In his splendid work, "*The Rising Tide of Color*," from which I quote, Mr. Lothrop Stoddard said:

"On the northwest, grouped around the Baltic and North Seas, lies the great Nordic race. It is characterized by a fair white skin, wavy hair with a range of color from dark brown to flaxen, light eyes, tall stature, and long skulls."

"As to the great Nordic race, within relatively recent historic times it occupied the Grasslands north of the Black and Caspian Seas eastward to the Himalayas. Traces of Nordic peoples in central Asia are constantly found, and when archaeological research there becomes as intensive as in Europe we shall be aston-

ished to find how long, complete, and extended was their occupation of Western Asia.

"By the time of Charlemagne the White Man's world was reduced to Scandinavia, Germany west of the Elbe, the British Isles, the Low Countries, and northern France and Italy, with outlying groups in southern France and Spain. This was the lowest ebb for the Nordics and it was the crowing glory of Charlemagne's career that he not only turned back the flood, but began the organization of a series of more or less Nordicized marches or barrier states from the Baltic to the Adriatic, which have served as ramparts against Asiatic pressure from his day to ours.

"The Roman and Byzantine Empires struggled for centuries to check the advancing tide of Asiatics, but Arab expansions under the impulse of the Mohammedan religion finally tore away all the eastern coasts of the Mediterranean Sea, while from an Arabized Spain they threatened western Europe. With the White Man's world thus rapidly receding in the south, a series of pure Mongol invasions from central Asia, sweeping north of the Caspian and Black Seas, burst upon central Europe. Attila and his Huns were the first to break through into Nordic lands as far as the plains of northern France. None of the later hordes were able to force their way so far into Nordic territories, but spent their strength upon the Alpines of the Balkans and eastern Europe.

"Eastern Germany, the Austrian states, Poland, and Russia had been Nordic lands before the Slavs emerged after the fall of Rome. Whether the occupation of Teutonic lands by the Wends and Slavs in eastern Europe was an infiltration or a conquest is not known, but the conviction is growing that, like other movements which preceded and followed, it was caused by Mongoloid pressure.

That the western Slavs or Wends had been long Nordicized in speech is indicated by the thoroughly Aryan character of the Slavic languages. They found in the lands they occupied an underlying Teutonic population."

"Beginning with Attila and his Huns, in the fourth century,

there was a series of purely Mongoloid tribes entering from Asia in wave after wave.

"Prior to Jenghiz Khan the later hordes did not reach quite as far west as the earlier ones.

"The first wave, Attila's Huns, were followed during the succeeding centuries by the Avars, the Bulgars, the Hunagar Magyars, the Patzinaks and the Cumans.

"Other Tatar and Mongoloid tribes settled in southern and eastern Russia. Chief among these were the Mongol Chazars, who founded an extensive and powerful empire in southern and southeastern Russia as early as the eighth century. It is interesting to note that they accepted Judaism and became the ancestors of the majority of the Jews of eastern Europe, the round-skulled Ashkenazim.

"In this mixed population burst Jenghiz Khan with his great horde of pure Mongols. All southern Russia, Poland, and Hungary collapsed before them, and in southern Russia the rule of the Mongol persisted for centuries, in fact the Golden Horde of Tatars retained control of the Crimea down to 1783.

"Even in Roman times the Greek world had been steadily losing, first its Nordic blood and then later the blood of its Nordicized European population, and it became in its declining years increasingly Asiatic until the final fall of Constantinople in 1453.

"The Nordicized Alpines of eastern Europe and the Nordicized Mediterraneans of southern Europe have proved too feeble to hold back the Asiatic hordes, Mongol or Saracen. It was not until the realms of pure Nordics were reached that the invaders were turned back. This is shown by the fact that the Arabs had quickly mastered northern Africa and conquered Spain, where the Nordic Goths were too few in number to hold them back, while southern France, which was not then, and is not now, a Nordic land, had offered no serious resistance. It was not until the Arabs, in 732, at Tours, dashed themselves to pieces against the solid ranks of heavy-armed Nordics, the Islam receded."

(The commander of that battle was Charles Martell, known as Carl "The Hammer." Gibbon says of this battle with Carl the Hammer, the Christian Prince of Germany: "But for that

battle, the Koran would probably be taught today in Oxford England. In truth the white race may be termed the 'Lost Tribes of Israel.'"

Throughout the fourteen centuries of battles won by the white Christians in Europe against the invasion of Asiatics, it was the white race, the Nordics, that preserved Christianity.—Murray)

"The same fate had already been encountered by Attila and his Huns, who, after dominating Hungary and southern Germany and destroying the Burgundians on the Rhine, had pushed into northern France as far as Chalons. Here, in 376, he was beaten, not by the Romanized Gauls but by the Nordic Visigoths, whose king, Roderick, died on the field.

"Christendom, however, had sore trials ahead when the successors of Jenghiz Khan destroyed Moscovy and Poland and devastated eastern Europe. The victorious career of the Tatars was unchecked, from the Chinese Sea on the east to the Indian Ocean on the south, until 1241, at Wahlstatt in Silesia, they encountered pure Nordic fighting men. Then the tide turned. Though outnumbering the Christians five to one and victorious in the battle itself, the Tatars were unable to push farther west and turned south into Hungary and other Alpine lands.

"In twelve years, in China and the neighboring states, Jenghiz Khan and his lieutenants slaughtered more than 18,500,000 human beings.

"Almost in modern times these same Mongoloid invaders, entering by way of Asia Minor and calling themselves Turks, after destroying the Eastern Empire, the Balkan States, and Hungary, again met the Nordic chivalry of western Europe under the walls of Vienna, in 1683, and again the Asiatics went down in rout.

"On these four separate occasions the Nordic race and it alone saved modern civilization. The half-Nordicized lands to the south and to the east collapsed under the invasions.

"Unnumbered Nordic tribes, nameless and unsung, have been massacred, or submerged, or driven from their lands. The survivors had been pushed ever westward until their backs were against the Northern Ocean. There the Nordics came to bay—the tide was turned. Few stop to reflect that it was more than

sixty years after the first American legislature sat at Jamestown, Virginia, that Asia finally abandoned the conquest of Europe.

"One of the chief results of forcing the Nordic race back to the seacoast was the creation of maritime power and its development to a degree never before known.

"The backbone of western civilization is racially Nordic, the Alpines and Mediterraneans being effective precisely to the extent in which they have been Nordicized and vitalized.

"If this great race, with its capacity for leadership and fighting, should ultimately pass, with it would pass that which we call civilization. It would be succeeded by an unstable and bastardized population, where worth and merit would have no inherent right to leadership and among which a new and darker age would blot out our racial inheritance.

"Such a catastrophe cannot threaten if the Nordic race will gather itself together in time, shake off the shackles of an inveterate altruism, discard the vain phantom of internationalism, and reassert the pride of race and the right of merit to rule.

"The Nordic race has been driven from many of its lands, but still grasps firmly the control of the world.

"It has repeatedly been confronted with crises where the accident of battle, or the genius of a leader, saved a well-nigh hopeless day.

"Today, the need for statesmanship is great, and greater still is the need for thorough knowledge of history. All over the world the first has been lacking, and in the passions of the Great War the lessons of the past have been forgotten both here and in Europe.

"The total number of human being alive today is about 1,700,000,000. Of these 550,000,000 are white, while 1,150,000,000 are colored. . . . Nevertheless, the basic fact remains that some four-fifths of the entire white race is concentrated on less than one-fifth of the white world's territorial area.

"As to the 1,150,000,000 of the colored world, they are divided as already stated, into four primary categories: yellows, browns, blacks and reds. The yellows are the most numerous of the colored races, numbering over 500,000,000. Their habitat is eastern Asia. Nearly as numerous and much more wide-

spread than the yellows are the browns, numbering some 450,000,000. The browns spread in a broad belt from the Pacific Ocean westward across southern Asia and northern Africa to the Atlantic Ocean. The blacks total about 150,000,000. Their center is Africa south of the Sahara Desert, but besides the African continent there are vestigial black traces across southern Asia to the Pacific and also strong black outposts in the Americas. Least numerous of the colored race-stocks are the reds—the "Indians" of the western hemisphere, mustering a total of less than 40,000,000."

"Treating the primary race-stocks as units, it would appear that whites tend to double in eighty years, yellows and browns in sixty years, blacks in forty years."

"The greater part of the colored world is today under white political control. Wherever the white man goes he attempts to impose the bases of his ordered civilization. He puts down tribal war, he wages truceless combat against epidemic disease, and he so improves communications that augmented and better distributed food supplies minimize the blight of famine. In response to these life saving activities the enormous death-rate which in the past has kept the colored races from excessive multiplication is falling to proportions comparable with the death rate of white countries.

"Then came the Great War. The colored world suddenly saw the white peoples which, in racial matters had hitherto maintained something of a united front, locked in an internecine death-grapple of unparalleled ferocity; it saw those same peoples put one another furiously to the ban as irreconcilable foes; it saw white race-unity cleft by political and moral gulfs which white men themselves continuously iterated would never be filled.

"As an Australian writer, J. Liddell Kelly, remarks: 'We have erred grievously by prematurely forcing ourselves upon Asiatic races. The instinct of the Asiatic in desiring isolation and separation from other forms of civilization was much more correct than our craze for imposing our forms of religion, morals, and industrialism upon them. It is not race-hatred, nor even race-antagonism, that is at the root of this attitude; it is an unerring intuition, which in years gone by has taught the Asiatic

that his evolution in the scale of civilization could best be accomplished by his being allowed to develop on his own lines. Pernicious European compulsion has led him to abandon that attitude. Let us not be ashamed to confess that he was right and we were wrong."

Speaking of war and prevention of war, the United Nations cannot prevent war, but the secret agreements and bargainings between different ideologies in religion and government, they will produce more wars than they will ever prevent.

Running back 475 years from the present, England has had more war, and fought more days in war, than any other nation on earth; next was Spain, then France and Germany. Germany has never fought except when effort was made to limit her powers, or rather, in self-defense.

The 13th Century had the least war and the greatest progress for 2,000 years before, but they fought in the 13th century one day out of every five; while America has fought one day out of every four and one-half, taking the period from the Revolution to the present day. Yet we boast we are a peaceful nation. That is true of the people, but in nearly every war their politicians have sold them out.

A very prominent Rabbi said, "We have been the bottom of all your wars. We are the destroyers and always will be the destroyers." How true! The Jews admit now that through the Masonic Order of Europe which they turned into a Revolutionary group, they brought on the French Revolution, to abolish religion, which they intend yet to do. The only war they had no hand in was the American Revolution. Their hand was in the Civil War. The Jew would go south, claim to be a citizen of the south, then go north and claim to be a Union man. They did that until Gen. Grant issued a number of Orders against them which Lincoln's cabinet overruled. The U. S. had declared an embargo on Southern cotton and the Jews would run the blockade with approval, for a while, of Lincoln's cabinet.

They were the cause of the Spanish-American War—one war that we fought on a falsehood. The Jew International Bankers of Wall Street wanted war, and they evidently made arrangements with the officers commanding the Battleship *Maine* which

was sunk from a bomb within. It was strange that there was not a marine nor an officer on the ship when it was sunk in Havana Harbor. Then they began to cry for war. Spain denied that she sank the *Maine*. It was the duty upon that denial to ascertain who did, but congress went wild and declared for war. After the war was over the ship was raised and it was disclosed it was sunk by a bomb within. They towed it to deep water and sunk the evidence. However, it is known to the authorities in Washington.

The Jews were the cause of both World Wars, or rather the International Bank group, and the enmity of the Jews against Germany was because Germany started an economic system and overlooked the International Bank group. In fact, it left them high and dry without earnings, by a system of "barter and trade." One of their leaders quoted in chapters hereafter, that "Hitler did not want war, but the war would be forced upon him."

The trouble in all wars, just as Palmer, the Newspaper man, stated, what he hated most about war was "no one is allowed to tell the truth, and no one hears the truth." That was true of the Civil War. According to publications, General Lee had cloven feet and General Grant was a beast; and the best liars of all are the Jews, and always have been. And anybody and everybody that becomes Jew-Wise learns that truth. They have deceived not only their own people but even the Christian World.

The Jews will be expected to buy all of them again and destroy them, just as they did Madison Grant's work and Stoddard's work quoted above; and the greater works of J. A. Waddell of England. I have had a standing advertisement in Europe for his work, but it seems that only a half dozen people have his greatest work, "*The Makers of Civilization*." The Jews do not want race discussion because it puts them in the background of racial virtues.

Says the Bible Dictionary, the "Jews throughout their history would take an old document and revise it, and then bury or burn the original."

Ben Franklin established the Franklin Institute in Philadel-

phia. He had made a speech in the Constitutional Convention in substance saying: "I want a provision in the Constitution to prohibit the coming of the Jews to America. If not put in the Constitution, I predict within 100 years they will be coming here in droves, and within 200 years, they will gleefully rub their hands while the Gentiles wait on them."

But now his foundation is controlled by a Jew by the name of Hiss, and he states that that speech is not in there. Of course not, they destroyed it. (I have a copy of that speech, but I got it from the heirs of Pinkney, who kept notes on the U. S. Constitutional Convention.—Murray)

THE COMING POLITICAL STRUGGLE OF RACE

On the 26th of April, 1949, Don Lohbeck was invited to address a class in the Sociology and Anatomy Department of Washington University, St. Louis, Missouri, on the racial philosophy of the Christian Nationalist movement. His address follows:

The study of the racial aspect of the political struggle is a fundamental concern of the Christian Nationalist movement.

The struggle for political power is no longer limited to nations or empires. It is now entering the broader battlefield—where races, and segments of races, without regard to geographical bounds or national allegiances, are being activated or neutralized, as political expediency requires.

Upon the propagandist, therefore, falls the task of converting a collection of individual citizens into a unified mass that will react simultaneously and uniformly to a given circumstance. His propaganda is only effective, and, indeed, is only directed toward large numbers that have been trained to think as a group and react as a unit. The larger the group—the easier the propagandization.

For example: The Negro in America is being subjected to a campaign of intense propagandization from all sides of the political fence. He is being propagandized by the forces of Communism; he is being propagandized by the forces of New Dealism; he is being propagandized by the forces of reaction. In

all cases the Negro is being called upon to act not as an individual American citizen—but as "a Negro." In order to make each individual react from group considerations, rather than individual considerations, he must be shown that he has reasons to act similarly with other Negroes. A racial destiny must be forecast so that the individual will sacrifice his individuality in the interest of the future. A racial enemy must be made visible so that the individual will flee to collective thinking and collective action for the sake of security.

These things are being presented to the American Negro this very day. He cannot escape from the propaganda that is pounding and pounding into his subconscious mind that he is part of a racial group that has a common past, a common future.

This is being done to the Negro purely from political expediency, with no regard for the result, the inevitable result, that will make of the present political struggle a world-wide battle for racial survival.

Similarly with the Jew. The Zionist movement is one of the forces fighting for political domination. The Jew, too, is no longer an individual—he has become a member. The organization of the Jew into a racial group has progressed much more rapidly and effectively than has the organization of the Negro. The reasons are obvious: The positions of power held by Jews in the fields of publicity and propaganda make it a simple matter to glorify the Common Racial Past, the Common Racial Enemy, the Common Racial Future.

The result of this awakening of racial consciousness, of racial destiny and of a racial enemy will be that the struggle for world power that today appears as the warfare of "political" ideas for "political" domination will, tomorrow, appear as "racial" warfare for "racial" survival.

The Christian Nationalist movement believes this to be inevitable. Not as the result of the activities of any man, or any nation, or any political movement, but as the necessary conclusion of the pattern of history.

Only the White Man remains unawakened, unaware. While the Negro and Jew, in America, are being duped, coerced, frightened, educated and led into ever closer organization, ever greater

racial solidarity, ever higher racial awareness—the white man in America is being given the opposite treatment. The white race is being divided and redivided into ever smaller groups. The propaganda being directed toward the white man presents race consciousness as something unclean, indecent. The traditions of the white race are being ridiculed, the heroes of the white race are being belittled, the destiny of the white race is being denied.

One of the fundamental reasons for the organization of the Christian Nationalist movement was to awaken the racial consciousness of the white race so that, when racial conflict comes, our people will not be the victims of another, and more deadly, Pearl Harbor attack.

Starting from this point I will try to express simply and concisely the racial philosophy of the Christian Nationalist movement.

In the first place, we believe that the basic requirement of every race is the maintenance, at any cost, of its racial purity.

Secondly, we deny any equality of the races and believe that there are superior races, inferior races and generic differences between all races.

Thirdly, we believe that only a revitalized and regenerated white race can prevent the involvement of all mankind in a racial conflagration that will end in the destruction of civilization.

Fourthly, we believe in the complete social and political segregation of the black and white races in America pending the establishment of a Negro homeland.

Fifthly, we believe that the Jewish race aspires to world domination and the ultimate destruction of the white race.

To put it more succinctly: The Christian Nationalist movement believes in *racial purity*, the *superiority of the white race*, that the *white race is the bearer and protector of civilization*, *segregation of the races*, that the *danger to the white race comes from the aspirations of the Jewish race to dominate the world*.

It was Benjamin D'Israeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of Great Britain, who said, "*The key to the mystery of the world—is race.*" If the white race had been conscious of this fact

throughout the past five centuries the world would be a safer and better ordered place than it is today.

Here, then, is our philosophy:

Civilization, in the meaning of man's having conquered the forces of nature and put them to work for man's welfare—in the sense of man's technical knowledge being used to bring greater comfort and enjoyment, is the product of the white race. It is the white man—as engineer, as architect, as adventurer, as scientist, as mathematician, as artist—who has lifted mankind from barbarism to civilization. That the white race was able to conquer the force of nature, and the white race alone, is due to the inherent curiosity of the white race—the superior intelligence of the white race, and the quality, uniquely white, of individualism to a possibly exaggerated degree. Throughout the history of the white race the white nation, having carried its civilization to the extent of its technical knowledge (that is, having conquered all of the frontiers its technical facilities would permit it to engage), became morally decadent and intermixed with the inferior races within its orbit. With the loss of racial integrity and the rise of mass politics (and the introduction of the "*all men are equal*" philosophy) political control passed into the hands of the mongrel. Civilization, no longer protected by the aggressiveness of the white race, disappeared.

Civilization is seldom destroyed by forces from without—but by corruption and disintegration and treacherous forces within.

Today our civilization has reached the stage of decadence. And, in addition to the corruptive forces within our civilization, we face what may be an unconquerable force without. The white race, instead of keeping a monopolistic control over the technical knowledge that created civilization, complacently offered this knowledge to all the world. The greed of the white imperialist caused the industrialization of backward areas of the world in the hope of greater and greater profits. In the place of the exportation of finished products, the white man began to export methods, processes, engineers and technicians. It wasn't long before the "natives," who were supposed to sit back and be exploited, saw into our secrets and understood them. And used them to the fullest. Within a relatively few years we saw

the Japanese become technicians of such a caliber that they conquered Asia and threatened the productive superiority of white civilization to such an extent that, in order to preserve the system of exploitation, the Anglo-Saxon imperialists decreed they had to be destroyed. Today practically everywhere—Asia, Africa, South America—Industrial regions are in existence, or coming into existence, which, owing to their low scale of wages, face us with a deadly competition. The unassailable privileges of the white race have been thrown away, squandered, betrayed. Anywhere in the world where there is coal, oil, water power there can be forged another weapon aimed at the heart of white civilization.

Mongrelization Means Destruction

The numberless hands of the colored races will shatter the economic foundation of white civilization. The accustomed luxury (which has become a necessity) of the white working-man will be his doom. The hatred of the colored races toward the white is eternal. For these colored races technical knowledge is in no way a necessity, it is only the civilized white man that needs civilization. For the colored races, on the contrary, civilization's technical capacities are only a weapon in their fight to destroy white supremacy—and they will discard it as soon as they have won their battle.

With the mongrelization of our race, and the passing of control over the technical knowledge from our hands to the hands of the colored races, civilization will disappear. And our great cities and skyscrapers will lie in ruins like the hanging gardens of Babylon and the Temple of Karnak. Our railroads and airports will be as dead as the Roman roads and the Chinese Wall.

And there is still more. To replace the soaring individualism that makes the white race predominant in the world comes the collective thinking of Communism. To destroy the home, the family, the national zeal, the religious fervor that makes up the white man there comes the internationalist, atheistic-totalitarianism of Communism. And, as the guiding spirit, the General Staff of the forces arraying themselves against white civilization

and white culture, the organizer and agitator of the colored races of the world, there stands the Jew, intending to destroy the white man's supremacy, replace him, and dominate the world in his stead. The Jew, an Asiatic, does not need white civilization, does not like it, is alien to it and does not want it. And the Jew has no fear but that he is superior to and can control the colored races.

A Lesson from History

The only preventive is a complete segregation of all non-whites in our midst. The removal of these alien elements to their own ideas. A reawakening of white racial consciousness and a rededication by our racial brothers to the fulfilling of their destiny.

The Christian Nationalist movement believes that when the white race loses its desire to maintain racial purity civilization is lost.

The only light that we have to guide our future steps is the lesson that we can learn from history. The only way that our race can avoid the pitfalls of the future is to study the mistakes of our ancestors and to devise ways to refrain from repeating them.

Let us go back to Egypt—the first civilization. It is claimed in some circles that the founders of Egyptian civilization were of Negroid origin. James Henry Breasted, in his "*History of Egypt*," says:

"The conclusion once maintained by some historians, that the Egyptians were of African Negro origin, is now refuted."

Professor G. Elliott Smith, Professor of Anatomy at the University of Manchester, England, working on the findings of the Hearst Egyptian Expedition of the University of California, stated:

"The hot, dry sands of Egypt have preserved the remains of countless multitudes of the earliest peoples known to have dwelt in the Nile Valley and not the mere bones only, but also their skin, and hair, the muscles and organs of the body, and even such delicate tissues as the nerves and the brain, and, most mar-

velous of all, the lens of the eye, are available for examination today."

Of the remains exhumed, not more than two percent showed definitely a negro admixture, and possibly an additional two percent showed a suspicion of negro blood.

Civilization dawned in Egypt. There man first mastered the use of metals and began his subjugation of nature's powers.

"They brought from the first cataract granite blocks twenty or thirty feet long and fifty or sixty tons in weight. They drilled the toughest stone, like diorite, with tubular drills of copper, and the massive lids of the granite sarcophagi were sawn with long copper saws, which, like the drills, were reinforced with sand or emery."

The Negro peoples of the south were conquered, then enslaved. Race contact *always* breeds race mixture. As mongrelization advanced—Egypt decayed. By 899 B.C. a mulatto, Teharka, ascended to the throne of the Pharaohs. Great Egypt was gone. The Nile River still flowed as rich and fertile as ever, but technique, and energy, and creative ability had gone Eastward, where the white race remained pure.

Let us go back to India. The briefest survey of the Aryan conquest of India will suffice to show that the white Aryan came into contact with a decayed civilization which was in its last stages as a result of the previous Caucasian conquerors of India having interbred with the aborigines. The all but complete disappearance of the white civilizers of India is visible in the fact that the Hindu today speaks a very ancient form of the Aryan language, but there remains not one recognizable trace of the white conquerors who poured in through the Northwest passage. Forty centuries ago the fair-complexioned straight-nosed white invaders emerged from the Afghanistan hills and took possession of the rich Punjab. The blond invaders, by force of arms and the influence of superior culture, imposed themselves upon the mix-breeds who then, as now, infested the country in countless numbers. That it was an easy conquest, we can see by now how easily the British imposed their control in modern times.

When the whites occupied the Punjab they did not expel the

colored peoples. It has been the white man's curse that throughout history he has never expelled a subjugated people whom he could profitably enslave. The red man, in America, was excelled because he died in captivity—but the black man was imported to take his place. Thus the white man, in ancient India, tried to live among a colored population that greatly outnumbered him.

White civilization in India was rich and glorious. Legal codes were established. Social life was well conducted. Religious aspirations were of high degree.

The colored peoples with whom the whites came into contact were so numerous that, in spite of segregation imposed by law, religion and custom, a mix-breed element resulted. *Where there is racial contact there will be racial mixture!*

Hinduism, the religion of the white civilizers of India, taught that racial separation was founded upon the will of God. The purpose of the Hindu caste system was to keep the races apart. When the mixbreeds in India, twenty-five centuries ago, had increased until they outnumbered the whites there arose Gautama Buddha, an aristocrat mongrel with predominating yellow blood, who stripped Hinduism of caste and sought a religious reformation that would level the races of India. The teachings of Buddha gave to the mongrel a position in human society that is denied to him in nature.

The Aryan conqueror of India had used every social agency devised to preserve racial purity—segregation by force of arms, segregation by religious edict, segregation by economic pressure—every measure *excepting* geographical segregation. He failed to maintain the integrity of his race and civilization departed from India.

So it has been throughout the history of the world. The white man civilized, brought technical knowledge, order, culture. Then, rotting in his own luxury, the white man mixed with his racial inferiors and allowed the tools of technical control to pass into the hands of the mongrel. The result was the return to barbarism.

White civilization, today, has reached the place where, having disregarded all of the lessons of history, it is about to embark

upon a debauched program of intermixture with the black races in our midst. Then, when the awakened colored races of the world march upon us from without, we will be unable to resist—because we have rotted away within.

Communism — A Jewish Weapon

Helping us along the road to destruction is the Communist movement. Communism is supposed to represent the political force that threatens our American civilization. Actually Communism is the agitating and demoliton force of the Jewish conspiracy to dominate the world. Let's look at the past.

The originator of Communism, as a political philosophy, was Karl Marx. Karl Marx, whose real name was Mordecai Levy, was the grandson of a Rabbi, the nephew of a Rabbi, and, on his mother's side, descended from a long line of Rabbis. At the meetings in London in 1864, where the First Internationale was founded and Communism brought out into the open as a political movement, Lassalle and inger (Jews) were the delegates from German Socialism; Neumayer, Victor Adler and Aaron Lieberman (Jews) were the delegates from Austrian Socialist circles; Fribourg, Leon Frankel and Haltmayer, from France; James Cohen, from Denmark; and Kahn and Leon, from the United States.

The Overmann Report of the United States Congress has shown that the money behind the revolution that brought Communism to power in Russia came from the largest Jewish banking houses. Jacob Schiff; Guggenheim; Kuhn, Loeb & Co.; Felix Warburg—all supplied vast sums of money to the Jew Leon Trotsky for the purpose of arming the revolutionists in Russia. Ready and waiting to take over the functions of government in the defeated Russia were myriads of Jews. Such a number of Jews, in fact, that by 1933 a leading Jewish propagandist was able to boast that "*already 61% of the public officials in Russia are Jews.*"

As the Red Army moved into Eastern Europe with the defeat of Germany in the last war they handed the various conquered nations, in chaotic condition, to Jewish masters. In Hungary, the powerful man is Matyas Rakosci (real name Moses Cohen);

in Romania, the Jewess Anna Pauker has complete control; in Poland, Jacob Berman; in Czechoslovakia, Rudolf Slansky. When the so-called "proletarian leader" of Italian Communism, Togliatti, was shot he spent his convalescence at the country estate of the millionaire Jew, Baron Rothschild. In those countries where Communism has not yet come to power, it is the Jew who paves the way. In America, the representative of the Kremlin was the Jew Gerhard Eisler. The organizer of the Communist Party in Canada was the Jew Sam Carr, real name Schmil Kogan. The rank and file membership of the Communist Party in America is between 60 percent and 70 percent Jewish.

No wonder the late Rabbi Stephen S. Wise was led to declare, "*Some call it Communism—I call it Judaism!*"

The Race of Jews

We have heard a lot of the propaganda that Jewishness is not a race quality nor a national quality, but only a religious faith. It is obvious, however, that the Jew is not an exiled nation. The World Jewish Congress admits this. In the history of the World Jewish Congress, printed under the title "*Unity In Dispersion,*" it is stated that only one million of the Jews on earth today are Sephardic Jews; i.e., Jews whose ancestors ever lived anywhere near Palestine. The rest of the Jews are, therefore, Ashkenazi Jews who came out of Asia and were converted to Judaism many centuries ago. It is equally obvious that it is not Judaism that sets the Jew apart from the non-Jew. The majority of the Jews today are not particularly religious—the Jewish immigrant to Palestine is more likely to find satisfactory release for his conspiratorial nature in Communist Party work than in the trappings and tediousness of the Talmud. It is blood and race that sets the Jew apart. It is their highly developed race consciousness that puts the numerically small Jewish race in its position of potential power.

It was the Jewish mind that saw the possibilities in the plan to organize the colored races while dividing the white race, force them into combat, and come out the beneficiary of their mutual destruction.

When Nazi Germany began to waken the racial awareness of

the German people they were denounced as barbarians, but when the Jew organizes his brothers into a race conscious group he is lauded as a poor exile seeking comfort among his co-religionists. When Nazi Germany sought to expand territorially it was denounced as an evil force of aggression and terror, but when the Jew moved into Palestine and forced out 500,000 Arab women and children they were described as bringing the blessings of electricity and modern plumbing to a backward and childish people. When Nazi Germany began teaching the German people that they had a racial heritage unexcelled by all the peoples of the world they were derided and ridiculed as a "super-race," but when the Jews not only claim to be the chosen race of God but also masters and lords of all creation we are supposed to humbly bow our heads and say, "here is my neck, put your yoke around it."

If Nazi Germany was wrong—then Zionist Jewry is wrong, because the *method* of both is exactly the same. The different motivation of the two groups lies in the differing racial qualities of white and Jew. The Jew is a collective race (so is the Negro, so is the Asiatic). The white race is an individualistic race. The white man does not practice communal living, he prefers to live alone—to establish a home for his family and then to protect his isolation. Contrariwise, the Jew throughout history has closely bound himself to his racial brothers. The ghettos were by no means created by non-Jewish pressure alone. And, immediately upon his entrance into the Jewish state in Palestine the Jew establishes a communal regimented system. The parents are separated from their children, the children are raised by the state, no private property is allowed, everything is owned and run by the state. The white man cannot exist in such animal-like captivity.

Today, the United States and the Soviet Union stand as the representatives of two incompatible ways of life. The United States represents the white race, with its technical civilization and its racial aggressiveness. The Soviet Union represents the Asiatic and colored world with its collectivist stolidity. Both forces cannot remain as powerful influences. If the white race remains—Asiatic numbers must recede back into the slumber

from which they have awakened. If the colored races remain vigorous—the white race will be absorbed or destroyed. But there is a third force in the conflict for world domination. The Jewish race. Under the leadership and energy of the Jew the westward tendencies of the whites in Russia were replaced by the Asiatic tendencies of Communism. In America, under Jewish guidance, we have been led into economic quagmires through New Deal.

(Yes, that is true; and Communism can never be checked till press and Gentiles attack the Jews as a people.—Murray)

THE CRISIS OF THE AGES

Ours is a solemn moment. We stand at a crisis—the supreme crisis of the ages. For unnumbered millenniums man has toiled upward from the dank jungles of savagery toward glorious heights which his mental and spiritual potentialities give promise that he shall attain. His path has been slow and wavering. Time and again he has lost his way and plunged into deep, dark valleys. Man's trail is littered with the wrecks of dead civilizations and dotted with the graves of promising peoples stricken by an untimely end.

Humanity has thus suffered many a disaster. Yet none of these disasters were fatal, because they were merely local. Those wrecked civilizations and blighted peoples were only parts of a larger whole. Always some strong barbarians, endowed with rich, unspoiled heredities, caught the falling torch and bore it onward flaming high once more.

Out of the prehistoric shadows the white races pressed to the front and proved in a myriad ways their fitness for the hegemony of mankind. Gradually they forged a common civilization; then, when vouchsafed their unique opportunity of oceanic mastery four centuries ago, they spread over the Earth, filling its empty spaces with their superior breeds and assuring to themselves an unparalleled paramountcy of numbers and dominion.

Three centuries later the whites took a fresh leap forward. The nineteenth century was a new age of discovery—this time into the realms of science. The hidden powers of nature were

unveiled, incalculable energies were tamed to human use; terrestrial distance was abridged, and at last the planet was integrated under the hegemony of a single race with a common civilization.

The prospects were magnificent, the potentialities of progress apparently unlimited. Yet there were commensurate perils. Towering heights mean abysmal depths, while the very possibility of supreme success implies the possibility of supreme failure. All these marvelous achievements were due solely to superior heredity, and the mere maintenance of what had been won depended absolutely upon the prior maintenance of race-values. Civilization of itself means nothing. It is merely an effect. Civilization is the body; the race is the soul. Let the soul vanish, and the body moulders into the inanimate dust from which it came.

Two things are necessary for the continued existence of a race: it must remain itself, and it must breed its best. Every race is the result of ages of development which evolves specialized capacities that made the race what it is and render it capable of creative achievement. These specialized capacities (which particularly mark the superior races), being relatively recent developments, are highly unstable. They are what biologists call "recessive" characters; that is, they are not nearly so "dominant" as the older, generalized characters which races inherit from remote ages and which have therefore been more firmly stamped upon the germ-plasm. Hence, when a highly specialized stock interbreeds with a different stock, the newer, less stable, specialized characters are bred out, the variation, no matter how great its potential value to human evolution, being irretrievably lost. This occurs even in the mating of two superior stocks, if these stocks are widely dissimilar in character. The valuable specializations of both breeds cancel out, and the mixed offspring tend strongly to revert to generalized mediocrity.

And, of course, the more primitive type is, the more prepotent it is. This is why crossings with the negro are uniformly fatal. Whites, Amerindians, or Asiatics—all are alike vanquished by the invincible prepotency of the more primitive, generalized, and lower negro blood.

There is no immediate danger of the world being swamped by black blood. But there is a very imminent danger that the white stocks may be swamped by Asiatic blood.

The white man's very triumphs have evoked this danger. His virtual abolition of distance has destroyed the protection which nature once conferred. Formerly mankind dwelt in such dispersed isolation that wholesale contact of distant, diverse stocks was practically impossible. But with the development of cheap and rapid transportation, nature's barriers are down. Unless man erects and maintains artificial barriers the various races will increasingly mingle, and the inevitable result will be the supplanting or absorption of the higher by the lower types.

We can see this process working out in almost every phase of modern migration. The white immigration into Latin America is the exception which proves the rule. That particular migration is, of course, beneficent, since it means the influx of relatively high types into undeveloped lands, sparsely populated by types either no higher or much lower than the new arrivals. But almost everywhere else, whether we consider inter-white migrations or colored encroachments on white lands, the net result is an expansion of lower and a contraction of higher stocks, the process being thus a disgenic one. Even in Asia the evils of modern migration are beginning to show. The Japanese Government has been obliged to prohibit the influx of Chinese and Korean coolies who were undercutting Japanese labor and thus undermining the economic bases of Japanese life. Furthermore, modern migration is itself only one aspect of a still more fundamental disgenic trend. The whole course of modern urban and industrial life is disgenic. Over and above immigration, the tendency is toward a replacement of the more valuable by the less valuable elements of the population. All over the civilized world racial values are diminishing, and the logical end of this disgenic process is racial bankruptcy and the collapse of civilization.

Now why is all this? It is primarily because we have not yet adjusted ourselves to the radically new environment into which our epochal scientific discoveries led us a century ago. Such adaptation as we have effected has been almost wholly on the

material side. The no less sweeping idealistic adaptations which the situation calls for have not been made. Hence, modern civilization has been one-sided, abnormal, unhealthy—and nature is exacting penalties which will increase in severity until we either fully adapt or finally perish.

"Finally perish!" That is the exact alternative which confronts the white race. For white civilization is today conterminous with the white race. The civilizations of the past were local. They were confined to a particular people or group of peoples. If they failed, there were always some unspoiled, well-endowed barbarians to step forward and "carry on." But today there are no more white barbarians. The earth has grown small, and men are everywhere in close touch. If white civilization goes down, the white race is irretrievably ruined. It will be swamped by the triumphant colored races, who will obliterate the white man by elimination or absorption. What has taken place in Central Asia, once a white and now a brown or yellow land, will take place in Australia, Europe, and America. Not today, nor yet tomorrow; perhaps not for generations; but surely in the end. If the present drift be not changed, we whites are all ultimately doomed. Unless we set our house in order, the doom will sooner or later overtake us all.

And that would mean that the race obviously endowed with the greatest creative ability, the race which had achieved most in the past and which gave the richer promise for the future had passed away, carrying with it to the grave those potencies upon which the realization of man's highest hopes depends. A million years of human evolution might go uncrowned, and earth's supreme live-product, man, might never fulfill his potential destiny. This is why we today face "The Crisis of the Ages."

To many minds the mere possibility of such a catastrophe may seem unthinkable. Yet a dispassionate survey of the past shows that it is not only possible but probable if present conditions go on unchanged. The whole history of life, both human and sub-human, teaches us that nature will not condone disobedience; that, as I have already phrased it, "no living being stands above her law, and protozon or demigod, if they transgress, alike must die."

Now we have transgressed; grievously transgressed—and we are suffering grievous penalties. But pain is really kind. Pain is the importunate tocsin which rouses to dangerous realities and spurs to the seeking of a cure.

As a matter of fact we are confusedly aware of our evil plight, and legion are the remedies today proposed. Some of these are mere quack nostrums. Others contain valuable remedial properties. But one element should be fundamental to all the compoundings of the social pharmacopoeia. That *element is blood*.

It is clean, virile, genius-bearing blood, streaming down the ages through the unerring action of heredity, which in anything like a favorable environment, will multiply itself, solve our problems, and sweep us on to higher and nobler destinies. What we today need above all else is a changed attitude of mind—a recognition of the supreme importance of heredity, not merely in scientific treatises but in the practical ordering of the world's affairs. We are where we are today primarily because we have neglected this vital principle; because we have concerned ourselves with dead things instead of with living beings.

This disregard of heredity is perhaps not strange. It is barely a generation since its fundamental importance was scientifically established, and the world's conversion to even the most vital truth takes time. In fact, we also have much to unlearn. A little while ago we were taught that all men were equal and that good conditions could, of themselves, quickly perfect mankind. The seductive charm of these dangerous fallacies lingers and makes us loath to put them resolutely aside.

Fortunately, we now know the truth. At last we have been vouchsafed clear insight into the laws of life. *We now know that men are not, and never will be, equal*. We know that environment and education can develop only what heredity brings. We know that the acquirements of individuals are either not inherited at all or are inherited in so slight a degree as to make no perceptible difference from generation to generation. In other words: we now know that *heredity is paramount in human evolution*, all other things being secondary factors.

This basic truth is already accepted by large numbers of thinking men and women all over the civilized world, and if it becomes

firmly fixed in the popular consciousness it will work nothing short of a revolution in the ordering of the world's affairs.

For race-betterment is such an intensely practical matter! When peoples come to realize that the quality of the population is the source of all their prosperity, progress, security, and even existence; when they realize that a single genius may be worth more in actual dollars than a dozen gold-mines, while, conversely, racial decline spells material impoverishment and decay; when such things are really believed, we shall see much-abused "eugenics" actually moulding social programs and political policies. Were the white world today really convinced of the supreme importance of race-values, how long would it take to stop debasing immigration, reform social abuses that are killing out the fittest strains, and put an end to the feuds which have just sent us through hell and threaten to send us promptly back again?

Well, perhaps our change of heart may come sooner than now appears. The horrors of the war, the disappointment of the peace, the terror of Bolshevism, and the rising tide of color have knocked a good deal of the nonsense out of us, and have given multitudes a hunger for realities who were before content with a diet of phrases. Said wise old Benjamin Franklin: "Dame Experience sets a dear school, but fools will have no other." Our course at the dame's school is already well under way and promises to be exceeding dear.

Only, it is to be hoped our education will be rapid for time presses and the hour is grave. If certain lessons are not learned and acted upon shortly, we may be overwhelmed by irreparable disasters and all our deal schooling will go for naught.

What are the things we must do promptly if we would avert the worst? This "irreducible minimum" runs about as follows:

FIRST and foremost, the wretched Versailles business will have to be thoroughly revised. As it stands, dragon's teeth have been sewn over both Europe and Asia, and unless they be plucked up they will presently grow a crop of catacysms which will seal the white world's doom.

SECOND, some sort of provisional understanding must be arrived at between the white world and renascent Asia. We whites will have to abandon our tacit assumption of permanent

domination over Asia, while Asiatics will have to forego their dreams of migration to white lands and penetration of Africa and Latin America. Unless some such understanding is arrived at, the world will drift into a gigantic race-war—and genuine race-war means war to the knife. Such a hideous catastrophe should be abhorrent to both sides. Nevertheless, Asia should be given clearly to understand that we cannot permit either migration to white lands or penetration of the non-Asiatic tropics, and that for these matters we prefer to fight to a finish rather than yield to a finish—because our "finish" is precisely what surrender on these points would mean.

THIRD, even within the white world, migrations of lower human types like those which have worked such havoc in the United States must be rigorously curtailed. Such migrations upset standards, sterilize better stocks, increase low types, and compromise national futures more than war, revolutions, or native deterioration.

SUCH ARE THE THINGS WHICH MUST BE DONE IF WE ARE TO GET through the next few decades without convulsions which may render impossible the white world's recovery.

These things will not bring in the millenium. Far from it. Our ills are so deep-seated that in nearly every civilized country racial values would continue to depreciate even if all three were carried into effect. But they will at least give our wounds a chance to heal, and they will give the new biological revelation time to permeate the popular consciousness and transfuse with a new idealism our materialistic age. As the years pass, the supreme importance of heredity and the supreme value of superior stocks will sink into our being, and we will acquire a true race-consciousness (as opposed to national or cultural consciousness) and exercise the lurking spectre of miscegenation.

In those better days, we or the next generation will take in hand the problem of race-depreciation, and segregation of defectives and abolition of handicaps penalizing the better stocks will put an end to our present racial decline. By that time biological knowledge will have so increased and the popular philosophy of life will have been so idealized that it will be possible

to inaugurate positive measures of race-betterment which will unquestionably yield the most wonderful results.

Those splendid tasks are probably not ours. They are for our successors in a happier age. But we have our task, and God knows it is a hard one—the salvage of a shipwrecked world! Ours it is to make possible that happier age, whose full-fruits we shall never see.

Well, what of it? Does not the new idealism teach us that we are links in a vital chain, charged with high duties both to the dead and the unborn? In very truth we are at once sons of sires who sleep in calm assurance that we will not betray the truths they confided to our hands, and sires of sons who in the Beyond wait confident that we shall not cheat them of their birthright.

Let us, then, act in the spirit of Kipling's immortal lines:

"Our fathers in a *wondrous* age,
Ere yet the Earth was small
Ensured to us an Heritage,
And Doubted not all:
That we, the *children* of Their Heart,
Which then did beat so high,
In later time should play like part,
For *our* Posterity.
Then, fretful, murmur not *they* gave
So great a charge to keep,
Nor dream that awstruck Time shall save
Their Labor, while we sleep.
Dear-bought and clear, a Thousand Years
Our *fathers'* title runs.
Make we likewise, their sacrifice,
Defrauding not our sons."

Observatory Used 4,000 Years Ago

CAIRO, Egypt, May 30—(AP)—British archeologists have discovered an observatory used 4,000 years ago in the ancient city of Nimrod, in Iraq, a Bagdad dispatch to the Arab news agency said Tuesday.

The dispatch said the archeologists under Prof. Max Mallowan, of the University of London, also have unearthed halls, aqueducts and the storehouse of a palace in the city, which was the capital of Assyria about 2,000 B.C.

AND UNO'S GENTILE STOOGES

The Secretary-General of the San Francisco Conference which brought into being the Pasvolsky-planned "UNO" was Alger Hiss, who owed his political career entirely to the influence of the Red New Deal JEW, Justice Felix Frankfurter; this Alger Hiss has now been proved in the New York Courts to be a *spy for Soviet Russia!*

What are the Real Functions of U.N.O.?

U.N.O. has two functions, (1) to secure through power politics the immediate needs of World Jewry. (2) To bring about the final destruction of Britain's Colonial Empire.

U.N.O. is capable of making a unanimous decision only *when a Jewish interest is at stake*. Such a description of U.N.O. may seem far fetched, but in view of the partitioning of Palestine and other events more recent, one must give it serious thought.

When U.N.O. decided, by the bribery and bullying of the small nations for their votes, on the partitioning of Palestine, it included the Negeb area (*which is rich oil bearing country!*) in the Jewish portion. Count Bernadotte's proposals, submitted to U.N.O. reversed this decision and so he was murdered and the Jews forced their way into the Negeb.

After this outrage Britain, U.S.A. and China put forward a resolution at U.N.O. for sanctions against the Jews if they did not withdraw from that area. This resolution was soon squashed! The Jew Morgenthau, ex-Secretary of the U.S.A. Treasury, cabled President Truman on the matter and Truman in turn instructed the U.S.A. Representative at U.N.O.:—"Stop voting on this resolution." *This resolution was dropped by the three powers and the Jews kept the Negeb and its Oil, of course.*

This was a case of U.N.O. carrying out the first of its proper functions:—



"JEWISH INTERESTS FIRST!"

The "United Nations" have not yet come to an agreement on the outlawing of the Atom Bomb as a weapon of war—they never will; the Atom Bomb is in the hands of the Jews.

The Atom Bomb is possessed also by Soviet Russia. Russia must be almost 100 percent Jewish controlled.

Is it likely then with the Atom Bomb so firmly in the hands of the Jews that they would allow it to be outlawed? Of course not.

In the face of all this, pro-Jewish Lord Vansittart said in the House of Lords 24th Sept., 1948, "We must recognise that the United Nations is dead for the major purpose of *preventing aggression*."

Barbarism Invasions of Europe

451. The Huns. Stopped at Chalons.

732. The Moors. Stopped at Tours.

1222. Jenghiz Khan's Mongols. Stopped at Kiev.

1683. The Turks. Stopped at Vienna.

1945. The Jewish Bolsheviks. Not stopped yet. This time the Barbarians have established themselves firmly in almost every enemy country as a Fifth Column.

Races Without Mental Initiative

The Negro race, along with all dark races, including the Yellow and Brown and the Armenoid (the original race of the Jews), and three white races: the East Baltic, the Dynaric, and the Alpine are like the Negro, more or less, in that they have no *mental initiative*; i.e. they can learn nothing except they have a teacher; unlike the Aryan-Nordic and the Mediterranean, who can solve their own problems without a teacher. However, these dark races can make great progress: also the three white races before named, with a good teacher or by observation.

Yes, there is an Aristocracy of Race and when these two races of "Long heads" seek a spouse in marriage they should be careful whom they select. All youths should be instructed on these lines by their parents. Teach them not to marry any person with

a turned-up nose; marry only the high bridge or straight nose.

However, the best of races may unwittingly *stab their own brains*, by reading and studying the wrong books. There are so many books of all classes, good and bad; every youth desiring to become well educated should learn from some *aged Wise man* the books he should read and study; for only the man who has been through the books could possibly know what books will be worthwhile. In the beginning, the youth should not read Sociology, nor until he or she becomes master of Universal History, and then one who will know his own Sociology. Indeed this branch of study should be thrown out of all primary and high schools and college work. To learn history, do not read historical novels, nor passionate love stories, nor propaganda text books. Read the history of your own country and England, *etcetera*, and sound books on races.

I recommend in history: Bancroft's *History of the United States*, Hume's or Green's *History of England*, Stubb's *English Charters*, Grout's *Greece*, Guizo's *History of Civilization*, Vattel's *Laws of Nature and of Nations*; Economics, Adam Smith's *Wealth of Nations*, John Stuart Mills' *Political Economy*; Poets: Shakespeare, Wm. Cowper, Lord Byron, Kipling and others that suit your taste. Some good work on the Middle Ages. Gibbon's *Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*, English translations of Greek and Roman Classics; Macaulay's *Essays on Lord Clive*, and *Hastings*, and Webster's Unabridged Dictionary. Consult that dictionary for the meaning of every word, as you read, that you don't understand. That will give you an extensive vocabulary. If you want to make a lawyer, do not fail to study closely Blackstone's *Commentaries on the Common Law of England*; do this whether your law school teaches it or not. If the youth will follow the foregoing admonition, he or she will never go wrong on the principles of sound government and liberty unless he or she be a demagogue. Following that admonition will prove beneficial, whatever one's race.

History's Dawn On Clay Tablet

SOFIA, Bulgaria—(UP)—Questions which have baffled the world's historians for ages are raised by the discovery of Europe's most ancient writings by a Bulgarian scientist.

Prof. Vladimir Georgiev, scientist who deciphered the 3,600-year-old Minos (Cretan) picturegraph writings on clay tablets, has thrown new light on the origins of the alphabet and on the migration of the Greek tribes into the Aegean basin, archeologist Ivan Velkov said.

One important question raised by the discovery is whether the alphabet came originally from the Cretans or the Phoenicians, Velkov said. It is already well known that Cretan colonists settled in Cyprus, Syria, Phoenicia, and Palestine, in the second millennium B.C. It seems likely that the Phoenicians got their alphabet from the Cretans, improved on it, and passed it on to the Greeks.

The reader should, before leaving Chapter III, study the heads and faces of the pictures for a comparison of the shapes of the heads. Look at the picture of Professor Fowler, page 78; Leese, page 80 and the following on pages: 87, 89, 91, 226, 146, 256, 265, 246, 274, 318.

Never failing inheritance: The boys of the family have the uniformity of the focalty of their mother's eye, While the father gives his eye focalty to the girls. This law of inheritance I discovered by observation during a period of 62 years.

CHAPTER IV

THE WORLD JEWISH CONGRESS

Discloses Their Purposes, Perhaps Unwittingly

I have before me a work entitled "*Units in Dispersion*," of more than 300 pages. Then it continues, "A History of the World Jewish Congress." The reader will discover certain facts, that they demand these things: a home in Palestine, the right to be a citizen with full political rights and other with the citizens of that country, and the country of their residence. In short, to have a dual citizenship.

You will also find they are struggling for a "world government" with military and police power, which would possess all the powers of the United States externally. All questions of commerce, except commerce between states and Indian Tribes would be turned over to this world government with military and police power to act directly upon the citizen. Then they expect to be the rulers.

In the following quotations, I quote a complete sentence with verb and subject and give the pages upon which found, without any comment by me, except where I put my name to the comments enclosed with parenthetical marks.

First, the "B'nai B'rith was founded in New York City in 1843 as a world movement." (page 10) "Our position is to a large extent contingent upon the state of humanity and in particular upon the relative strength of the various powers and ideologies which are at grips in the battle for a new world order." "The trials of bygone days and the manner in which they were overcome yield a message of hope. We are reminded that there is a time to *kill* and a time to *heal*." (from the Preface.) (Yes, you had that policy in raping Palestine—Murray.)

"A few years later American Jewry made a timid attempt to enter upon the Jewish world scene. In 1843, the Independent

Order of B'nai B'rith was founded in New York for the purpose of uniting the Jews of the world in one body." (page 10)

(Doctor Wiesman, addressing the World Congress in 1948, said: "The Jews are neither a race nor a religion, but they are a people.")

Judge Brandeis of the U. S. Supreme Court said, in 1936: "The Jews are a nation" (both meant a nation within a nation—Murray.)

Besides defining the Jewish claims to Palestine, the manifesto demanded:

"Full and de facto equality of Jews in every country, as well as national autonomy with regard to cultural, social and political activities for the Jewish communities of the countries with a Jewish mass population, and of all other countries where the Jewish population may demand such autonomy." (page 15) (In this the Jews claim special privileges; for it is the right and duty of every nation to protect itself against any minority element.—Murray)

"The Congress was consequently to be 'an incident of the organization of the Jewish people—an instrument through which their will may be ascertained, and when ascertained may be carried out.' (And enforced by their goon squad "anti-defamation" of B'nai B'rith.—Murray)

"Brandeis opposed a conference which the American Jewish Committee, bowing to a recommendation of the then existing Kehillah of New York City, had suggested calling for October 24, 1915, because it would have no mandate from the Jewish people and because its deliberations would be *secret*." (page 19)

"It recommended:

'(a) that the Congress consider the question of securing to Jews free and equal rights, civil, political, religious in all such lands where these rights were denied to them;

'(b) that the Congress consider the question of securing to the Jews national rights in all such lands in which national rights were or are or ought to be recognized.'" (page 20)

"Substantially, their aspirations comprised two main objects:

'(a) to achieve within their countries the equality of Jews as

citizens as well as the recognition of the Jewish group as a national minority;

"(b) to obtain at the Peace Conference international guarantees for this newly-won Jewish equality in its twofold aspect." (page 26)

"By the time the Peace Conference assembled in Paris at the beginning of 1919, a great number of Jewish delegations from many lands had found their way to the French capital. It became clear to responsible Jewish statesmen that their task was to coordinate the activities of these delegations." (page 25)

"The report of the delegation of the American Jewish Congress stressed 'that such service as it has been privileged to render before the Peace Conference is bound to inure to the benefit of the minority peoples of all European lands, as it was intended that it should.'"

"As is well known, the United States Senate refused to ratify the Versailles Treaty, and the American people repudiated the League of Nations in the Presidential election of 1920." (page 27).

"However, the tide of reaction, intolerance, hatred, and discrimination was rapidly rising in Europe." (page 30)

"Thus it came about that the First World Jewish Conference met in Geneva from the 14th through the 17th of August, 1932." (page 31)

"The league of Nations had held out for the Jews, and told how not only the collective rights but even the individual rights of Jews were being undermined by the growing waves of reaction. The new era for which the Comite had battled had assured minority rights not only to Jews, but to millions of Germans, Hungarians, Poles and others.

"Taking issue with the views expressed by delegates from Germany, Motzkin stated that, on the basis of his knowledge of what was going on and by comparing it with similar moments in Jewish life, the position of the German Jews was much worse and more alarming than they had represented it." (page 32)

"Dr. Goldmann defined the purpose of the World Jewish Congress as follows:

"It is to establish the permanent address of the Jewish people;

amidst the fragmentation and atomization of Jewish life and of the Jewish Community, it is to establish a real, legitimate, collective representation of Jewry which will be entitled to speak in the name of the 16 million Jews to the nations and governments of the world, as well as to the Jews themselves." (page 33)

"The debates of the Conference culminated in the following resolutions:

"The Conference noted with deepest satisfaction that the Jewish people had spontaneously resorted to the one accessible weapon of self-defense against the new German regime: the moral and economic boycott. It affirmed that the Jews could not have any economic or other dealings with the Third Reich and expressed the hope that the boycott would be supported by millions of non-Jews in all lands." (page 36)

"Dr. Goldmann declared that in this matter the Jews could offer no compromise.

"Not even the most brutal persecution of Jews in Germany can force us Jews, as long as we are not in the power of the Third Reich, to any agreement or compromise with the Jewish policy of the Third Reich . . . because what we are demanding is the very minimum, namely, unrestricted equality of rights. And by the very definition of the term 'equality,' there can be neither less nor more, maximum nor minimum, but just 'equality.'" (page 37)

"The Executive Committee for the World Jewish Congress met in Paris on February 22 and 23, 1936, and resolved to convoke the World Jewish Congress in August, 1936, in Geneva, Switzerland." (page 46)

"There is an 'essential oneness' of the problems and difficulties of the Jews, he (Dr. Wise) declared, and there is an underlying unity in their life. Jews are a people; they are neither a church nor a creed." (page 48)

"In order to bring it to a positive conclusion, there is need for one thing; to outgrow the concept of the sovereign state." (page 49)

(The reader may clearly see that means world government, in lieu of nations in the world. Barny B'raith, last year, said: "Patriotism is a lot of nonsense." (That means destruction of

the United States as a nation.) Centralization of government means despotism; of industry means monopoly; of banking and credits, government by the money power—let us decentralize all of them and save the republic.—Murray)

Dr. Goldmann then proceeded to state:

"There is no other country in the world in which the civil equality of the Jews has been enforced with greater consistency than in Soviet Russia." (page 50)

"The main office in Parish embraced the following spheres of activities:

1. Political Affairs (Dr. N. Goldmann and M. Jarblum).
2. Organizational Affairs (B. Zuckerman).
3. Economic Affairs (Director, Prof. Georg Bernhard; Research Associate, Dr. E. Knopfmacher).
4. Boycott Division.
5. Youth Department.
6. Documentation and Information.
7. Budgetary Affairs." (pages 77-78)

"Hardly had the Congress been adjourned when the day-by-day resistance to the spreading anti-Jewish onslaught had to be resumed. This time the Congress approach to Jewish defense would have to be tested in a major engagement." (page 83)

"In the economic field, the most noteworthy feature was the boycott movement, a spontaneous reaction of the Jewish and, to a limited extent, also of the laboring masses to the German assault on the standards of humanity. Born in 1933, it was subject to the ups and downs of a vacillating and irresolute public opinion. The Congress endeavored to coordinate the widespread efforts that were unorganized and lacking in scientific preparation and technical skill." (page 84)

"The fourth anniversary of Hitler's advent to power was marked in New York on March 15, 1937, by a mass demonstration in Madison Square Garden, organized jointly by the American Jewish Congress and the Jewish Labor Committee. Twenty-five thousand persons crowded into the hall.

"The murder on November 7, 1938, of the Nazi diplomat Ernest Von Rath by seventeen-year-old Herschel Grynszpan

served as a pretext for unleashing an unprecedented wave of violence and brutality against Jews in Germany. Several hundred Jews were killed or driven to suicide; Jewish property was systematically looted and destroyed; over 400 synagogues and places of worship were dynamited and burned; 60,000 Jews were sent to concentration camps, and an 'atonement fine' of one billion Reichmarks (400 million dollars) imposed upon the Jewish population." (page 86)

(Under an international law, the murder of an Ambassador is a justification of war; France could not be held responsible for the murderer was not a French citizen; Germany's only recourse was on the Jews of Germany. Germany had to act harshly to prevent the murder of their Ambassadors in all nations of the world.—Murray)

"A few months before World War II entered upon its apocalyptic career, the Executive of the World Jewish Congress found itself once more compelled to raise its voice against Germany's campaign of vituperation and calumny. It repudiated, on February 1, 1939, Hitler's verbal assault on world Jewry, made in his Reichstag speech on the preceding day, and his charge that the Jews threatened the peace of the world.

"It stressed the fact that the Jews had been eliminated from the national life of the Axis states 'because their religion, their mentality, their sentiments, and their traditions are opposed to every act contrary to the laws of humanity and the solidarity between men.'" (page 87)

"Animated by the narrow nationalism which marked many of the newly liberated peoples, the Poles blamed the Jews for their political and economic difficulties. As a result, there were sporadic pogroms as well as anti-Jewish measures in many spheres of activity, especially in the economic and educational fields. To make matters worse, on September 13, 1934, the Polish Government announced that it would refuse to cooperate with the League of Nations in matters pertaining to the system of minorities protection." (page 94)

"The struggle for the protection of the rights of the 800,000 Jews of Rumania constitutes one of the most dramatic chapters in the annals of the World Jewish Congress.

"With her ingrained anti-Semitism and record of anti-Jewish excesses, Rumania was all too receptive to Nazi doctrines." (page 97)

"It is no mere conjecture that these efforts of the World Jewish Congress were responsible for the early overthrow of one of the most vicious of Rumanian governments, the one headed by the anti-Semitic Octavian Goga." (page 98)

"The boycott of German goods and services began as a spontaneous and almost universal expression of the Jewish reaction to the first anti-Jewish measures of Hitler's first Cabinet." (page 103)

"Germany soon realized the danger of the boycott movement to her foreign trade, and resorted to a number of measures in order to defeat it. In some countries she brought pressure to bear upon the governments to close the boycott offices."

"On August 26, 1934, South African Premier J. B. M. Hertzog appealed to South African Jewry to drop the boycott which, he asserted, hurt the interests of the country. On Sept. 24, 1934, the American Secretary of State, Cordell Hull, expressed his opposition to a 'racial or political boycott.'" (page 107)

"The World Jewish Congress, that organization was the symbol of the nationalistic Jewish Weltanschauung with a fundamental position that the Jews are a nation." (page 135)

"The Institute never envisaged that period as one of peace; it was clear to it that that period would rather be a postwar situation, or even a post-hostilities situation." (page 137)

"The Jewish Catastrophe come a large number of monographs dealing with the advancement of the Jewish position before the First World War, the crisis (1914-1933), the catastrophe itself (1933-1945), and the postwar period (1945-1948)." (page 140)

Secretary Morgenthau was to say in January, 1944, in his 'Personal Report to the President:'

"The matter of rescuing the Jews from extermination is filled with difficulties. Only a fervent will to accomplish, backed by persistent and untiring effort, can succeed where time is so precious." (page 170)

"Finally, Dr. Goldmann emphasized the importance of Jew-

ish representation in the councils of the peoples of the world. Jews should be granted 'recognition and representation in all those conferences and agencies where problems vital to (their) future are under discussion.'" (page 225)

"One cannot ask both for equality and for exceptional treatment, it was objected. It was a very cunning argument, whose refutation necessitated an open-minded approach to the new realities. The object the Congress strove to achieve was a two-fold exception to the principle of formal equality: the recognition (a) that in regard to World War II the Jews of all nationalities must be assimilated to Allied nationals, and (b) that their sufferings entitled them to favorable discrimination in the postwar schemes." (page 240)

"Sentiment against Germany ran justifiably high and there was a widespread conviction that all Germans, including German Jews, placed the interest of the Fatherland above all other considerations. Thus it was particularly difficult to have German Jews distinguished from Germans in general. It is known that even in the United States German Jews were, until the end of the war, considered enemy aliens in spite of all the efforts to clear them of that opprobrium." (page 241)

"The PRINCIPLES and PREMISES which have guided the Congress in the political field after World War II may be summarized as follows:

"1. The new world order to be established after the victory of the United Nations must include as an integral element the solution of the homelessness of the Jewish people through the realization of the ultimate objective of the Balfour Declaration.

"2. The situation of the Jews in the Arab countries may be aggravated by the difficulties involved in the settlement of the Palestine problem.

"3. European Jewry will for many years be morally and physically in a state of flux, and the benevolence of democratic regimes will not suffice to revive in it the sense of security of which it was robbed by the great catastrophe.

"4. The Jews have severed their former connections with defeated and unrepentant Germany, and any movement toward

resettlement of Jews on German soil should be discouraged.

"5. To the Jewish people the division of the world into two irreconcilable blocs can spell only misfortune. The Congress must be careful at all times not to appear to tie up the protection of Jewish rights with the interests of any of the powers which are at grips in the struggle to restore world equilibrium." (page 336)

The foregoing five sections of the "World Jewish Congress Plans and Purposes," will not be understood by the reader unless he is Jew-Wise—unless he has kept up with the history of the purposes and plans of the Jews for more than two thousand years.

In World War I, the Jews exacted of England and of the United States that they would at the end of the war create the League of Nations, and in order to secure the support of the Jews of the world Balfour, the Foreign Secretary of England, now deceased, promised the Jews if they would support the Allies, England would take control of Palestine for a home for the Jews. There was a *proviso*, however, that they were *not* to disturb the Government of Palestine, which was under the control of the Christian Arabs and Moslems, and had been since the time of Omar in the 5th Century, A.D. The White Paper of Balfour specifically stated that it was merely for a Home for the Jews, but the Jews had in mind the creation of a government and drive the Arabs out of their homes, and they did drive a half million out of their homes into the desert and still hold those homes, without payment, with twice the approval of the United States State Department.

The Jews found that the United Nations would fail, and they arranged with the rulers of the world to support their plans in the midst of a war to create the United Nations Organization, and to be certain to begin it in the midst of the war; and also to create the world bank known as the plans of Bretton Woods, the most monstrous plans that any congress of the United States ever voted for. Under that plan it is not controlled by law; no custom, law or regulation can interfere with the going and coming of the officers of that world bank. That would permit the bootleggers in diamonds to bring, undisturbed, as they go abroad

and return, diamonds for the American market. The world bank provision prohibits any person from suing the bank, or any law to disturb or thwart their methods, or control in any manner the bank's funds or its currency. It starts out with the provision that there shall be collected gold from member nations, naming the amount from each, with the United States furnishing 40% of that gold in the aggregate amount of \$9,500,000, together with the power of issuing \$800,000,000 of world bank currency.

It is further provided that they loan to nations only, or go surety for the debts of nations. Manifestly that would mean that they would take the notes, bonds and debentures of the borrowing nation, and then they hope to sell these notes, bonds and debentures to investors in the United States as fast as they receive them in order to get funds to make loans for other nations.

The Commissioner of Banks of the State of Wisconsin analyzed that plan correctly and issued an order to the State Banks of Wisconsin never to invest any funds in these notes, bonds and debentures, for, said he, "Such loans would be made to nations of Europe, and that any note, bond, or other obligation of any nation of Europe was not worth one 'whoop in Hades.'" Other bank commissioners throughout the United States should take note of the truth of that statement, because if they generally purchase these so-called securities of European and Associated Nations, a failure would result that would produce a panic throughout the world; and the Jews would lose nothing in their control of the funds in their possession of the world bank. That ought to be clear to any analytical mind who ever read the 85-page document creating that bank. No one can sue the bank, or its funds, and no suit can be had except at the instance of one member nation against another member nation, which suit would be considered at the Hague Court.

Now, in view of the statement of the foregoing 5th section of the future plans and purposes of the Jewish World Congress wherein they say, "In a war between the East and the West the Jews of the world must be neutral unless the nation in which they live will agree to their plans and purposes." And in that event Truman would agree and has agreed. Their purpose is to cre-

ate a world government with full legislative power to enact laws, with an army, and laws to punish individuals in the several nations; and any expression by an individual that criticizes the Jew, or his relation, would be enforced as secured in the resolution by Madam Eleanor Roosevelt, and thus the entire world would be wrapped in despotism, controlled by the Jews, with Palestine the capital.

As a result of such a government, Nation after Nation would rebel just as they did in the Roman Empire; and the armies, by circulating throughout the world to put down these revolutions, and finally the government would fall by the weight of its responsibilities and another dark age be ushered in, just as was done in the fall of the Roman Empire; and the world would be wrapped in ignorance, poverty and superstition for centuries. Again civilization might arise, if the white race, the Nordic and Mediterranean races were strong enough as in the dark ages, to restore intelligence and civilization again.

In the meantime as boldly stated by the Jews, when they secure a Pope of the World, a King of the World, there will be no religion permitted except Judaism, just as in Russia where the Rabbis are paid by the government with a complete mastery over any other pretended religion, or cult.

Is that what Americans want? If not, keep this country out of another war for at least twenty years, so as to defeat the movement for a world government, for another war will usher in that government under the control of the Jews.

If war can be prevented for twenty years or longer, by that time the American people will be Jew-Wise as to their plans and purposes, and when that time comes, what happened in Germany will be a Sunday School affair in comparison with what will happen in this country.

Peace or Treason

A group of personalities known to be supporters of the World Government policy are now lobbying in Washington in an attempt to shift our "stop Russia" policy to an "appease Russia" policy. The leader of this movement is the notorious international Jew propagandist James P. Warburg, member of the

international banking house of Warburg & Warburg. In association with others he recently brought heavy pressure on President Truman to support the appeasement policy advocated by this ilk, which included the following: Henry B. Cabot of Boston; Harry W. Schacter of Louisville; Norman Cousins, editor of *The Saturday Review of Literature*; Councilman Stanley M. Isaacs; Hugh Satterlee, lawyer; Robert E. Sherwood, historian and playwright; Louis Adamic, writer; Henry Seidel Canby; Delbert Clark; Bishop Charles K. Gilbert; Dean Sidney Lovett of Yale University; Ralph McGill of the *Atlanta Constitution*; Prof. Ralph Barton Perry of Harvard University; Raymond S. Wilkins, Justice of the Supreme Judicial Court of Massachusetts; and William E. Stevenson, president of Oberlin College.

Note: James P. Warburg said recently: "*We shall have World Government whether or not we like it. The only question is whether World Government will be achieved by consent or by conquest.*"

A Public School Teacher Speaks

In the study of History stress is always laid upon the character of Washington.

Well, what is character? Again I quote Noah Webster: "Character is the aggregate of distinctive mental and moral qualities belonging to an individual or a race as a whole; it is the *stamp of individuality* impressed by nature, education, or habit; it is *that which a person or thing really is.*"

It would be well if *character and reputation* were used distinctively. In truth, *character* is what a person is; *reputation* is what he is *supposed to be.*

Character is injured by *temptations*, and by *wrong-doing*, reputation, by *slanders and libels*. Character endures throughout defamation in every form, but perishes when there is a voluntary transgression.

Examples: George Washington contrasted with Benedict Arnold.

While studying American History the boy or girl becomes acquainted with these different patterns in life and eventually comes to understand what traits of character are admirable.

We are admonished in Proverbs 22:1—"A *good name* is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favor rather than silver or gold."

Since we are all copyists, can you not see the great benefit in character-building to be derived from the study of the lives of our great pioneers in the building and developing of our own great country? The record of their deeds stands as a monument to their loyalty to God and man.

Previous to the Fall of 1942, in the public schools of Portland, and a number of years earlier in both California and Washington, and quite generally throughout the United States, the formal study of History and Civics was the privilege of every boy and girl in the 7th and 8th grades of the elementary schools.

Through a system of correlation in a departmental set-up the pupil learned to have purpose in his study. Let me illustrate. The problem would originate in the history class. With a special shelf of reference books in the History room research would begin under the supervision of the teacher. Then further biographical research under the Library Instructor. Some pupils from an outline before them would give oral topics in class. Others wrote their articles which were criticised and corrected under the direction of the English teacher.

Poems appropriate to the topic in hand were read, and some were memorized. Quite often, as a summing up of the history problem the class would produce a program in the history class to be given on a specified date in the School Auditorium. It might portray a town-meeting in New England or the making of a law by Congress.

The pupil felt that these characters in the history texts were real people and worthy of his emulation.

He was given a true insight into the way our government is supposed to work by his study of Civics. Then, when he entered high school he had a good foundation of basic facts upon which to build. His study of History and Civics gave him a background for all of his future reading and a guide for his future actions.

What a contrast we find in the public schools of today. Not only in Portland, but throughout our country, the study of His-

tory and Civics, as such, has been abandoned and the Social Studies have been substituted in their stead in the 7th and 8th grades. How can we expect our children to understand "world citizenship," when they are denied their right to learn how our own American System came into being?

To show that I do not stand alone in these views I shall quote from the Sept. and Nov. 1948 issues of "*Friends of the Public Schools of America*" by Maj. Gen. Amos A. Fries, Editor.

"Since the First World War perversion of history in our textbooks has gone on. This was revealed through the surveys of the Sons of the American Revolution and, also, of the New York City Investigating Commission which found ten subversive histories in use in its own schools 25 years ago.

"Later, *history as such* was almost entirely abandoned and in its place were substituted the Social Studies which are presumed to include history, geography, and civics, but generally end up in teaching some brand of socialism. The Social Studies, at best are commentaries on the relation between history, political ideas, and geography, and are meaningless to most students. They must know geography, American history, and civics, i.e., must know *our* government and how it was formed and functions before they can have an intelligent idea of their interrelation. The Social Studies should be taught to mature minds, *not* to children in the 7th and 8th grades.

"The Rugg system of Social Science was inaugurated *with the avowed purpose of teaching A NEW SOCIAL ORDER.*

"Why did the National Education Association and other leading educators not warn the public? Were they just asleep or fellow travelers? The Congress of the United States should speedily find out."

In the Nov. 1948 issue we find the following:

"Patriotism, reverence for the Constitution, respect for the Flag, admiration for the great men who built up our government are *not born in children.* They *must be taught* that, as they must be taught to speak, to read, to write, and to learn new things throughout their lives.

We consider any textbook *subversive* that does not breathe a spirit of patriotism, a belief in God, truth, honesty, respect for

the American Flag, honor for the Constitution of the United States of America, and great pride in the men who founded this government and have struggled to keep it, as provided for in the Constitution."

Teachers' Guides, Children's Work Books, Weekly Readers, and many School Magazines make a perfect set-up for leftist propaganda in the school room of today. As an example, "*The American Way of Business*" or "*The Role of Government in a System of Free Enterprise*" was written by two alien radicals, Abba Lerner and Oscar Lange, the latter being the Moscow-dominated delegate from Poland to the United Nations. Yet 5,000 copies of the above mentioned pamphlets were secretly distributed by the N.E.A. to the teachers as "teachers' guides."

So, I say, it is in this way that the minds of your children are being made fertile for the planting of the seed of communism.

Parents, can you not see that the American Heritage of your children is vanishing before your very eyes? Clean and wholesome are the American ideals, free from superstition and oppression. Liberty under law, guarded by our Constitution, upheld by our courts, respected by our officials, and enjoyed by all is the American's political birthright.

Shall we be ever vigilant or fall by the wayside through ignorance of conditions that do exist.

Parents, what will you do about?

—Mrs. Elizabeth Irwin.

Americans Poor in Reading

Robert M. Hutchins, chancellor of the University of Chicago, said recently Americans are "markedly defective" in "reading, speaking and listening."

In an opening address for a meeting of educators who are seeking to evaluate the public library as an American institution, Hutchins said adults need more education in communication of ideas.

"Adults suffer intensely from the great paradox of our time: The trivialization of life," he said. Adult education is necessary to save them from the suicidal tendencies that boredom eventually produces.

Hutchins declared the nation would be better off if more adults read and pondered books on history, literature and moral and political philosophy.

(Good advice, better if study of *Races of Mankind* is added also.—Murray)

Government Monopoly of Education

Robert C. Hartnett, S.J., made a speech in Evanston, Illinois, stating truthfully the "issue to be a fight for freedom of education for religious groups to keep religion alive as an effective factor in American society" and was not a "question of school buses for parochial schools."

The Constitution of the United States, in the Bill of Rights, Section I, reads as follows: "Congress shall make no law respecting an *establishment of religion*, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof." Read closely, is there any prohibition against religion? However, the recent decision of the Supreme Court made an theist document of the Constitution of the United States: they gave no meaning to an "establishment of religion." The proper construction is to give a meaning to every word, but these snake-eyed Socialists will eliminate a word or add another word to any constitutional language.

Remember this provision, like all other sections of the Bill of Rights, are inhibitions against Congress but not against state legislatures. Under that quoted provision in matters of organized churches, established organizations, the U. S. Government is entirely neutral and cannot pass a law even to take a census of churches. However, the state can, so long as they grant freedom of worship by all churches.

That decision of the Supreme Court is in violation of jurisprudence (indulging in Jewish prudence) included in their decision pure *dictum* by saying that no building in any state, paid for by tax money could be used for church service. That would mean no person could preach in the County Court House.

When I was a young fellow this question of federal money for state schools came up before Congress. Every Democrat in both House and Senate opposed the measure and I never

heard in Texas any Democrat but what was opposed to it, except only Professor Hogg and not more than five percent of the school teachers; but alas the same breed of fanatics that plagued the country when the Republicans were in power are now plaguing both the country and the Democratic Party.

Let us analyze the Constitutional powers. In Article I, Section 7, Paragraph 2, the word "Sunday" is used, and it was not put there until a full meaning of its significance was made known and placed there to honor the resurrection of Jesus Christ. Note the word "Sabbath" is not used.

2. Every one of the thirteen colonies have in their charters for colonization express provisions for converting the Indians in America to Christianity.

3. In all states that adopted the common law in its purity of England by constitutional provision may prosecute for the crime of blasphemy laid down in the common law; and in the past it has been done. As early as 1828 a Pennsylvania case was decided by Supreme Court of Pennsylvania in effect "this is a Christian nation." The colonies thus grew under Christian principles and became states with those principles still with full force and effect; and thus our Federal Republic and each state of the Federation are highly Christian in truth; the government was founded and still is a composite of Christian principles and the brains of the Aryan race.

Mr. Robert C. Hartnett further calls attention to the fact that the Protestant world and even some Jewish leaders see that the ultimate aim of the supporters of Federal money for schools will finally destroy all religious schools whether Catholic, Baptist, Methodist, Nazarene, *etcetera*, and Jews. Note what he says in the following:

"1. Paul Blanshard's book, *American Freedom and Catholic Power*, summarized this whole attack on Catholic education. At first it caused a sensation. But a Jewish writer in Montreal, David Rome, very early told Jews that Blanshardism was a threat to all minorities, as it certainly is.

"2. Dr. F. Ernest Johnson is a Methodist, a professor of education at Teachers' College, Columbia University. He has

become progressively more concerned about secularization of the public schools.

"Dr. Johnson admits that the parochial school as a substitute for the public school is growing in favor among Protestants. Last January he told a thousand Protestant ministers in Washington, D. C., that public education is now facing 'something of a revolt' on the part of Protestants who find its indifference to religion intolerable.

"The Lutherans are pushing their parochial schools. And a Southern Baptist, the vice president of Trinity University in Texas, published a book last year in which he said that the Catholics have found the only solution. Protestants should set up a complete system of their own.

"3. The most remarkable 'conversion' to the Catholic position has been that of Prof. William W. Brickman of New York University. Dr. George F. Zook, retiring as head of the American Council on Education, recently showed great alarm over the tendency to exclude religion from education.

"4. It is the same on the constitutional issues involved. Professor Corwin of Princeton, who is regarded as a great living authority on the Constitution, has sided with us. So have writers in a dozen law reviews published by non-Catholic Universities.

"5. One of the most hopeful signs of a better understanding of the Catholic position in American education appeared in the *New York Times* for June 5.

"The battle is not over, and it is certainly not yet won. But there is sufficient evidence to prove that our position is not only getting a sympathetic hearing but is winning approval among many non-Catholics."

The Persistent Truth

The suspicion has been widespread since 1934 that, without revolution, without bloodshed, without the approval of the American people, a powerful and numerous group was gaining control of the American Government. Their trail was everywhere.

Dr. William Wirt, educator of Gary, Ind., told this story and

was smeared, attacked and humiliated. He was ridiculed and the American people laughed at him.

Dr. Wirt disclosed that he had sat with such persons and had heard them boast of what they would do to America. The central figure among these world-changers was Rexford Guy Tugwell, associate of Henry Wallace, and now one of his most important adjutants in the Progressive Party, which is the current front for the Communists.

Others have from time to time disclosed some of this treachery.

The Hearst papers gave militant attention to every phase of the jigsaw puzzle which was brought together with the greatest difficulty and is not yet complete.

Communists defended themselves by vilifying any American who brought light onto any part of their effort to take over America by infiltration.

The public could hardly believe that these American young men were guilty of betraying their country. They were graduates of our universities. *How could they hate their own country?*

The public resented "Red-baiting," as the Communists called it. It resented attacking individuals for their ideas or their associations. It refused to believe.

The Dies Committee (House Committee on Un-American Activities) produced a huge volume of data on this subject, and, had the Dies Committee been heeded; we should not today be concerned over espionage and sabotage during the war.

The public was encouraged by the President of the United States and members of his Cabinet to disbelieve the Dies Committee, which was ridiculed as a crackpot outfit. Its hearings were often turned into mockeries by a packed audience.

After the Stalin-Hitler alliance collapsed and Soviet Russia became an ally instead of an enemy, all the agencies of the American Government were directed to paint Soviet Russia as democratic, as the friend of this country.

That was then a lie! We now know that it was a lie.

Those who said so then were accused of being pro-Fascist, of hampering the war effort.

All the agencies of Government were directed toward their humiliation.

We all saw Communists and their fellow-travelers gain power in our Government. Americans were often turned aside.

The Communists became powerful in the Nye Committee, the LaFollette Committee, the National Labor Relations Board, the Treasury, the State and Agriculture Departments, O.W.I. and O.P.A.

The Army Intelligence file on the Communists was ordered destroyed.

But the truth will out.

Files may be burned but not the memory of man.

Documents may be destroyed, but not the conscience of the wrong-doer.

Sooner or later, the truth had to be told. And it is being told now.

All the efforts of President Truman and Attorney General Clark to suppress the truth because they fear its political consequences will not avail.

We shall know these scoundrels for what they are and we shall brand them, "TRAITOR!"

—*Editorial of The Daily Mirror*

New York, Monday, September 6, 1948.

(I approve the foregoing.—Murray)

Roosevelt History

Elliott Roosevelt, second oldest son of the late President, was granted a week on charges of speeding.

Roosevelt's case was scheduled to come up at 7 p.m. before Justice of the Peace George Dietz. Roosevelt was accused of driving his car at 55 miles an hour in a 35-mile-an-hour zone. He was picked up last night by patrolman James Anderson.

Elliott is no stranger to traffic court or to Justice Dietz, a Republican. On July 17, 1947, he was fined \$10 for speeding by Justice Dietz. In June 1945 he was fined \$50 for speeding at Elmsford, N. Y. In June 1946 he was fined \$15 for driving 65 miles an hour on the Taconic Parkway. —*from X-Ray.*



LYRLE CLARK VAN HYNING, Editor,
"Women's Voice," Chicago.

Roosevelt Invited the Jew Russians

Every newspaper knows that Communism could not have obtained a foothold in the United States except with the connivance of Franklin D. Roosevelt. Every newspaper knows that when the United States recognized the Soviet government in November 1933, that the Soviet government agreed to cease propaganda in this country, and that Communist propaganda was thereafter intensified. Every newspaper knows that Roosevelt ordered the army and navy intelligence services and the F.B.I. to stop investigating Communists, and that the Un-American Activities Committee was officially hampered in its work.

Every newspaper knows that the so-called mass sedition trial in Washington, D. C., in 1944, was Communist inspired and fostered by pro-Communist sympathizers in public office, and that native Americans were prosecuted because they exposed Communist activities under Roosevelt.

All of this was well known to the Attorney General and to prosecuting officials throughout the Congress. They also knew that Standard Oil had large business interests in Russia and that

one of the conditions of the selection of Roosevelt for the nomination of President was that he recognize the Soviet government no matter what the opposition.

—from *Women's Voice*, Chicago, Ill.
by Henry H. Klein.

The above Henry H. Klein is a New York lawyer, one Jew-American patriot. Wilson broke relations with Russia. Renewed relations by Roosevelt enabled Communists to come here.

Truth Can Free Us

It is fair to let the Jews speak for themselves—

Bernard Lazare, the Jewish author, in his book *L'Antisemitisme*, said: "This race has been an object of hatred to all the peoples among whom it has established itself. . . . Why was the Jew in turn equally maltreated and hated by the Alexandrians and the Romans, by the Persians and the Arabs, by the Turks and by the Christian nations?"

Mahomed (A.D. 571-632), who was a Semite, himself, and well acquainted with the character of the Jews, said: "Their aim will be to abet disorder on the earth. It is incomprehensible to me why one has not long ago expelled these death-breathing beasts. Would one not immediately kill wild beasts who devoured men, even if they had human form? Are the Jews anything else but devourers of men?"

In *Why are the Jews Hated?* issued by the Britons Publishing Society of London, England, comments upon the above words of Mahomed:

"The aim of the Jews will be to abet disorder on the earth.' One way of doing that is to foment wars and revolutions. It can be proved up to the hilt that the Jews were the originators of many wars and revolutions in which Gentiles have shed oceans of Gentile blood. We mention one of these events, the Russian revolution.

"It is well known that this was financed by International Jews. Mr. Wickham Steed, Editor of *The Times*, said:

"The prime movers were Jacob Schiff (Jews), Warburg

(Jew) and other International Financiers who wanted a field for the exploitation of Russia.'

"America was the country from which came the money for a revolution which threw a population of 158,400,000 Russian Gentiles into the hands of 7,800,000 Jews. The *London Jewish Chronicle* of January 6th, 1933, said 'Over one-third of the Jews in Russia have become officials.' The grip on the reins of government is therefore complete. We leave it to the imagination of the reader how far the 158 million non-Jews in Russia hate the 7¾ million Jews who have seized their birthright.

'Arising out of the Russian Revolution is a fact which appalling submissiveness of the British Government to that Power. In 1918 the British representative in Russia was murdered by the Bolsheviks. As a temporary measure, British interests in that country were entrusted to the Netherland Minister. That official was so horrified at what he saw of Bolshevik rule that he wrote to the British Government as follows:

"I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other Governments to the fact that if an end is not put to Bolshevism in Russia at once the civilization of the whole world will be threatened. . . . Bolshevism is organized and worked by Jews. . . . whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things.'

"That letter was published by the British Government in a Parliamentary White Paper in April 1919."

—*Women's Voice.*

Farmers Must Be Destroyed Says Franklin

Franklin's attitude to the land owner and farmer is much the same as that held by the Communists of Russia following the overthrow of the Czar, if what he has to say in his book *For What We are About to Receive* is to be seriously considered. Read what this New Dealer has to say:

"The farmer has arrogated to himself all virtue and all knowledge. He has voted against progress, and civilization, against the city, against science, against art. He has made and

unmade Presidents in the image of Main street. He has exhausted our Treasury, if given half a chance. He is the great obstacle to human progress, the great threat to political stability. Sooner or later we shall discover, as the Roman Church discovered, as England discovered, as Soviet Russia discovered, that the pagan, the landed proprietor, the Kulak, is simply so much mud on the paths of progress and must be swept aside if society is to advance.

"These are harsh words, but they are justified. The American farmer as a political institution is a danger to our civilization.

"Some day, some leader of some party will be compelled to rouse the people against the farmer and crush him as an obstacle to the national welfare, as he has been crushed in every nation and age which has experienced his predominance. The fact that it is good politics now to help the farmer is going to make it better politics in the future to injure him.

"It is a shame that he cannot be changed by less drastic methods, but he has taken to politics and the problem of farm relief will become not 'how shall we relieve the farmer,' but 'who shall relieve us of the farmer.'" (Communists hate the farmer.—Murray).

Sanctuary for Jew Criminals

The following article was published by *The Independent Nationalists*, Editor: G. F. Green: at 56 Gloucester Road, New Barnet, Herts, England:

The article speaks for itself. Jews are doing in England just what they are doing here—wrecking the country. Jews as displaced persons and so-called refugees are flooding the country, committing crimes and then fleeing to Israel to escape the punishment of their deeds. The Organized Jews are making effort to take over and rule the world. That Communism is Jewism there is no doubt. That the United Nations is a JEW organization, designed to destroy our freedom and independence is a fact. But read the following story printed in England:

Editor: G. F. Green

Isaac Cole, Jew millionaire controller of a gigantic black-market in poultry brazenly operated during and after the war,

supplied hotels, restaurants and snob-clubs. He was the "poultry-king" of Britain when supplies were scarce and government-controlled! When his monopoly racket blew up Cole fled to Israel, the safe hide-out for his criminal tribe, and is now living in comfort. Also happy in Israel is the notorious Jew "Stanley," central figure at the Lynskey Tribunal where a never-ending stream of Jews filled the witness box disclosing a most deplorable state of affairs in British public life. The newspapers daily prove that the Jewish record in major and petty crime has reached alarming proportions. Smuggling, swindling, theft, violence and sex offenses, black-markets, gambling dens, Jews are prominent in ALL the crimes in the calendar. Spivs, wide boys, thugs of race courses and prize-bouts, touts and currency-riggers are predominantly Jews and other aliens.

The social life of Britain has been poisoned by Jewish mobsmen. Immediate and firm action is essential to curb the arrogant contempt for the law by these pests.

Average punishments are inadequate. The "refugee" racket since 1933 flooded over two million undesirables into Britain and the complacency of a liberal policy admitting aliens for over 100 years has given British nationality to the scum of Europe and Asia. Jews skip to Israel when the police catch up with them, and coolly thumb their oriental big noses at us because . . . "all Jews are potential citizens of Israel."

No Jew is ever refused entry.

Essential Powers of World Government

James P. Warburg says the following about World Government. Remember, Warburg is a member of the International Banker firm of Kuhn Loeb & Company who financed together with Felix Warburg of Germany, the Russian Revolution, shipping Lenin and Trotsky in a sealed box car as freight from Germany to an agent in Central Russia with \$2,000,000.00—James Warburg says: "It is, I think, of the utmost urgency that our government should at long last recognize that the United Nations in its present form is incapable of preserving the World's peace; and that it must be built as rapidly as possible in a federal

government of the world, commanding *direct allegiance of all citizens* of the world."

(That means that you and I would be subject to the trials of the world court.—Murray)

Warburg: "The powers which should be delegated to a world government are those which affect the people of more than one state."

(That is correct for World Government.—Murray)

Warburg: "Besides the *sole* right to use *force* to maintain peace, these powers obviously include the power to *regulate* exchange of goods and services across national boundaries. This involves the *super-national control* of any form of restrictive service, such as tariffs, quotas, export subsidies and currency control."

(In other words that means that all powers of Congress except trade between states would go to the World Government.—Murray)

Warburg: "The regulation of emmigration and immigration would be delegated to an *effective* World Government. It follows that population movements would be regulated by *super-national* instead of *national* authority."

(That, in truth, would mean all citizens of the world to go and travel or live in any country of the world; and there could be enough to destroy America, from the Asiatic countries without affecting, materially, their population.—Murray)

Warburg: "WE SHALL HAVE WORLD GOVERNMENT WHETHER OR NOT WE LIKE IT. THE ONLY QUESTION IS WHETHER IT WOULD BE ACHIEVED BY CONSENT OR BY CONQUEST."

(The World Government would have to be given power to tax the people of the world; the United Nations today are urging an international army and an international police force. That would mean that the World Government would *police* all nations that become fretful and use the army to conquer all nations who would not join; and, strange to say, President Truman, in two speeches in 1949, criticized Russia for vetoing the international police and international army. Once the UNO gets this power

it will force all other nations. It is apparent that both the United States and England favor that result.—Murray)

This *Plan* was the creation of the World Jewish Congress, fostered by the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith (Jew Secret Order), and financed by the International Bankers (all Jews and International Traders, such as Standard Oil, Tide Water Oil Companies, *etcetera*, operating in all lands. Will not all of that destroy America?

The people should remember that when the question comes up in the Senate. It will not be called World Government but "An Act to strengthen the U.N. so as to prevent war." Therefore don't be deceived any more, else America will be destroyed. Warburg was right on the meaning of World Government.

*Genocide Convention—A Treaty
Another Threat To America*

The so-called *Genocide Convention* is before the Foreign Relations Committee of the United States Senate. If ratified, this *Genocide Convention* will become the supreme law of the land. So far as they may be inconsistent, it will supercede the Constitution of the 48 States and the statutes that have been or may be passed thereunder (Art. VI, U. S. Constitution); and, it will nullify this statute also. This is a brand new word not found in the dictionary. Just like the internationalists have all along tried to deceive the people. However, the Treaty defines the meaning of this new word in Article II, as follows: "Any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in part, a national, ethical, racial, or religious group, *as such*, (a) killing members of the group; (b) causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group."

(That means that no one would dare read the Acts of the Apostles or Apostle Paul's letters in public because of their anti-Jewish language.—Murray)

"(c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about physical destruction in whole or in part.

(One is a part.—Murray)

"(d) Imposing measures to prevent birth within the group.

"(e) Forcibly transferring children of the group to another group."

(We in American States have laws to punish murder and any harm done to any person in the State.—Murray)

The Treaty (Art. III) further provides that individuals violating the foregoing provisions shall be tried in the nation where the crime was committed or be transferred to some other nation by the United Nations.

(It is clearer that the purpose of that provision would mean all violation in a Christian nation would be transferred into some Pagan nation. This in brief is a new kind of fraud trying to be perpetrated on the American people.—Murray)

I want to know how Oklahoma Senators will vote on this *Genocide Treaty*; because it will repeal, if ratified by the U. S. Senate, four provisions of the Oklahoma Constitution, and is a threat to every one of the 48 states—read Article VI, Section 2, of the U. S. Constitution.

Wake Up, Fellow Americans! Else our states will be destroyed and our Liberties surrendered by Treaties: that clearly is the purpose of Truman. His Secretary of State (with his approval, of course) has already slipped through a *Treaty* to permit foreigners to buy and own land in the United States, which repeals the *Alien Land Laws* of Texas, California, Oklahoma, and other States. If the States fail to watch their U. S. Senators they will destroy the Republic. *Wake Up!*

Let us Analyze What This Portends. Suppose five Japs live in your town; a quarrel takes place between a Jap and a White Man, who beats the Jap; the peace officer separates them and arrests the White Man, who says "Damn the Japs; they all ought to be dead." Any State would punish the White Man for what he did, but the UN would punish him for what he said. That would violate his *Freedom of Speech*, but it will be the Supreme Law of the Land if the *Genocide Treaty* is ratified by the U. S. Senate. See Article VI, Section 2, U. S. Constitution, above referred to. And see how, by treaties, our Liberties may be destroyed. That's why we need statesmen in Washington; we cannot trust Jews any longer.

Mexican Marranos

Sephardic Jews in Mexico, in the September 23, 1949, B'nai B'rith Messenger of Los Angeles.

The author, Dr. Adolphe de Castro, glorifies the long memory, the patient waiting for an opportunity, in which after nearly 500 years crypto-Jews, living outwardly as Christians and taken for Mexicans, finally seized the government of the gentiles, gratifying their thirst for revenge on a long-dead king and Catholic action which had subdued their revolutionary activities.

Many thousands of Marranos—Jews who went into the Christian church in Spain in the 15th century rather than be deported—went to the Spanish colony of Mexico.

"Here (in Mexico)," wrote de Castro, "they could lift their eyes to the heavens to tell the God of their fathers that they were true; that they will never forget, and that when the time came and they had gained power in the nation they would square accounts . . . They made no attempt to build synagogues or show publicly practices of the ancient faith . . . They could wait. In time they grew rich and gradually took positions of importance in the social and political life of the nation."

In 1910, after approximately 500 years, including centuries of good living and being treated as any other Mexican citizen, even unidentified as Jews, they seized the government, destroyed or boarded up churches, confiscated gentile estates, turned Mexicans against Mexicans in a revolution which went on and on for years, spreading death and terror in the best Communist technique.

Madero Was Jewish

Still not one American or Mexican out of a thousand knew that the leader of the revolution, Madero, was a Jew.

B'nai B'rith Messenger says:

"He (Madero) was a powerful orator . . . He took the masses with him, and one day, mounted on a white horse, accompanied by his loyal friends and followed by a screaming multitude, he rode up to the presidential palace and told Diaz to quit.

"I can attest that the Madero family was proud of their ancestry—as who would not be—ever to retaining gold trinkets with Hebrew letters engraved by a Toledo goldsmith! . . . The Presidency was, so to speak, the very goal of the Sephardim (Spanish Jews). Now they believe that they might be able to strike a blow at their ancient enemy."

Madero was assassinated, but "Madero had instituted the Mexican Revolution. It was as epoch-making in its way as the French Revolution . . . His ideal was followed by the best people . . . Aron Saenz, a Protestant in church affiliation but a descendant of the famous Rabbi Saez of Barcelona; the Ruiz brothers . . . the late President Calles, known as the Iron Man of Mexico, whose origin in Syria was Jewish."

—Editorial Comments
Gerald L. K. Smith.

Associate Editors

Christmas blasphemy: Rabbi Abraham Hershtman recently made an address in New Haven in which he produced papers for the purpose of representing Jesus Christ as a fakir and false prophet. Note: And again, they wonder why anti-Semitism grows in America.

The Red ghost: Stalin's newspaper on the West Coast, *The Peoples Daily World*, recently carried a lengthy tribute to the late Rabbi Stephen Wise. It was Rabbi Wise (America's most influential Jew Rabbi) who said: "Some call it Communism; I call it Judaism."

Telegrams by the bushel: When the Jew head of the Housing Commission announced that no further money would be granted for houses unless Negroes and whites were admitted alike into the houses and into the apartments, the President and others received bushels and bushels of telegrams and protest letters. It has caused more excitement than any other one thing outside of the expose of the atom bomb treason. The protest has been so violent following Jake Perlman's announcement that Truman and the White House "guard" are taking steps to alter and "water down" the ruling. This ruling, if enforced, would stop all housing projects in the South because Southern people and

communities in the North where large Negro populations exist just won't live with Negroes.

Jew attacks A.D.L.: Arthur Garfield Hays, Jewish attorney for the American Civil Liberties Union, asserted recently that laws and organizations seeking to curb the growth of anti-Semitism and penalize its expression do more harm than good. Mr. Hays named the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and the Zionist Organization of America as organizations doing harm. "I expect to be villified for my statements," Mr. Hays said. "That is another objection I have to these organizations. They villify people who dare say anything about intolerance different from the organization viewpoint."

Bevin's omelette: Ernest Bevin, Foreign Minister of Britain, upon arriving in the United States was "egged" and "tomatoed" by 1,000 New York Jews. Bevin is branded as an anti-Semite because he has made some little defense of the right of the Arabs to live and have homes. The Jews have chased 500,000 Arabs and their children out of their places of abode in the Near East. The Jews' idea of brotherhood is discrimination in favor of the Jew. The press and other avenues of information give us only the acts of injury done to the Jews. Seldom do they give us accounts of injury done by the Jews to others. 1949 can well be identified as the year when Jew power reached its apex. From now on the decline takes place.

Unbelievable but true: The Commodity Credit Corporation, a government agency which handles the buying and selling of commodities on the open market, is unable to account for \$350,000,000.00. This represents the most scandalous bookkeeping blunder in human history. Never has such a sum of money disappeared unaccounted for in the history of the human race, and the sensation in part is that we hear very little about it. Recently a New York banker disappeared with his accounts \$800,000 short. The daily papers have featured his disappearance and have made a big newsstory of it, but we hear so little about the unaccounted for \$350,000,000.00, which is nearly 500 times as much as the shortage of the New York banker.

Scandal and double scandal: Eugene C. Pulliam, Publisher of the Indianapolis STAR and the Indianapolis NEWS, recently

spoke before the Ohio Chamber of Commerce and said something that didn't get into many newspapers. In fact, the Editors of this letter have seen it in no newspaper. We quote Mr. Pulliam: "A little American sergeant from Keokuk, Iowa, drove us around Berlin. And, of course, when you get over in the Russian zone, you are followed by the secret police, the uniformed police, and everybody else. This sergeant told me that he has sold a wrist watch, which he paid \$29.75 for in 1938, to a Russian soldier for 14,000 good American dollars. Ten thousand dollars for a carton of cigarettes, \$10,000 for a pair of nylons. Money that was just as good as any money you have in your pocket and we gave them the plates as a great gesture of good will! What in God's name were we doing. I don't know. And, that, ladies and gentlemen, is the fight. I think Dr. Morley (Dr. Felix Morley, Educator and Editor, Washington, D. C.), who is a far greater authority in these things than I am, will agree with me that the fight in Berlin today is over just one thing—who is going to print and control the currency?" This scandal has been hushed up by the money changers all over the world. Why? Because the Jews went into Central Europe, manipulated a black market with American dollars and got hold of between 8 and 10 billion good American dollars. These Jew refugees have flooded the U.S.A. with this money which is as good as any paper money on earth, and with this money they are buying theaters, hotels and main street properties. In many instances they are paying two and three times the assessed value. Refugees who have entered the United States are alleged to have come here with suitcases filled with paper money in large denominations. The unbelievable—yes, the super unbelievable scandalous fact is that the Jew Henry Morgenthau loaned our money printing plates to the Russians, and this same money is now being used to virtually steal property from real Americans because the money is in the hands of unscrupulous international Jews."

Stalin in the Waldorf: The so-called Peace Parley which began with a banquet (estimated cost, \$25,000) in the world's largest hotel, the Waldorf-Astoria, was not unusual. The Reds have been holding meetings like this all over the United States for

years. Many of their meetings have been participated in by government officials and such encouragers of Communism as Eleanor Roosevelt. It just so happened that they got caught this time by a few courageous Americans with enough nerve to picket their luxurious Red Plot. Even with all the bad publicity it got, they moved out of the Waldorf into Madison Square Garden where 20,000 people paid and donated \$50,000 to hear Red traitors and aliens condemn the United States. This could only happen in New York with its great Jewish population, or Chicago, or Los Angeles. It will be recalled that when the great pianist Walter Gieseking from Germany was scheduled to play in Carnegie Hall, Winchell did not rest until the Jewish War Veterans had run the pianist out of the country. There is no record of the Jewish War Veterans objecting to the appearance of the Russian composer, Shostakovitch, who was sent here for propaganda purposes. Gieseking, who represents a country which has already paid the price of defeat, did not propose to even open his mouth, while Shostakovitch was not sent here to play the piano or even discuss his compositions. He was sent to make pro-Russian and pro-Communist speeches under the auspices of the leaders of the American Communist Party.

One million Jews are moving out of Russia and Eastern Europe toward Palestine. This is Stalin's fifth column for nerve blocking America's access to Arabian oil.

Of all the nerve: As this letter went to press Gerhard Eisler, Stalin's leading agent in the United States (a German Jew refugee) appeared before the Supreme Court of the United States asking that our highest court rule that the Congressional Committee for the Investigation of Un-American Activities as unconstitutional and unlawful. Eisler is not a citizen of the U. S. He should be behind barbed wire. He shouldn't even be deported because if he is he will go out with thousands of secrets concerning the American defense. Still this Jew would claim the authority of the Supreme Court of the United States to destroy the Congressional Committee which branded him as the No. 1 Red in the U.S.A.

They speak for themselves: The following appeared in the B'nai B'rith MESSENGER, March 11: "We came across an

interesting letter by Jehudah Levy from Jerusalem . . . It is interesting because it clarifies the position of Jewish religion in the Jewish State . . . Mr. Levy explains that at the present time there is no separation of Church and State in Israel . . . As of now the Jewish religion concerns itself with regulations such as ritual slaughter . . . Burial and marriage are taken care of by the municipal administration, but through religious commissions . . . The Rabbi in Israel is a city official, like the Fire Chief or the Police Chief in America. . . . The state provides the cities with definite sums for these purposes . . . There are no Reform synagogues in Israel. . . . Israelis either cling to religion of the old school or they are secularists and reject all specifically religious institutions . . . The Rabbinical Courts are, for the time being, under the authority of the government . . . Women have the same rights as men, yet it is interesting that during the recent elections in Jerusalem separate rooms for men and women were provided . . .

(Jewish politics, religion, and government are now, and always were, one and the same thing. Under Moses that trinity existed, called Hebrewism; now called Judaism, ever since their captivity in Babylon, where the Pharisees and Segises wrote the Talmud, which is Marx Communism, as in Russia, and World Government. They have never changed for 2,000 years.—Murray)

A very unusual advertisement: On page 71 of the *New York Times* Magazine Section for Sunday, March 27, appears in advertisement under the heading of "Boarding Schools." The advertisement reads as follows: "THE ROOSEVELT SCHOOL at Hyde Park, N. Y. Modern education; American-Jewish cultural home life. Enrolling Now. Chartered by Board of Regents. Catalog on request. Daniel Trotzky, Director. N. Y. Office: 1775 B'way." On another part of the page is another ad which reads exactly as follows: "THE ROOSEVELT SUMMER VACATION SCHOOL at Hyde Park, N. Y. For Girls and Boys of Pre-College Age. A vacation and Summer School Plan, with social and American-Jewish cultural activities. Elective courses in all High School subjects, approved credits. All outdoor and indoor recreational facilities—lectures, concerts,

dances, trips, etc. Limited enrollment—Apply now. Daniel Trotzky, Director. N. Y. office: 1775 Broadway." Let the reader figure that out for himself. It is too much for us.

It is now an established fact that third degree methods have been used on German prisoners to force confessions. A feature article in the *Chicago Tribune* for March 21, written by the eminent correspondent Larry Rue, reveals that four names appear and reappear in all the changes of brutality. They are as follows: a Mr. Kirschbaum; a Mr. Pearl, a Mr. Thon; and a Mr. Ellowitz. The above four are identified as so-called American officials. One witness reveals that Kirschbaum beat him in an attempt to get a confession and struck him where he was wounded. Upon protesting that he was being struck on his unhealed battle wound, Kirschman yelled: "Good, now I know where to hit you in order to make you say what I want you to say." Time will reveal that Jew revenge in Germany has been one of the most inhuman things in history.

Too much is enough: Cecil Hinshaw was made the President of William Penn College (Quaker School) in Oskaloosa, Iowa. He posed as a great liberal. He brought Negroes into the school. He permitted Negro men and white girls clad only in shorts to parade up and down the campus. He invited Henry Wallace to speak at his school. These and many other indecencies combined to give Oskaloosa an overdose of whatever you call it. Two weeks ago Hinshaw was fired. Good riddance, say the people of Oskaloosa. Good riddance, say the editors of this letter.

All the foregoing is by Gerald L. K. Smith, editor, Cross and Flag.

Resolved: The U.S.A. Shall Be Abolished

February 21, 1947, all of these groups had held a convention in Ashville, No. Carolina, to co-ordinate the *clamor* for "World Federalism" in the name of PEACE. Five of the larger groups merged into what became known as the "United World Federalists." Among the founders and organizers of this UWF were 41 notorious Reds and Fellow-travellers, such as Norman Cor-

win, Thomas Mann, Albert Einstein, Raymond Gram Swing, Rex Stout, Mark Van Doren, Upton Sinclair, Glen H. Taylor.

The *announced* objective of this organization was a "World Government with Limited Powers Adequate to Prevent War," but their *real* objective was to amend our Constitution and force Congress to *abolish the United States as a Sovereign Nation* and force us into a "Federated World Government," in which America would be no more authoritative than the State of Rhode Island is in our Federal Government. Their method of operation was to induce or seduce 32 State Legislatures to pass a Resolution recommending such a Constitutional Amendment. In March 1949 they succeeded in railroading the California Legislature into passing such a Resolution, known as A. J. R. 26, and which the Federalists promptly dubbed the "California Plan." This traitorous deed was accomplished with such great secrecy that not one newspaper in the entire State of California published any comment about it. To emphasize what a near perfect job of treason it was, the Resolution was passed *unanimously* by the Assembly, and by all but nine members of the Senate . . . with but a few members of both Houses more than vaguely aware of the implications it contained.

However, there were two wide-awake men in the Senate who decided to put up a fight. They are Senators Jack B. Tenney, famous as the former Chairman of the California State Senate Fact Finding Committee, and Hugh Donnelly. They prepared another Resolution, known as Senate Resolution 36, to rescind A. J. R. 26, and it was set for a Hearing before a Judiciary Committee on June 26. The moment the Federalists learned of this move they got mightily busy . . . the members of that Senate Judiciary Committee were snowed under by an avalanche of many thousands of letters and telegrams, supposedly from their constituents, demanding that Resolution 36 be defeated. Later, our investigation revealed that *many of those telegrams were forgeries*. Senator Tenney was unaware of that fact at that time, but he did know that that snowstorm of letters and telegrams was bound to influence the members of the Committee unless something was done to counteract it. He and I were total strangers at the time, but several days before the Hearing

he phoned me from Sacramento, explained the situation to me, and asked me if the members of CEG could be prevailed upon to do the counteracting. I assured him that they would. Within eight hours the Cinema Educational Guild sent out *two thousand* telegrams and letters by air-mail and special-delivery to our members here and in the San Francisco-Oakland area, in which we gave them a clear and concise picture of the entire situation, and urged them to *wire* their Assemblymen and State Senators and demand their support of Resolution 36 to rescind Resolution 26. And all our members fully carried out our request—thousands of telegrams and special-delivery letters poured into Sacramento during the next three days.

But I was dubious of the results; due to the time shortage. The Federalists had had *sixty* days in which to do a perfect job of propagandizing. And I was right: Resolution 36 was defeated 7 to 2.

However, on that very night, in a conference with Senators Tenney and Donnelly, it was decided to institute a real fight. This time the fight was to be not only in California but throughout the nation because, using their "California Plan" as a model, the Federalists had succeeded in seducing other State Legislatures into passing similar Resolution . . . *by August 1st they actually had the Resolution passed by 22 States . . . all they required for complete success was 10 more States!*

Early in August our July News-Bulletin "Reds Behind World Federalism" came off the press. In that Bulletin I presented a complete picture of the structure and the background of "United World Federalists, Inc."; I named the Reds and Fellow-travelers who had organized it, together with a listing of the principal Red Fronts they had previously created and organized. In short, I conclusively showed the hand of Moscow in the entire scheme. We promptly mailed our copies to the Legislatures in all 48 States and in Washington. All CEG members throughout the United States were alerted to write and wire to their State Legislators and their Congressmen . . . and they carried through like the stalwart Americans that they are!

Our September News-Bulletin, "Communism By Any Other Name . . ." contained the *documentary* evidence that the Fed-

eralists had employed *forgery* to seduce our Legislators. Our October and November Bulletins contained further evidence to prove that this was the supreme effort of Moscow to disarm and render impotent the only nation able to stop them! Our January News-Bulletin contained a *personal* confession by one of their chief spell-binders that all of my charges were true!

The "United World Federalists" were stopped dead in their tracks! Not one State did they gain after August 1st when our "Reds Behind World Federalism" came off the press. When their Resolution was submitted in Albany, New York, that alerted Legislature promptly rejected it! Likewise in Ohio! Georgia rescinded . . . and on March 30 of this year California rescinded that treason-packed Resolution by a vote of 21 to 17 in the Senate and 42 to 33 in the Assembly!

We are on the road to final victory. The fight is by no means won—or even *nearly* won. But it can be and it *will* be won if we all fight to win! The enemy is in a panic . . . but they won't *easily* give up. They are now evidencing their desperations with warnings to leaders of fighting groups such as CEG that they are marked for destruction—unless they stop. I have been honored with such a warning. Well . . .

Two thousand years ago a Man named Jesus died on a Cross for Peace on Earth and the Salvation of Man's immortal soul . . . it is possible that this year *I* shall die—on a different kind of a cross—for the safety of America and, God grant, the Peace of the Universe. If so, it will be a good death in the sight of God!

—from "Documentation of the
Red Stars in Hollywood"
by Myron C. Fagan

...named Tasia, and who I showed was the historical human Sumerian original of our St Michael the Archangel, and was identical with *Mioh*, the son of King Thor in the Nordic Eddas, which ancient Gothic epics are seen in my new literal translation to be essentially historical and not mythological as hitherto supposed.



FIG. 12.—St Michael, the Archangel, or "Lord *Mukla*" of the Sumerians, on Phoenician coins of Cilicia of the fifth century B.C. (After Hill, see WPOB. 349 for details.) Compare with Ancient Briton forms in Fig. 13.

Now the European Phoenicians in Cilicia in the fifth century B.C., I showed, represented Michael the Archangel as their patron saint with wings (see Fig. 12), under the name of *MKLU* (short vowels not being expressed in their writing of that period), thus giving him the name of *Mikalu*. And it is noteworthy that they represented him there as associated with the rayed disc of the Sun and Corn and the Sun-bird, the latter being in the form of the Phoenix or Goose, and disclosed as apparently the source of the "Michaelmas Goose" associated with the festival day of that Saint in modern times. And I also showed that St Michael is similarly represented as in these Phoenician coins on the coins of the pre-Roman and so-called "pagan" Early Britons (see Fig. 13), and significantly therein identified with Tasia or Tcvi of the Early Britons, which was shown to be the Tasia title of Michael the Sun-angel amongst the Sumerians.

CHAPTER V

PROTOCOLS

of the Learned Elders of

ZION

Translated from the Russian of NILUS by

VICTOR E. MARSDEN

Issued by

THE BRITONS PUBLISHING SOCIETY

40, Great Ormond Street, W.C.1, London, England

"Fundamentally Judaism is Anti-Christian."

Jewish World, March 15th, 1923.

"There is much in the fact of Bolshevism itself, in the fact that so many Jews are Bolshevists, in the fact that the ideals of Bolshevism at many points are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism."

—Jewish Chronicle, April 4th, 1919.

Preface

The author of this translation of the famous PROTOCOLS was himself a victim of the Revolution. He had lived for many years in Russia and was married to a Russian lady. Among his other activities in Russia he had been for a number of years Russian Correspondent of the *Morning Post*, a position which he occupied when the Revolution broke out, and his vivid descriptions of events in Russia will still be in the recollection of many of the readers of that journal. Naturally he was singled

out for the anger of the Soviet. On the day that Captain Cromie was murdered by Jews Victor Marsden was arrested and thrown into the Peter-Paul Prison, expecting every day to have his name called out for execution. This, however, he escaped, and eventually he was allowed to return to England very much of a wreck in bodily health. However, he recovered under treatment and the devoted care of his wife and friends. One of the first things he undertook as soon as he was able was this translation of the Protocols. Mr. Marsden was eminently well qualified for the work. His intimate acquaintance with Russia, Russian life and the Russian language on the one hand, and his mastery of a terse literary English style on the other, placed him in a position of advantage which few others could claim. The consequence is that we have in his version an eminently readable work, and though the subject-matter is somewhat formless, Mr. Marsden's literary touch reveals the thread running through the twenty-four Protocols. The Summary placed at the head of each is Mr. Marsden's own, and will be found very useful in acquiring a comprehensive view of its scope.

It may be said with truth that this work was carried out at the cost of Mr. Marsden's own life's blood. He told the writer of this Preface that he could not stand more than an hour at a time of his work on it in the British Museum, as the diabolical spirit of the matter which he was obliged to turn into English made him positively ill.

Mr. Marsden's connection with the *Morning Post* was not severed by his return to England, and he was well enough to accept the post of special correspondent of that journal in the suite of H.R.H. the Prince of Wales on his Empire tour. From this he returned with the Prince, apparently in much better health, but within a few days of his landing he was taken suddenly ill, and died after a very brief illness.

May this work be his crowning monument! In it he has performed an immense service to the English-speaking world, and there can be little doubt that it will take its place in the first rank of the English versions of "*The Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion*."

No alteration in the text of this translation has been made

since it was first published. The translation is copyright in all countries.

Introduction

Of the Protocols themselves little need be said in the way of introduction. The book in which they are embodied was published by Sergyei Nilus in Russia in 1905. A copy of this is in the British Museum bearing the date of its reception August 10th, 1906. The Jewish journals, of course, say that they are a forgery, leaving it to be understood that Professor Nilus, who embodied them in a work of his own, had concocted them for his own purposes.

Mr. Henry Ford, in an interview published in the *New York World*, February 17th, 1921, put the case for Nilus tersely and convincingly thus:

The only statement I care to make about the PROTOCOLS is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. THEY FIT IT NOW.

Indeed they do! They reveal the concerted plan of action of the Jewish Nation developed through the ages and edited by the Elders themselves up to date. Parts and summaries of the plan have been published from time to time during the centuries as the secrets of the Elders have leaked out.

"There has been recently published a volume of Theodor Herzl's "Diaries," a translation of some passages of which appeared in the *Jewish Chronicle* of July 14, 1922. Herzl gives an account of his first visit to England in 1895, and his conversation with Colonel Goldsmid, a Jew brought up as a Christian, an officer in the English Army, and at heart a Jew Nationalist. Goldsmid suggested to Herzl that the best way of expropriating the English aristocracy and so destroying their power to protect the people of England against Jewish domination, was to put excessive taxes on the land. Herzl thought this an excellent idea. Compare Protocol VI.

The above extract from Herzl's *Diary* is an extremely significant bit of evidence bearing on the existence of the Jew World

Plot and authenticity of the Protocols, but any reader of intelligence will be able from his own knowledge of recent history and from his own experience to confirm the genuineness of every line of them, and it is in the light of this *living* comment that all readers are invited to study Mr. Marsden's translation of this terribly inhuman document.

Dr. Weizmann, President of the Zionist Organisation, was quoted in *The Jewish Guardian*, 8 October, 1920, as saying at the farewell banquet to the Chief Rabbi (prior to the latter's Empire tour): "A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jew is that He has dispersed him all over the world." Compare end of Protocol XI.

Who are the Elders?

This is a secret which has not been revealed. The late Walter Rathenau has thrown a little light on the subject. Writing in the *Wiener Freie Presse*, December 24th, 1912, he said:

Three hundred men, each of whom knows all the others, govern the fate of the European continent, and they elect their successors from their entourage.

In the year 1844, on the eve of the Jewish Revolution of 1848, Benjamin Disraeli, whose real name was Israel, and who was a "damped," or baptised Jew, published his novel, *Coningsby*, in which occurs this ominous passage:—

"So you see, my dear Coningsby, the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes."

His hero, Sidonia (a character said to have had its original in a Rothschild) uttered these words. He had just made it clear that the personages in question were all Jews.

Now that Providence has brought to the light of day these secret Protocols all men may clearly see the hidden personages specified by Disraeli at work "behind the scenes" of all the Governments. This revelation entails on all white peoples the grave responsibility of examining and revising *au fond* their attitude towards the Race and Nation which boasts of its survival over all Empires.

NOTES

I.—"Agentur" and "The Political."

There are two words in this translation which are unusual, the word "*Agentur*" and "political" used as a substantive. *Agentur* appears to be a word adopted from the original and it means the whole body of agents and agencies made use of by the Elders, whether members of the tribe or their Gentile tools.

By "the Political" Mr. Marsden means, not exactly the "body politic" but the entire machinery of politics.

II.—*The Symbolic Snake of Judaism.*

Protocol II opens with a reference to the Symbolic Snake of Judaism. In his Epilogue to the 1905 Edition of the Protocols Nilus gives the following interesting account of this symbol:—

According to the records of secret Jewish Zionism, Solomon and other Jewish learned men already, in 929 B.C., thought out a scheme in theory for a peaceful conquest of the whole universe by Zion.

As history developed, this scheme was worked out in detail and completed by men who were subsequently initiated in this question. These learned men decided by peaceful means to conquer the world for Zion with the slyness of the Symbolic Snake, whose head was to represent those who have been initiated into the plans of the Jewish administration, and the body of the Snake to represent the Jewish people—the administration was always kept secret, *even from the Jewish nation itself*. As this Snake penetrated into the hearts of the nations which it encountered it undermined and devoured all the non-Jewish power of these States. It is foretold that the Snake has still to finish its work, strictly adhering to the designed plan, until the course which it has to run is closed by the return of its head to Zion and until, by this means, the Snake has completed its round of Europe and has encircled it—and until, by dint of enchaining Europe, it has encompassed the whole world. This it is to accomplish by using every endeavour to subdue the other countries by an *economical* conquest.

The return of the head of the Snake to Zion can only be accomplished after the power of all the Sovereigns of Europe has been laid low, that is to say, when by means of economic crises and wholesale destruction effected everywhere, there shall have been brought about a spiritual demoralism and a moral corruption, chiefly with the assistance of Jewish women masquerading as French, Italians, etc. These are the surest spreaders of licentiousness into the lives of the leading men at the heads of nations.

A map of the course of the Symbolic Snake is shown as follows:—Its first stage in Europe was in 429 B.C. in Greece, where, about the time of Pericles, the Snake first started eating into the power of that country. The second stage was in Rome in the time of Augustus, about 69 B.C. The third in Madrid in the time of Charles V, in A.D. 1552. The fourth in Paris about 1790, in the time of Louis XVI. The fifth in London from 1814 onwards (after the downfall of Napoleon). The sixth in Berlin in 1871 after the Franco-Prussian war. The seventh in St. Petersburg, over which is drawn the head of the Snake under the date of 1881.

All these states which the Snake traversed have had the foundations of their constitutions shaken, Germany, with its apparent power, forming no exception to the rule. In economic conditions England and Germany are spared, but only till the conquest of Russia is accomplished by the Snake, on which at present [*i.e.*, 1905] all its efforts are concentrated. The further course of the Snake is not shown on this map, but arrows indicate its next movement towards Moscow, Kieff and Odessa.

It is now well known to us to what extent the latter cities form the centres of the militant Jewish race. Constantinople is shown as the last stage of the Snake's course before it reaches Jerusalem. (This map was drawn years before the occurrence of the "Young Turk"—*i.e.*, Jewish—Revolution in Turkey.)

III.—The term "*Goyim*," meaning Gentiles or non-Jews, is used throughout the Protocols and is retained by Mr. Marsden.

Note (1936). The late Lord Sydenham's remarks on the question of "forgery" are at the back of this book.

Jews and others who denounce the "Protocols" as a forgery should be asked to give the inner history of such incidents and events as, for instance:

(1) The release of Trotsky (Bronstein) from arrest in Halifax, Nova Scotia, when on his way to butcher millions of helpless Russians.

(2) The suppression by our Foreign Office of the vital passage in the report on Bolshevism of Netherlands Minister Oudendyk.

(3) The Balfour Declaration. Note (1941). The truth of the Protocols is proved by Disraeli in his "Lord George Bentinck," ch. 24. He there states categorically that the Jews wish to destroy Christendom, and the methods of accomplishing this, as described by him, coincide with those of the Protocols.

In the view of the writer of this note the presence of Bolshevik clerics in the churches and of Bolshevik professors in the universities and elsewhere would be impossible if the Protocols were not true. Other examples leading to the same conclusion may occur to the reader.

Protocols of the Meetings of the Learned Elders of Zion

I

1. . . . Putting aside fine phrases we shall speak of the significance of each thought: by comparisons and deductions we shall throw light upon surrounding facts.

2. What I am about to set forth, then, is our system from the two points of view, that of ourselves and that of the *goyim* [*i.e.*, non-Jews].

3. It must be noted that men with bad instincts are more in number than the good, and therefore the best results in governing them are attained by violence and terrorisation, and not by academic discussions. Every man aims at power, everyone would like to become a dictator if only he could, and rare indeed are the men who would not be willing to sacrifice the welfare of all for the sake of securing their own welfare.

4. What has restrained the beasts of prey who are called men? What has served for their guidance hitherto?

5. In the beginnings of the structure of society they were subjected to brutal and blind force; afterwards—to Law, which is the same force, only disguised. I draw the conclusion that by the law of nature right lies in force.

6. Political freedom is an idea but not a fact. This idea one must know how to apply whenever it appears necessary with this bait of an idea to attract the masses of the people to one's party for the purpose of crushing another who is in authority. This task is rendered easier if the opponent has himself been infected with the idea of freedom, *so-called liberalism*, and, for the sake of an idea, is willing to yield some of his power. It is precisely here that the triumph of our theory appears; the slackened reins of government are immediately, by the law of life, caught up and gathered together by a new hand, because the blind might of the nation cannot for one single day exist without guidance, and the new authority merely fits into the place of the old already weakened by liberalism.

7. In our day the power which has replaced that of the rulers who were liberal is the power of Gold. Time was when Faith ruled. The idea of freedom is impossible of realisation because no one knows how to use it with moderation. It is enough to hand over a people to self-government for a certain length of time for that people to be turned into a disorganised mob. From that moment on we get internecine strife which soon develops into battles between classes, in the midst of which States burn down and their importance is reduced to that of a heap of ashes.

8. Whether a State exhausts itself in its own convulsions, whether its internal discord brings it under the power of external foes—in any case it can be accounted irretrievably lost: *it is in our power*. The despotism of Capital, which is entirely in our hands, reaches out to it a straw that the State, willy-nilly, must take hold of: if not—it goes to the bottom.

9. Should anyone of a liberal mind say that such reflections as the above are immoral I would put the following questions:—If every State has two foes and if in regard to the external foe it is allowed and not considered immoral to use every manner and

art of conflict, as for example to keep the enemy in ignorance of plans of attack and defence, to attack him by night or in superior numbers, then in what way can the same means in regard to a worse foe, the destroyer of the structure of society and the commonweal, be called immoral and not permissible?

10. Is it possible for any sound logical mind to hope with any success to guide crowds by the aid of reasonable counsels and arguments, when any objection or contradiction, senseless though it may be, can be made and when such objection may find more favour with the people, whose powers of reasoning are superficial? Men in masses and the men of the masses, being guided solely by petty passions, paltry beliefs, customs, traditions and sentimental theorism, fall a prey to party dissension, which hinders any kind of agreement even on the basis of a perfectly reasonable argument. Every resolution of a crowd depends upon a chance or packed majority, which, in its ignorance of political secrets, puts forth some ridiculous resolution that lays in the administration a seed of anarchy.

11. The political has nothing in common with the moral. The ruler who is governed by the moral is not a skilled politician, and is therefore unstable on his throne. He who wishes to rule must have recourse both to cunning and to make-believe. Great national qualities, like frankness and honesty, are vices in politics, for they bring down rulers from their thrones more effectively and more certainly than the most powerful enemy. Such qualities must be the attributes of the kingdoms of the *goyim*, but we must in no wise be guided by them.

12. Our right lies in force. The word "right" is an abstract thought and proved by nothing. The word means no more than:—Give me what I want in order that thereby I may have a proof that I am stronger than you.

1. Where does right begin? Where does it end?

14. In any State in which there is a bad organisation of authority, an impersonality of laws and of the rulers who have lost their personality amid the flood of rights ever multiplying out of liberalism, I find a new right—to attack by the right of the strong, and to scatter to the winds all existing forces of order and regulation, to reconstruct all institutions and to become the

sovereign lord of those who have left to us the rights of their power by laying them down voluntarily in their liberalism.

15. Our power in the present tottering condition of all forms of power will be more invincible than any other, because it will remain invisible until the moment when it has gained such strength that no cunning can any longer undermine it.

16. Out of the temporary evil we are now compelled to commit will emerge the good of an unshakable rule, which will restore the regular course of the machinery of the national life, brought to naught by liberalism. The result justifies the means. Let us, however, in our plans, direct our attention not so much to what is good and moral as to what is necessary and useful.

17. Before us is a plan in which is laid down strategically the line from which we cannot deviate without running the risk of seeing the labour of many centuries brought to naught.

18. In order to elaborate satisfactory forms of action it is necessary to have regard to the rascality, the slackness, the instability of the mob, its lack of capacity to understand and respect the conditions of its own life, or its own welfare. It must be understood that the might of a mob is blind, senseless and unreasoning force ever at the mercy of a suggestion from any side. The blind cannot lead the blind without bringing them into the abyss; consequently, members of the mob, upstarts from the people even though they should be as a genius for wisdom, yet having no understanding of the political, cannot come forward as leaders of the mob without bringing the whole nation to ruin.

19. Only one trained from childhood for independent rule can have understanding of the words that can be made up of the political alphabet.

20. A people left to itself, *i.e.*, to upstarts from its midst, brings itself to ruin by party dissensions excited by the pursuit of power and honours and the disorders arising therefrom. Is it possible for the masses of the people calmly and without petty jealousies to form judgments, to deal with the affairs of the country, which cannot be mixed up with personal interests? Can they defend themselves from an external foe? It is unthinkable, for a plan broken up into as many parts as there are heads in

the mob, loses all homogeneity, and thereby becomes unintelligible and impossible of execution.

21. It is only with a despotic ruler that plans can be elaborated extensively and clearly in such a way as to distribute the whole properly among the several parts of the machinery of the State: from this the conclusion is inevitable that a satisfactory form of government for any country is one that concentrates in the hands of one responsible person. Without an absolute despotism there can be no existence for civilisation which is carried on not by the masses but by their guide, whosoever that person may be. The mob is a savage and displays its savagery at every opportunity. The moment the mob seizes freedom in its hands it quickly turns to anarchy, which in itself is the highest degree of savagery.

22. Behold the alcoholised animals, bemused with drink, the right to an immoderate use of which comes along with freedom. It is not for us and ours to walk that road. The peoples of the *goyim* are bemused with alcoholic liquors; their youth has grown stupid on classicism and from early immorality, into which it has been inducted by our special agents—by tutors, lackeys, governesses in the house of the wealthy, by clerks and others, by our women in the places of dissipation frequented by the *goyim*. In the number of these last I count also the so-called "society ladies," voluntary followers of the others in corruption and luxury.

23. Our countersign is—Force and Make-believe. Only force conquers in political affairs, especially if it be concealed in the talents essential to statesmen. Violence must be the principle, and cunning and make-believe the rule for governments which do not want to lay down their crowns at the feet of agents of some new power. This evil is the one and only means to attain the end, the good. Therefore, we must not stop at bribery, deceit and treachery when they should serve towards the attainment of our end. In politics one must know how to seize the property of others without hesitation if by it we secure submission and sovereignty.

24. Our State, marching along the path of peaceful conquest, has the right to replace the horrors of war by less noticeable and more satisfactory sentences of death, necessary to maintain the

terror which tends to produce blind submission. Just but merciless severity is the greatest factor of strength in the State: not only for the sake of gain but also in the name of duty, for the sake of victory, we must keep to the programme of violence and make-believe. The doctrine of squaring accounts is precisely as strong as the means of which it makes use. Therefore it is not so much by the means themselves as by the doctrine of severity that we shall triumph and bring all governments into subjection to our super-government. It is enough for them to know that we are merciless for all disobedience to cease.

25. Far back in ancient times we were the first to cry among the masses of the people the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," words many times repeated since those days by stupid poll-parrots who from all sides round flew down upon these baits and with them carried away the well-being of the world, true freedom of the individual, formerly so well guarded against the pressure of the mob. The would-be wise men of the *goyim*, the intellectuals, could not make anything out of the uttered words in their abstractness; did not note the contradiction of their meaning and inter-relation: did not see that in nature there is no equality, cannot be freedom: that Nature herself has established inequality of minds, of characters, and capacities, just as immutably as she has established subordination to her laws: never stopped to think that the mob is a blind thing, that upstarts elected from among it to bear rule are, in regard to the political, the same blind men as the mob itself, that the adept, though he be a fool, can yet rule, whereas the non-adept, even if he were a genius, understands nothing in the political—to all these things the *goyim* paid no regard; yet all the time it was based upon these things that dynastic rule rested: the father passed on to the son a knowledge of the course of political affairs in such wise that none should know it but members of the dynasty and none could betray it to the governed. As time went on the meaning of the dynastic transference of the true position of affairs in the political was lost, and this aided the success of our cause.

26. In all corners of the earth the words "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity" brought to our ranks, thanks to our blind agents, whole legions who bore our banners with enthusiasm. And all

the time these words were canker-worms at work boring into the well-being of the *goyim*, putting an end everywhere to peace, quiet, solidarity and destroying all the foundations of the *goya* States. As you will see later, this helped us to our triumph: it gave us the possibility, among other things, of getting into our hands the master card—the destruction of the privileges, or in other words of the very existence of the aristocracy of the *goyim*, that class which was the only defence peoples and countries had against us. On the ruins of the natural and genealogical aristocracy of the *goyim* we have set up the aristocracy of our educated class headed by the aristocracy of money. The qualifications for this aristocracy we have established in wealth, which is dependent upon us, and in knowledge, for which our learned elders provide the motive force.

27. Our triumph has been rendered easier by the fact that in our relations with the men whom we wanted we have always worked upon the most sensitive chords of the human mind, upon the cash account, upon the cupidity, upon the insatiability for material needs of man; and each one of these human weaknesses, taken alone, is sufficient to paralyse initiative, for it hands over the will of men to the disposition of him who has bought their activities.

28. The abstraction of freedom has enabled us to persuade the mob in all countries that their government is nothing but the steward of the people who are the owners of the country, and that the steward may be replaced like a worn-out glove.

29. It is this possibility of replacing the representatives of the people which has placed them at our disposal, and, as it were, given us the power of appointment.

II

1. It is indispensable for our purpose that wars, so far as possible, should not result in territorial gains: war will thus be brought on to the economic ground, where the nations will not fail to perceive in the assistance we give the strength of our predominance, and this state of things will put both sides at the mercy of our international *agentur*; which possesses millions

of eyes ever on the watch and unhampered by any limitations whatsoever. Our international rights will then wipe out national rights, in the proper sense of right, and will rule the nations precisely as the civil law of States rules the relations of their subjects among themselves.

2. The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes. The *goyim* are not guided by practical use of unprejudiced historical observation, but by theoretical routine without any critical regard for consequent results. We need not, therefore, take any account of them — let them amuse themselves until the hour strikes, or live on hopes of new forms of enterprising pastime, or on the memories of all they have enjoyed. For them let that play the principal part which we have persuaded them to accept as the dictates of science (theory). It is with this object in view that we are constantly, by means of our press, arousing a blind confidence in these theories. The intellectuals of the *goyim* will puff themselves up with their knowledges and without any logical verification of them will put into effect all the information available from science, which our *agentur* specialists have cunningly pieced together for the purpose of educating their minds in the direction we want.

3. Do not suppose for a moment that these statements are empty words: think carefully of the successes we arranged for Darwinism, Marxism, Nietzsche-ism. To us Jews, at any rate, it should be plain to see what a disintegrating importance these directives have had upon the minds of the *goyim*.

4. It is indispensable for us to take account of the thoughts, characters, tendencies of the nations in order to avoid making slips in the political and in the direction of administrative affairs.

The triumph of our system, of which the component parts of the machinery may be variously disposed according to the temperament of the peoples met on our way, will fail of success if the practical application of it be not based upon a summing up of the lessons of the past in the light of the present.

5. In the hands of the States of today there is a great force that creates the movement of thought in the people, and that is the Press. The part played by the Press is to keep pointing out requirements supposed to be indispensable, to give voice to the complaints of the people, to express and to create discontent. It is in the Press that the triumph of freedom of speech finds its incarnation. But the *goyim* States have not known how to make use of this force; and it has fallen into our hands. Through the Press we have gained the power to influence while remaining ourselves in the shade; thanks to the Press we have got the *gold* in our hands, notwithstanding that we have had to gather it out of oceans of blood and tears. But it has paid us, though we have sacrificed many of our people. Each victim on our side is worth in the sight of a God a thousand *goyim*.

III

1. Today I may tell you that our goal is now only a few steps off. There remains a small space to cross and the whole long path we have trodden is ready now to close its cycle of the Symbolic Snake, by which we symbolise our people. When this ring closes, all the States of Europe will be locked in its coil as in a powerful vice.

2. The constitution scales of these days will shortly break down, for we have established them with a certain lack of accurate balance in order that they may oscillate incessantly until they wear through the pivot on which they turn. The *goyim* are under the impression that they have welded them sufficiently strong and they have all along kept on expecting that the scales would come into equilibrium. But the pivots—the kings on their thrones—are hemmed in by their representatives, who play the fool, distraught with their own uncontrolled and irresponsible power. This power they owe to the terror which has been

breathed into the palaces. As they have no means of getting at their people, into their very midst, the kings on their thrones are no longer able to come to terms with them and so strengthen themselves against seekers after power. We have made a gulf between the far-seeing Sovereign Power and the blind force of the people so that both have lost all meaning, for like the blind man and his stick, both are powerless apart.

3. In order to incite seekers after power to a misuse of power we have set all forces in opposition one to another, breaking up their liberal tendencies towards independence. To this end we have stirred up every form of enterprise, we have armed all parties, we have set up authority as a target for every ambition. Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused issues contend . . . A little more, and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal . . .

4. Babblers inexhaustible have turned into oratorical contests the sittings of Parliament and Administrative Boards. Bold journalists and unscrupulous pamphleteers daily fall upon executive officials. Abuses of power will put the final touch in preparing all institutions for their overthrow and everything will fly skyward under the blows of the maddened mob.

5. All people are chained down to heavy toil by poverty more firmly than ever they were chained by slavery and serfdom; from these, one way and another, they might free themselves, these could be settled with, but from want they will never get away. We have included in the constitution such rights as to the masses appear fictitious and not actual rights. All these so-called "People's Rights" can exist only in idea, an idea which can never be realised in practical life. What is it to the proletariat labourer, bowed double over his heavy toil, crushed by his lot in life, if talkers get the right to babble, if journalists get the right to scribble any nonsense side by side with good stuff, once the proletariat has no other profit out of the constitution save only those pitiful crumbs which we fling them from our table in return for their voting in favour of what we dictate, in favour of the men we place in power, the servants of our *agentur* . . . Republican rights for a poor man are no more than a bitter piece of irony, for the necessity he is under of toiling almost all day

gives him no present use of them, but on the other hand robs him of all guarantee of regular and certain earnings by making him dependent on strikes by his comrades or lockouts by his masters.

6. The people under our guidance have annihilated the aristocracy, who were their one and only defence and foster-mother for the sake of their own advantage which is inseparably bound up with the well-being of the people. Nowadays, with the destruction of the aristocracy, the people have fallen into the grips of merciless money-grinding scoundrels who have laid a pitiless and cruel yoke upon the necks of the workers.

7. We appear on the scene as alleged saviours of the worker from this oppression when we propose to him to enter the ranks of our fighting forces—Socialists, Anarchists, Communists—to whom we always give support in accordance with an alleged brotherly rule (of the solidarity of all humanity) of our *social masonry*. The aristocracy, which enjoyed by law the labour of the workers, was interested in seeing that the workers were well fed, healthy and strong. We are interested in just the opposite—in the diminution, the *killing out of the GOYIM*. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the worker because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings.

8. By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs and with their hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

9. *When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the World to be crowned it is these same hands which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto.*

10. The *goyim* have lost the habit of thinking unless prompted by the suggestions of our specialists. Therefore they do not see the urgent necessity of what we, when our kingdom comes, shall adopt at once, namely this, that *it is essential to teach in national schools one simple, true piece of knowledge, the basis of all knowledge — the knowledge of the structure of human life, of social existence, which requires division of labour, and, conse-*

quently, the division of men into classes and conditions. It is essential for all to know that *owing to difference in the objects of human activity, there cannot be any equality*, that he who by any act of his compromises a whole class cannot be equally responsible before the law with him who affects no one but only his own honour. The true knowledge of the structure of society, into the secrets of which we do not admit the *goyim*, would demonstrate to all men that the positions and work must be kept within a certain circle, that they may not become a source of human suffering, arising from an education which does not correspond with the work which individuals are called upon to do. After a thorough study of this knowledge the peoples will voluntarily submit to authority and accept such position as is appointed them in the State. In the present state of knowledge and the direction we have given to its development the people, blindly believing things in print—cherishes—thanks to promptings intended to mislead and to its own ignorance—a blind hatred towards all conditions which it considers above itself, for it has no understanding of the meaning of class and condition.

11. This hatred will be still further magnified by the effects of an *economic crisis*, which will stop dealings on the exchanges and bring industry to a standstill. We shall create by all the secret subterranean methods open to us and with the aid of gold, which is all in our hands, *a universal economic crisis whereby we shall throw upon the streets whole mobs of workers simultaneously in all the countries of Europe*. These mobs will rush delightedly to shed the blood of those whom, in the simplicity of their ignorance, they have envied from their cradles, and whose property they will then be able to loot.

12. "*Ours*" they will not touch, because the moment of attack will be known to us and we shall take measures to protect our own.

13. We have demonstrated that progress will bring all the *goyim* to the sovereignty of reason. Our despotism will be precisely that; for it will know how by wise severities to pacificate all unrest, to cauterise liberalism out of all institutions.

14. When the populace has seen that all sorts of concessions and indulgences are yielded it in the name of freedom it has

imagined itself to be sovereign lord and has stormed its way to power, but, naturally, like every other blind man it has come upon a host of stumbling blocks, *it has rushed to find a guide, it has never had the sense to return to the former state* and it has laid down its plenipotentiary powers at our feet. Remember the French Revolution, to which it was we who gave the name of "Great": the secrets of its preparations are well known to us for it was wholly the work of our hands.

15. Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favour of that *King-Despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world*.

16. At the present day we are, as an international force, invincible, because if attacked by some we are supported by other States. It is the bottomless rascality of the *goyim* peoples, who crawl on their bellies to force, but are merciless towards weakness, unsparing to faults and indulgent to crimes, unwilling to bear the contradictions of a free social system but patient unto martyrdom under the violence of a bold despotism—it is those qualities which are aiding us to independence. From the premier dictators of the present day the *goyim* peoples suffer patiently and bear such abuses as for the least of them they would have beheaded twenty kings.

17. What is the explanation of this phenomenon, this curious inconsequence of the masses of the peoples in their attitude towards what would appear to be events of the same order?

18. It is explained by the fact that these dictators whisper to the peoples through their agents that through these abuses they are inflicting injury on the States with the highest purpose—to secure the welfare of the peoples, the international brotherhood of them all, their solidarity and equality of rights. Naturally they do not tell the peoples that this unification must be accomplished only under our sovereign rule.

19. And thus the people condemn the upright and acquit the guilty, persuaded ever more and more that it can do whatsoever it wishes. Thanks to this state of things the people are destroying every kind of stability and creating disorders at every step.

20. The word "freedom" brings out the communities of men

to fight against every kind of force, against every kind of authority, even against God and the laws of nature. For this reason we, when we come into our kingdom, shall have to erase this word from the lexicon of life as implying a principle of brute force which turns mobs into bloodthirsty beasts.

21. These beasts, it is true, fall asleep again every time when they have drunk their fill of blood, and at such times can easily be riveted into their chains. But if they be not given blood they will not sleep and continue to struggle.

IV

1. Every republic passes through several stages. The first of these is comprised in the early days of mad raging by the blind mob, tossed hither and thither, right and left: the second is demagoguery, from which is born anarchy, and that leads inevitably to despotism—not any longer legal and overt, and therefore responsible despotism, but to unseen and secretly hidden, yet nevertheless sensibly felt despotism in the hands of some secret organisation or other, whose acts are the more unscrupulous inasmuch as it works behind a screen, behind the backs of all sorts of agents, the changing of whom not only does not injuriously affect but actually aids the secret force by saving it, thanks to continual changes, from the necessity of expanding its resources on the rewarding of long services.

2. Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force? And this is precisely what our force is. *Gentile* masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding-place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery.

3. But even freedom might be harmless and have its place in the State economy without injury to the well-being of the peoples if it rested upon the foundation of faith in God, upon the brotherhood of humanity, unconnected with the conception of equality, which is negated by the very laws of creation, for they have established subordination. With such a faith as this a people might be governed by a wardship of parishes, and would walk contentedly and humbly under the guiding hand of its spiritual

pastor submitting to the dispositions of God upon earth. This is the reason why *it is indispensable for us to undermine all faith, to tear out of the minds of the GOYIM the very principle of Godhead and the spirit, and to put in its place arithmetical calculations and material needs.*

4. In order to give the *goyim* no time to think and take note, their minds must be diverted towards industry and trade. Thus, all the nations will be swallowed up in the pursuit of gain and in the race for it will not take note of their common foe. But again, in order that freedom may once for all disintegrate and ruin the communities of the *goyim*, we must put industry on a speculative basis: the result of this will be that what is withdrawn from the land by industry will slip through the hands and pass into speculation, that is, to our classes.

5. The intensified struggle for superiority and shocks delivered to economic life will create, nay, have already created, disenchanted, cold and heartless communities. Such communities will foster a strong aversion towards the higher political and towards religion. Their only guide is gain, that is Gold, which they will erect into a veritable cult, for the sake of those material delights which it can give. Then will the hour strike when, not for the sake of attaining the good, not even to win wealth, but solely out of hatred towards the privileged, the lower classes of the *goyim* will follow our lead against our rivals for power, the intellectuals of the *goyim*.

V

1. What form of administrative rule can be given to communities in which corruption has penetrated everywhere, communities where riches are attained only by the clever surprise tactics of semi-swindling tricks; where looseness reigns: where morality is maintained by penal measures and harsh laws but not by voluntarily accepted principles: where the feelings towards faith and country are obliterated by cosmopolitan convictions? What form of rule is to be given to these communities if not that despotism which I shall describe to you later? We shall create an intensified centralisation of government in order to grip in our

hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the *goyim*, and our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any *goyim* who oppose us by deed or word.

2. We shall be told that such a despotism as I speak of is not consistent with the progress of these days, but I will prove to you that it is.

3. In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings: but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eye of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us.

4. Moreover, the art of directing masses and individuals by means of cleverly manipulated theory and verbiage, by regulations of life in common and all sorts of other quirks, in all which the *goyim* understand nothing, belongs likewise to the specialists of our administrative brain. Reared on analysis, observation, on delicacies of fine calculation, in this species of skill we have no rivals, any more than we have either in the drawing up of plans of political actions and solidarity. In this respect the Jesuits alone might have compared with us, but we have contrived to discredit them in the eyes of the unthinking mob as an overt organisation, while we ourselves all the while have kept our secret organisation in the shade. However, it is probably all the same to the world who is its sovereign lord, whether the head of Catholicism or our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People, it is very far from being a matter of indifference.

5. *For a time perhaps we might be successfully dealt with by*

a coalition of the GOYIM of all the world: but from this danger we are secured by the discord existing among them whose roots are so deeply seated that they can never now be plucked up. We have set one against another the personal and national reckonings of the *goyim*, religious and race hatreds, which we have fostered into a huge growth in the course of the past twenty centuries. This is the reason why there is not one State which would anywhere receive support if it were to raise its arm, for every one of them must bear in mind that any agreement against us would be unprofitable to itself. We are too strong—there is no evading our power. *The nations cannot come to even an inconsiderate private agreement without our secretly having a hand in it.*

6. *Per Me reges regnant.* "It is through me that Kings reign." And it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task. Were genius in the opposite camp it would still struggle against us, but even so a newcomer is no match for the old-established settler: the struggle would be merciless between us, such a fight as the world has never yet seen. Aye, and the genius on their side would have arrived too late. All the wheels of the machinery of all States go by the force of the engine, which is in our hands, and that engine of the machinery of States is—Gold. The science of political economy invented by our learned elders has for long past been giving royal prestige to capital.

7. Capital, if it is to co-operate untrammelled, must be free to establish a monopoly of industry and trade: this is already being put in execution by an unseen hand in all quarters of the world. This freedom will give political force to those engaged in industry, and that will help to oppress the people. Nowadays it is more important to disarm the peoples than to lead them into war: more important to use for our advantage the passions which have burst into flames than to quench their fire: more important to catch up and interpret the ideas of others to suit ourselves than to eradicate them. *The principal object of our directorate consists in this: to debilitate the public mind by criticism; to lead it away from serious reflections calculated to*

arouse resistance; to distract the forces of the mind towards a sham fight of empty eloquence.

8. In all ages the peoples of the world, equally with individuals, have accepted words for deeds, for *they are content with a show* and rarely pause to note, in the public arena, whether promises are followed by performance. Therefore we shall establish show institutions which will give eloquent proof of their benefit to progress.

9. We shall assume to ourselves the liberal physiognomy of all parties, of all directions, and we shall give that physiognomy a voice *in orators who will speak so much that they will exhaust the patience of their hearers and produce an abhorrence of oratory.*

10. *In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such length of time as will suffice to make the GOYIM lose their heads in the labyrinth and come to see that the best thing is to have no opinion of any kind in matters political,* which it is not given to the public to understand, because they are understood only by him who guides the public. This is the first secret.

11. The second secret requisite for the success of our government is comprised in the following: To multiply to such an extent national failings, habits, passions, conditions of civil life, that it will be impossible for anyone to know where he is in the resulting chaos, so that the people in consequence will fail to understand one another. This measure will also serve us in another way, namely, to sow discord in all parties, to dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us, and to discourage any kind of personal initiative which might in any degree hinder our affair. *There is nothing more dangerous than personal initiative;* if it has genius behind it, such initiative can do more than can be done by millions of people among whom we have sown discord. We must so direct the education of the *goyim* communities that whenever they come upon a matter requiring initiative they may drop their hands in despairing impotence. The strain which results from freedom of action saps the forces when it meets with the freedom of another. From

this collision arise grave moral shocks, disenchantments, failures. *By all these means we shall so wear down the GOYIM that they will be compelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without any violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a Super-Government.* In place of the rulers of today we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hands will reach out in all directions like nippers and its organisation will be of such colossal dimensions that it cannot fail to subdue all the nations of the world.

VI

1. We shall soon begin to establish huge monopolies, reservoirs of colossal riches, upon which even large fortunes of the *goyim* will depend to such an extent that they will go to the bottom together with the credit of the States on the day after the political smash . . .

2. You gentlemen here present who are economists, just strike an estimate of the significance of this combination! . . .

3. In every possible way we must develop the significance of our Super-Government by representing it as the Protector and Benefactor of all those who voluntarily submit to us.

4. The aristocracy of the *goyim* as a political force, is dead—we need not take it into account; but as landed proprietors they can still be harmful to us from the fact that they are self-sufficing in the resources upon which they live. It is essential therefore for us at whatever cost to deprive them of their land. This object will be best attained by increasing the burdens upon landed property—in loading lands with debts. These measures will check land-holding and keep it in a state of humble and unconditional submission.

5. The aristocrats of the *goyim*, being hereditarily incapable of contenting themselves with little, will rapidly burn up and fizzle out.

6. At the same time we must intensively patronise trade and industry, but, first and foremost, speculation, the part played by which is to provide a counterpoise to industry: the absence of speculative industry will multiply capital in private hands and

will serve to restore agriculture by freeing the land from indebtedness to the land banks. What we want is that industry should drain off from the land both labour and capital and by means of speculation transfer into our hands all the money of the world, and thereby throw all the *goyim* into the ranks of the proletariat. Then the *goyim* will bow down before us, if for no other reason but to get the right to exist.

7. To complete the ruin of the industry of the *goyim* we shall bring to the assistance of speculation the luxury which we have developed among the *goyim*, that greedy demand for luxury which is swallowing up everything. *We shall raise the rate of wages which, however, will not bring any advantage to the workers, for, at the same time, we shall produce a rise in prices of the first necessities of life, alleging that it arises from the decline of agriculture and cattle-breeding: we shall further undermine artfully and deeply sources of production, by accustoming the workers to anarchy and to drunkenness and side by side therewith taking all measure to extirpate from the face of the earth all the educated forces of the GOYIM.*

8. *In order that the true meaning of things may not strike the GOYIM before the proper time we shall mask it under an alleged ardent desire to serve the working classes and the great principles of political economy about which our economic theories are carrying on an energetic propaganda.*

VII

1. The intensification of armaments, the increase of police forces—are all essential for the completion of the aforementioned plans. What we have to get at is that there should be in all the States of the world, besides ourselves, only the masses of the proletariat, a few millionaires devoted to our interests, police and soldiers.

2. Throughout all Europe, and by means of relations with Europe, in other continents also, we must create ferments, discords and hostility. Therein we gain a double advantage. In the first place we keep in check all countries, for they well know that we have the power whenever we like to create disorders or

to restore order. All these countries are accustomed to see in us an indispensable force of coercion. In the second place, by our intrigues we shall tangle up all the threads which we have stretched into the cabinets of all States by means of the political, by economic treaties, or loan obligations. In order to succeed in this we must use great cunning and penetration during negotiations and agreements, but, as regards what is called the "official language," we shall keep to the opposite tactics and assume the mask of honesty and compliancy. In this way the peoples and governments of the *goyim*, whom we have taught to look only at the outside whatever we present to their notice, will still continue to accept us as the benefactors and saviours of the human race.

3. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbours of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbours should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war.

4. The principal factor of success in the political is the secrecy of its undertakings: the word should not agree with the deeds of the diplomat.

5. We must compel the governments of the *goyim* to take action in the direction favoured by our widely-conceived plan, already approaching the desired consummation, by what we shall represent as public opinion, secretly prompted by us through the means of that so-called "Great Power"—*the Press, which, with a few exceptions that may be disregarded, is already entirely in our hands.*

6. In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the *goyim* in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist attempts and to all, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of America or China or Japan.

VIII

1. We must arm ourselves with all the weapons which our opponents might employ against us. We must search out in the

very finest shades of expression and the knotty points of the lexicon of law justification for those cases where we shall have no pronounced judgments that might appear abnormally audacious and unjust, for it is important that these resolutions should be set forth in expressions that shall seem to be the most exalted moral principles cast into legal form. Our directorate must surround itself with all these forces of civilisation among which it will have to work. It will surround itself with publicists, practical jurists, administrators, diplomats and, finally, with persons prepared by a special super-educational training in our special schools. These persons will have cognisance of all the secrets of the social structure, they will know all the languages that can be made up by political alphabets and words; they will be made acquainted with the whole underside of human nature, with all its sensitive chords on which they will have to play. These chords are the cast of mind of the *goyim*, their tendencies, shortcomings, vices and qualities, the particularities of classes and conditions. Needless to say that the talented assistants of authority, of whom I speak, will be taken not from among the *goyim*, who are accustomed to perform their administrative work without giving themselves the trouble to think what its aim is, and never consider what it is needed for. The administrators of the *goyim* sign papers without reading them, and they serve either for mercenary reasons or from ambition.

2. We shall surround our government with a whole world of economists. That is the reason why economic sciences form the principal subject of the teaching given to the Jews. Around us again will be a whole constellation of bankers, industrialists, capitalists and—the main thing—millionaires, because in substance everything will be settled by the question of figures.

3. For a time, until there will no longer be any risk in entrusting responsible posts in our States to our brother-Jews, we shall put them in the hands of persons whose past and reputation are such that between them and the people lies an abyss, persons who, in case of disobedience to our instructions, must face criminal charges or disappear—this in order to make them defend our interests to their last gasp.

IX

1. In applying our principles let attention be paid to the character of the people in whose country you live and act; a general, identical application of them, until such time as the people shall have been re-educated to our pattern, cannot have success. But by approaching their application cautiously you will see that not a decade will pass before the most stubborn character will change and we shall add a new people to the ranks of those already subdued by us.

2. The words of the liberal, which are in effect the words of our masonic watchword, namely, "Liberty, Equality, Fraternity," will, when we come into our kingdom, be changed by us into words no longer of a watchword, but only an expression of idealism, namely, into: "The right of liberty, the duty of equality, the ideal of brotherhood." That is how we shall put it,—and so we shall catch the bull by the horns. . . . *De facto* we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own, although *de jure* there still remain a good many of them. Nowadays, if any States raise a protest against us, it is only *pro forma* at our discretion and by our direction, for *their anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren*. I will not enter into further explanations, for this matter has formed the subject of repeated discussions amongst us.

3. For us there are no checks to limit the range of our activity. Our Super-Government subsists in extra-legal conditions which are described in the accepted terminology by the energetic and forcible word—Dictatorship. I am in a position to tell you with a clear conscience that at the proper time we, the law-givers, shall execute judgment and sentence, we shall slay and we shall spare, we, as head of all our troops, are mounted on the steed of the leader. We rule by force of will, because in our hands are the fragments of a once powerful party, now vanquished by us. *And the weapons in our hands are limitless ambitions, burning greediness, merciless vengeance, hatreds and malice.*

4. *It is from us that the all-engulfing terror proceeds. We have in our service persons of all opinions, of all doctrines, restoring monarchists, demagogues, socialists, communists, and*

utopian dreamers of every kind. We have harnessed them all to the task: each one of them on his own account is boring away at the last remnants of authority, is striving to overthrow all established form of order. By these acts all States are in torture; they exhort to tranquility, are ready to sacrifice everything for peace: but we will not give them peace until they openly acknowledge our international Super-Government, and with submissiveness.

5. The people have raised a howl about the necessity of settling the question of Socialism by way of an international agreement. *Division into fractional parties has given them into our hands, for, in order to carry on a contested struggle one must have money, and the money is all in our hands.*

6. We might have reason to apprehend a union between the "clear-sighted" force of the *goy* kings on their thrones and the "blind" force of the *goy* mobs, but we have taken all the needful measure against any such possibility: between the one and the other force we have erected a bulwark in the shape of a mutual terror between them. In this way the blind force of the people remains our support and we, and we only, shall provide them with a leader and, of course, direct them along the road that leads to our goal.

7. In order that the hand of the blind mob may not free itself from our guiding hand, we must every now and then enter into close communion with it, if not actually in person, at any rate through some of the most trusty of our brethren. When we are acknowledged as the only authority we shall discuss with the people personally on the market places, and we shall instruct them on questions of the political in such wise as may turn them in the direction that suits us.

8. Who is going to verify what is taught in the village schools? But what an envoy of the government or a king on his throne himself may say cannot but become immediately known to the whole State, for it will be spread abroad by the voice of the people.

9. In order not to annihilate the institutions of the *goyim* before it is time we have touched them with craft and delicacy, and have taken hold of the ends of the springs which move their

mechanism. These springs lay in a strict but just sense of order; we have replaced them by the chaotic license of liberalism. We have got our hands into the administration of the law, into the conduct of elections, into the press, into liberty of the person, *but principally into education and training as being the cornerstones of a free existence.*

10. *We have fooled, bemused and corrupted the youth of the goyim by rearing them in principles and theories which are known to us to be false although it is by us that they have been inculcated.*

11. Above the existing laws without substantially altering them, and by merely twisting them into contradictions of interpretations, we have erected something grandiose in the way of results. These results found expression first in the fact that the *interpretations masked the laws*: afterwards they entirely hid them from the eyes of the governments owing to the impossibility of making anything out of the tangled web of legislation.

12. This is the origin of the theory of course of arbitration.

13. You may say that the *goyim* will rise upon us, arms in hand, if they guess what is going on before the time comes; but in the West we have against this a manoeuvre of such appalling terror that the very stoutest hearts quail—the undergrounds, metropolitans, those subterranean corridors which, before the time comes, will be driven under all the capitals and from whence those capitals will be blown into the air with all their organisations and archives.

X

1. Today I begin with a repetition of what I said before, and *I beg you to bear in mind that governments and peoples are content in the political with outside appearances.* And how, indeed, are the *goyim* to perceive the underlying meaning of things when their representatives give the best of their energies to enjoying themselves? For our policy it is of the greatest importance to take cognisance of this detail; it will be of assistance to us when we come to consider the division of authority, freedom of speech, of the press, of religion (faith), of the law of associa-

tion, of equality before the law, of the inviolability of property, of the dwelling, of taxation (the idea of concealed taxes), of the reflex force of the laws. All these questions are such as ought not to be touched upon directly and openly before the people. In cases where it is indispensable to touch upon them they must not be categorically named, it must merely be declared without detailed exposition that the principles of contemporary law are acknowledged by us. The reason of keeping silence in this respect is that by not naming a principle we leave ourselves freedom of action, to drop this or that out of it without attracting notice; if they were all categorically named they would all appear to have been already given.

2. The mob cherishes a special affection and respect for the geniuses of political power and accepts all their deeds of violence with the admiring response: "rascally, well, yes, it is rascally, but it's clever! . . . a trick, if you like, but how craftily played, how magnificently done, what impudent audacity!" . . .

3. We count upon attracting all nations to the ask of erecting the new fundamental structure, the project for which has been drawn up by us. This is why, before everything, it is indispensable for us to arm ourselves and to store up in ourselves that absolutely reckless audacity and irresistible might of the spirit which in the person of our active workers will break down all hindrances on our way.

4. *When we have accomplished our coup d'état we shall say then to the various peoples: "Everything has gone terribly badly, all have been worn out with sufferings. We are destroying the causes of your torment—nationalities, frontiers, differences of coinage. You are at liberty, of course, to pronounce sentence upon us, but can it possibly be a just one if it is confirmed by you before you make any trial of what we are offering you." . . . Then will the mob exalt us and bear us up in their hands in a unanimous triumph of hopes and expectations. Voting, which we have made the instrument which will set us on the throne of the world by teaching even the very smallest units of members of the human race to vote by means of meetings and agreements by groups, will then have served its purposes and*

will play its part then for the last time by a unanimity of desire to make close acquaintance with us before condemning us.

5. *To secure this we must have everybody vote without distinction of classes and qualifications*, in order to establish an absolute majority, which cannot be got from the educated proper-tied classes. In this way, by inculcating in all a sense of self-importance, we shall destroy among the *goyim* the importance of the family and its educational value and remove the possibility of individual minds splitting off, for the mob, handled by us, will not let them come to the front nor even give them a hearing; it is accustomed to listen to us only who pay it for obedience and attention. In this way we shall create a blind, mighty force which will never be in a position to move in any direction without the guidance of our agents set at its head by us as leaders of the mob. The people will submit to this régime because it will know that upon these leaders will depend its earnings, gratifications and the receipt of all kinds of benefits.

6. A scheme of government should come ready made from one brain, because it will never be clinched firmly if it is allowed to be split into fractional parts in the minds of many. It is allowable, therefore, for us to have cognisance of the scheme of action but not to discuss it lest we disturb its artfulness, the interdependence of its component parts, the practical force of the secret meaning of each clause. To discuss and make alterations in a labour of this kind by means of numerous votings is to impress upon it the stamp of all ratiocinations and misunderstandings which have failed to penetrate the depth and nexus of its plottings. We want our schemes to be forcible and suitably concocted. Therefore **WE OUGHT NOT TO FLING THE WORK OF GENIUS OF OUR GUIDE** to the fangs of the mob or even of a select company.

7. These schemes will not turn existing institutions upside down just yet. They will only affect changes in their economy and consequently in the whole combined movement of their progress, which will thus be directed along the paths laid down in our schemes.

8. Under various names there exists in all countries approximately one and the same thing. Representation, Ministry, Sen-

ate, State Council, Legislative and Executive Corps. I need not explain to you the mechanism of the relation of these institutions to one another, because you are aware of all that; only take note of the fact that each of the above-named institutions corresponds to some important function of the State, and I would beg you to remark that the word "important" I apply not to the institution but to the function, consequently it is not the institutions which are important but their functions. These institutions have divided up among themselves all the functions of government—administrative, legislative, executive, wherefore they have come to operate as do the organs in the human body. If we injure one part in the machinery of State, the State falls sick, like a human body, and . . . will die.

9. When we introduced into the State organism the poison of Liberalism its whole political complexion underwent a change. States have been seized with a mortal illness—blood-poisoning. All that remains is to await the end of their death agony.

10. Liberalism produced Constitutional States, which took the place of what was the only safeguard of the *goyim*, namely, Despotism; and *a constitution, as you well know, is nothing else but a school of discords*, misunderstandings, quarrels, disagreements, fruitless party agitations, party whims—in a word, a school of everything that serves to destroy the personality of State activity. *The tribune of the "talkeries" has, no less effectively than the Press, condemned the rulers to inactivity and impotence*, and thereby rendered them useless and superfluous, for which reason indeed they have been in many countries deposed. *Then it was that the era of republics became possible of realisation; and then it was that we replaced the ruler by a caricature of a government—by a president, taken from the mob, from the midst of our puppet creatures, our slaves.* This was the foundation of the mine which we have laid under the *goy* people, I should rather say, under the *goy* peoples.

11. In the near future we shall establish the responsibility of presidents.

12. By that time we shall be in a position to disregard forms in carrying through matters for which our impersonal puppet will be responsible. What do we care if the ranks of those striv-

ing for power should be thinned, if there should arise a deadlock from the impossibility of finding presidents, a deadlock which will finally disorganise the country? . . .

13. In order that our scheme may produce this result we shall arrange elections in favour of such presidents as have in their past some dark, undiscovered stain, some "Panama" or other—then they will be trustworthy agents for the accomplishment of our plans out of fear of revelations and from the natural desire of everyone who has attained power, namely, the retention of the privileges, advantages and honor connected with the office of president. The chamber of deputies will provide cover for, will protect, will elect presidents, but we shall take from it the right to propose new, or make changes in existing laws, for this right will be given by us to the responsible president, a puppet in our hands. Naturally, the authority of the president will then become a target for every possible form of attack, but we shall provide him with a means of self-defence in the right of an appeal to the people, for the decision of the people over the heads of their representatives, that is to say, an appeal to that same blind slave of ours—the majority of the mob. Independently of this we shall invest the president with the right of declaring a state of war. We shall justify this last right on the ground that the president as chief of the whole army of the country must have it at his disposal, in case of need for the defence of the new republican constitution, the right to defend which will belong to him as the responsible representative of this constitution.

14. It is easy to understand that in these conditions the key of the shrine will lie in our hands, and no one outside ourselves will any longer direct the force of legislation.

15. Besides this we shall, with the introduction of the new republican constitution, take from the Chamber the right of interpellation on government measures, on the pretext of preserving political secrecy, and, further, we shall by the new constitution reduce the number of representatives to a minimum, thereby proportionately reducing political passions and the passion for politics. If, however, they should, which is hardly to be expected, burst into flame, even in this minimum, we shall nul-

lify them by a stirring appeal and a reference to the majority of the whole people. . . . Upon the president will depend the appointment of presidents and vice-presidents of the Chamber and the Senate. Instead of constant sessions of Parliaments we shall reduce their sittings to a few months. Moreover, the president, as chief of the executive power, will have the right to summon and dissolve Parliament, and, in the latter case, to prolong the time for the appointment of a new parliamentary assembly. But in order that the consequences of all these acts which in substance are illegal, should not, prematurely for our plans, fall upon the responsibility established by us of the president, *we shall instigate ministers and other officials of the higher administration about the president to evade his dispositions by taking measures of their own*, for doing which they will be made the scapegoats in his place. . . . This part we especially recommend to be given to be played by the Senate, the Council of State, or the Council of Ministers, but not to an individual official.

16. The president will, at our discretion, interpret the sense of such of the existing laws as admit of various interpretation; he will further annul them when we indicate to him the necessity to do so, besides this, he will have the right to propose temporary laws, and even new departures in the government constitutional working, the pretext both for the one and the other being the requirements for the supreme welfare of the State.

17. By such measures we shall obtain the power of destroying little by little, step by step, all that at the outset when we enter on our rights, we are compelled to introduce into the constitutions of States to prepare for the transition to an imperceptible abolition of every kind of constitution, and then the time is come to turn every form of government into *our despotism*.

18. The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence—a matter which we shall arrange for—of their rulers, will clamour: "Away with them and give us one king over all the earth who will unite us and annihilate the causes of discords—frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts—who

will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."

19. But you yourselves perfectly well know that *to produce the possibility of the expression of such wishes by all the nations it is indispensable to trouble in all countries the people's relations with their governments so as to utterly exhaust humanity with dissension, hatred, struggle, envy and even by the use of torture, by starvation, BY THE INOCULATION OF DISEASES, by want, so that the GOYIM see no other issue than to take refuge in our complete sovereignty in money and in all else.*

20. But if we give the nations of the world a breathing space the moment we long for is hardly likely ever to arrive.

XI

1. The State Council has been, as it were, the emphatic expression of the authority of the ruler: it will be, as the "show" part of the Legislative Corps, what may be called the editorial committee of the laws and decrees of the ruler.

2. This, then, is the programme of the new constitution. We shall make Law, Right and Justice (1) in the guise of proposals to the Legislative Corps, (2) by decrees of the president under the guise of general regulations, of orders of the Senate and of resolutions of the State Council in the guise of ministerial orders, (3) and in case a suitable occasion should arise—in the form of a revolution in the State.

3. Having established approximately the *modus agendi* we will occupy ourselves with the details of those combinations by which we have still to complete the revolution in the course of the machinery of State in the direction already indicated. By these combinations I mean the freedom of the Press, the right of association, freedom of conscience, the voting principle, and many another that must disappear forever from the memory of man, or undergo a radical alteration the day after the promulgation of the new constitution. It is only at that moment that we shall be able at once to announce all our orders, for, afterwards, every noticeable alteration will be dangerous, for the following reasons: if this alteration be brought in with harsh

severity and in a sense of severity and limitations, it may lead to a feeling of despair caused by fear of new alterations in the same direction; if on the other hand, it be brought in in a sense of further indulgences it will be said that we have recognised our own wrongdoing and this will destroy the prestige of the infallibility of our authority, or else it will be said that we have become alarmed and are compelled to show a yielding disposition, for which we shall get no thanks because it will be supposed to be compulsory. . . . Both the one and the other are injurious to the prestige of the new constitution. What we want is that from the first moment of its promulgation, while the peoples of the world are still stunned by the accomplished fact of the revolution, still in a condition of terror and uncertainty, they should recognise once for all that we are so strong, so inexpugnable, so super-abundantly filled with power, that in no case shall we take any account of them and so far from paying any attention to their opinions or wishes, we are ready and able to crush with irresistible power all expression or manifestation thereof at every moment and in every place, that we have seized at once everything we wanted and shall in no case divide our power with them. . . . Then in fear and trembling they will close their eyes to everything, and be content to await what will be the end of it all.

4. The *goyim* are a flock of sheep, and we are their wolves. And you know what happens when the wolves get hold of the flock? . . .

5. There is another reason also why they will close their eyes: for we shall keep promising them to give back all the liberties we have taken away as soon as we have quelled the enemies of peace and tamed all parties. . . .

6. It is not worthwhile to say anything about how long a time they will be kept waiting for this return of their liberties. . . .

7. For what purpose then have we invented this whole policy and insinuated it into the minds of the *goys* without giving them any chance to examine its underlying meaning? For what, indeed, if not in order to obtain in a roundabout way what is for our scattered tribe unattainable by the direct road? It is this which has served as the basis for our organisation of SECRET MASONRY WHICH IS NOT KNOWN TO, AND AIMS

WHICH ARE NOT EVEN SO MUCH AS SUSPECTED BY, THESE GOY CATTLE, ATTRACTED BY US INTO THE "SHOW" ARMY OF MASONIC LODGES IN ORDER TO THROW DUST IN THE EYES OF THEIR FELLOWS.

8. God has granted to us, His Chosen People, the gift of the dispersion, and in this which appears in all eyes to be our weakness, has come forth all our strength, which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world.

9. There now remains not much more for us to build up upon the foundation we have laid.

XII

1. The word "freedom," which can be interpreted in various ways, is defined by us as follows:—

2. Freedom is the right to do that which the law allows. This interpretation of the word will at the proper time be of service to us, because all freedom will thus be in our hands, since the laws will abolish or create only that which is desirable for us according to the aforesaid programme.

3. We shall deal with the press in the following way: what is the part played by the press today? It serves to excite and inflame those passions which are needed for our purpose or else it serves selfish ends of parties. It is often vapid, unjust, mendacious, and the majority of the public have not the slightest idea what ends the press really serves. We shall saddle and bridle it with a tight curb: we shall do the same also with all productions of the printing press, for where would be the sense of getting rid of the attacks of the press if we remain targets for pamphlets and books? The produce of publicity, which nowadays is a source of heavy expense owing to the necessity of censoring it, will be turned by us into a very lucrative source of income to our State: we shall lay on it a special stamp tax and require deposits of caution-money before permitting the establishment of any organ of the press or of printing offices; these will then have to guarantee our government against any kind of attack on the part of the press. For any attempt to attack us, if such still be

possible, we shall inflict fines without mercy. Such measures as stamp tax, deposit of caution-money and fines secured by these deposits, will bring in a huge income to the government. It is true that party organs might not spare money for the sake of publicity, but these we shall shut up at the second attack upon us. No one shall with impunity lay a finger on the aureole of our government infallibility. The pretext for stopping any publication will be the alleged plea that it is agitating the public mind without occasion or justification. *I beg you to note that among those making attacks upon us will also be organs established by us, but they will attack exclusively points that we have pre-determined to alter.*

4. *Not a single announcement will reach the public without our control.* Even now this is already being attained by us inasmuch as all news items are received by a few agencies, in whose offices they are focused from all parts of the world. These agencies will then be already entirely ours and will give publicity only to what we dictate to them.

5. If already now we have contrived to possess ourselves of the minds of the *goy* communities to such an extent that they all come near looking upon the events of the world through the coloured glasses of those spectacles we are setting astride their noses; if already now there is not a single State where there exist for us any barriers to admittance into what *goy* stupidity calls State secrets: what will our position be then, when we shall be acknowledged supreme lords of the world in the person of our king of all the world. . . .

6. Let us turn again to the *future of the printing press*. Every one desirous of being a publisher, librarian, or printer, will be obliged to provide himself with the diploma instituted therefor, which, in case of any fault, will be immediately impounded. With such measures *the instrument of thought will become an educative means in the hands of our government, which will no longer allow the mass of the nation to be led astray in by-ways and fantasies about the blessings of progress.* Is there any one of us who does not know that these phantom blessings are the direct roads to foolish imaginings which give birth to anarchical relations of men among themselves and towards authority, because

progress, or rather the idea of progress, has introduced the conception of every kind of emancipation, but has failed to establish its limits. . . . All the so-called liberals are anarchists, if not in fact, at any rate in thought. Every one of them is hunting after phantoms of freedom, and falling exclusively into license, that is, into the anarchy of protest for the sake of protest. . . .

7. We turn to the periodical press. We shall impose on it, as on all printed matter, stamp taxes per sheet and deposits of caution-money, and books of less than 30 sheets will pay double. We shall reckon them as pamphlets in order, on the one hand, to reduce the number of magazines, which are the worst form of printed poison, and, on the other, in order that this measure may force writers into such lengthy productions that they will be little read, especially as they will be costly. At the same time what we shall publish ourselves to influence mental development in the direction laid down for our profit will be cheap and will be read voraciously. The tax will bring vapid literary ambitions within bounds and the liability to penalties will make literary men dependent upon us. And if there should be any found who are desirous of writing against us, they will not find any person eager to print their productions. Before accepting any production for publication in print the publisher or printer will have to apply to the authorities for permission to do so. Thus we shall know beforehand of all tricks preparing against us and shall nullify them by getting ahead with explanations on the subject treated of.

8. Literature and journalism are two of the most important educative forces, and therefore our government will become proprietor of the majority of the journals. This will neutralise the injurious influence of the privately-owned press and will put us in possession of a tremendous influence upon the public mind. . . . If we give permits for ten journals, we shall ourselves found thirty, and so on in the same proportion. This, however, must in nowise be suspected by the public. For which reason all journals published by us will be of the most opposite, in appearance, tendencies and opinions, thereby creating confidence in us and bringing over to us our quite unsuspecting opponents, who will thus fall into our trap and be rendered harmless.

9. In the front rank will stand organs of an official character. they will always stand guard over our interests, and therefore their influence will be comparatively insignificant.

10. In the second rank will be the semi-official organs, whose part it will be to attract the tepid and indifferent.

11. In the third rank we shall set up our own, to all appearance, opposition, which, in at least one of its organs, will present what looks like the very antipodes to us. Our real opponents at heart will accept this simulated opposition as their own and will show us their cards.

12. All our newspapers will be of all possible complexions—aristocratic, republican, revolutionary, even anarchical—for so long, of course, as the constitution exists. . . . Like the Indian idol Vishnu they will have a hundred hands, and every one of them will have a finger on any one of the public opinions as required. When a pulse quickens these hands will lead opinion in the direction of our aims, for an excited patient loses all power of judgment and easily yields to suggestion. Those fools who will think they are repeating the opinion of a newspaper of their own camp will be repeating our opinion or any opinion that seems desirable for us. In the vain belief that they are following the organ of their party they will in fact follow the flag which we hang out for them.

13. In order to direct our newspaper militia in this sense we must take especial and minute care in organising this matter. Under the title of central department of the press we shall institute literary gatherings at which our agents will without attracting attention issue the orders and watchwords of the day. By discussing and controverting, but always superficially, without touching the essence of the matter, our organs will carry on a sham fight fusillade with the official newspapers solely for the purpose of giving occasion for us to express ourselves more fully than could well be done from the outset in official announcements, whenever, of course, that is to our advantage.

14. *These attacks upon us will also serve another purpose, namely, that our subjects will be convinced of the existence of full freedom of speech and so give our agents an occasion to affirm that all organs which oppose us are empty babblers, since*

they are incapable of finding any substantial objections to our orders.

15. Methods of organisation like these imperceptible to the public eye but absolutely sure, are the best calculated to succeed in bringing the attention and the confidence of the public to the side of our government. Thanks to such methods we shall be in a position as from time to time may be required, to excite or to tranquillise the public mind on political questions, to persuade or to confuse, printing now truth, now lies, facts or their contradictions, according as they may be well or ill received, always very cautiously feeling our ground before stepping upon it. . . . *We shall have a sure triumph over our opponents since they will not have at their disposition organs of the press in which they can give full and final expression to their views* owing to the aforesaid methods of dealing with the press. We shall not even need to refute them except very superficially.

16. Trial shots like these, fired by us in the third rank of our press, in case of need, will be energetically refuted by us in our semi-official organs.

17. Even nowadays, already, to take only the French press, there are forms which reveal masonic solidarity in acting on the watchword: all organs of the press are bound together by professional secrecy; like the augurs of old, not one of their numbers will give away the secret of his sources of information unless it be resolved to make announcement of them. Not one journalist will venture to betray this secret, for not one of them is ever admitted to practise literature unless his whole past has some disgraceful sore or other. . . . These sores would be immediately revealed. So long as they remain the secret of a few the prestige of the journalist attracts the majority of the country—the mob follow after him with enthusiasm.

18. Our calculations are especially extended to the provinces. It is indispensable for us to inflame their those hopes and impulses with which we could at any moment fall upon the capital, and we shall represent to the capitals that these expressions are the independent hopes and impulses of the provinces. Naturally, the source of them will be always one and the same—ours. *What we need is that, until such time as we are in the plenitude*

of power, the capitals should find themselves stifled by the provincial opinion of the nation, i.e., of a majority arranged by our agentur. What we need is that at the psychological moment the capitals should not be in a position to discuss an accomplished fact for the simple reason, if for no other, that it has been accepted by the public opinion of a majority in the provinces.

19. *When we are in the period of the new régime transitional to that of our assumption of full sovereignty we must not admit any revelations by the press of any form of public dishonesty; it is necessary that the new régime should be thought to have so perfectly contented everybody that even criminality has disappeared. . . .* Cases of the manifestation of criminality should remain known only to their victims and to chance witnesses—no more.

XIII

1. The need for daily bread forces the *goyim* to keep silence and be our humble servants. Agents taken on to our press from among the *goyim* will at our orders discuss anything which it is inconvenient for us to issue directly in official documents, and we meanwhile, quietly amid the din of the discussion so raised, shall simply take and carry through such measures as we wish and then offer them to the public as an accomplished fact. No one will dare to demand the abrogation of a matter once settled, all the more so as it will be represented as an improvement. . . . And immediately the press will distract the current of thought towards new questions (have we not trained people always to be seeking something new?). Into the discussions of these new questions will throw themselves those of the brainless dispensers of fortunes who are not able even now to understand that they have not the remotest conception about the matters which they undertake to discuss. Questions of the political are unattainable for any save those who have guided it already for many ages, the creators.

2. From all this you will see that in securing the opinion of the mob we are only facilitating the working of our machinery, and you may remark that it is not for actions but for words

issued by us on this or that question that we seem to seek approval. We are constantly making public declaration that we are guided in all our undertakings by the hope, joined to the conviction, that we are serving the common weal.

3. In order to distract people who may be too troublesome from discussions of questions of the political we are now putting forward what we allege to be new questions of the political, namely, questions of industry. In this sphere let them discuss themselves silly! The masses are agreed to remain inactive, to take a rest from what they suppose to be political activity (which we trained them to in order to use them as a means of combating the *goy* governments) only on condition of being found new employments in which we are prescribing them something that looks like the same political object. In order that the masses themselves may not guess what they are about *we further distract them with amusements, games, pastimes, passions, people's palaces. . . .* Soon we shall begin through the press to propose competitions in art, in sport of all kinds: these interests will finally distract their minds from questions in which we should find ourselves compelled to oppose them. Growing more and more disaccustomed to reflect and form any opinions of their own, people will begin to talk in the same tone as we, because we alone shall be offering them new directions for thought . . . of course through such persons as will not be suspected of solidarity with us.

4. The part played by the liberals, utopian dreamers, will be finally played out when our government is acknowledged. Till such time they will continue to do us good service. Therefore we shall continue to direct their minds to all sorts of vain conceptions of fantastic theories, new and apparently progressive: for have we not with complete success turned the brainless heads of the *goyim* with progress, till there is not among the *goyim* one mind able to perceive that under this word lies a departure from truth in all cases where it is not a question of material inventions, for truth is one, and in it there is no place for progress. Progress, like a fallacious idea, serves to obscure truth so that none may know it except us, the Chosen of God, its guardians.

5. When we come into our kingdom our orators will expound

great problems which have turned humanity upside down in order to bring it at the end under our beneficent rule.

6. Who will ever suspect then that ALL THESE PEOPLES WERE STAGE-MANAGED BY US ACCORDING TO A POLITICAL PLAN WHICH NO ONE HAS SO MUCH AS GUESSED AT IN THE COURSE OF MANY CENTURIES? . . .

XIV

1. When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief. If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see today, it will not, being only a transitional stage, interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based. . . . Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages. The blessings of tranquillity, though it be a tranquillity forcibly brought about by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. The errors of the *goyim* governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquillity in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do. . . . *Useless changes of forms of government to which we instigated the GOYIM when we were undermining their state structures, will have so wearied the peoples by that time that they will prefer to suffer anything under us rather than run the*

risk of enduring again all the agitations and miseries they have gone through.

2. At the same time we shall not omit to emphasise the historical mistakes of the *goy* governments which have tormented humanity for so many centuries by their lack of understanding of everything that constitutes the true good of humanity in their chase after fantastic schemes of social blessings, and have never noticed that these schemes kept on producing a worse and never a better state of the universal relations which are the basis of human life. . . .

3. The whole force of our principles and methods will lie in the fact that we shall present them and expound them as a splendid contrast to the dead and decomposed old order of things in social life.

4. Our philosophers will discuss all the shortcomings of the various beliefs of the *goyim*, BUT NO ONE WILL EVER BRING UNDER DISCUSSION OUR FAITH FROM ITS TRUE POINT OF VIEW SINCE THIS WILL BE FULLY LEARNED BY NONE SAVE OURS, WHO WILL NEVER DARE TO BETRAY ITS SECRETS.

5. *In centuries known as progressive and enlightened we have created a senseless, filthy, abominable literature.* For some time after our entrance to power we shall continue to encourage its existence in order to provide a telling relief by contrast to the speeches, party programme, which will be distributed from exalted quarters of ours. . . . Our wise men, trained to become leaders of the *goyim*, will compose speeches, projects, memoirs, articles, which will be used by us to influence the minds of the *goyim*, directing them towards such understanding and forms of knowledge as have been determined by us.

XV

1. When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of *coups d'état* prepared everywhere for one and the same day, after the worthlessness of all existing forms of government has been definitely acknowledged (and not a little time will pass before that come about, perhaps even a whole century) we shall

make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist. With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms (in hand) to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death; those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. *In this way we shall proceed with those GOY masons who know too much*; such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from Europe as the centre of our rule.

2. Resolutions of our government will be final, without appeal.

3. In the *goy* societies, in which we have planted and deeply rooted discord and protestantism, the only possible way of restoring order is to employ merciless measures that prove the direct force of authority: no regard must be paid to the victims who fall, they suffer for the well-being of the future. The attainment of that well-being, even at the expense of sacrifices, is the duty of any kind of government that acknowledges as justification for its existence not only its privileges but its obligations. The principal guarantee of stability of rule is to confirm the aureole of power, and this aureole is attained only by such a majestic inflexibility of might as shall carry on its face the emblems of inviolability from mystical causes—from the choice of God. *Such was, until recent times, the Russian autocracy, the one and only serious foe we had in the world, without counting the Papacy.* Bear in mind the example when Italy, drenched with blood, never touched a hair of the head of Sulla who had poured forth that blood: Sulla enjoyed an apotheosis for his might in the eyes of the people, though they had been torn in pieces by him, but his intrepid return to Italy ringed him round with inviolability. The people do not lay a finger on him who hypnotises them by his daring and strength of mind.

4. Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way: we shall create and multiply free masonic lodges in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for

in these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence. All these lodges we shall bring under one central administration, known to us alone and to all others absolutely unknown, which will be composed of our learned elders. The lodges will have their representatives who will serve to screen the above-mentioned administration of *masonry* and from whom will issue the watchword and programme. In these lodges we shall tie together the knot which binds together all revolutionary and liberal elements. Their composition will be made up of all strata of society. The most secret political plots will be known to us and will fall under our guiding hands on the very day of their conception. *Among the members of these lodges will be almost all the agents of international and national police* since their service is for us irreplaceable in the respect that the police is in a position not only to use its own particular measures with the insubordinate, but also to screen our activities and provide pretexts for discontents, *et cetera*.

5. The class of people who must willingly enter into secret societies are those who live by their wits, careerists, and in general people, mostly light-minded, with whom we shall have no difficulty in dealing and in using to wind up the mechanism of the machine devised by us. If this world grows agitated the meaning of that will be that we have had to stir it up in order to break up its too great solidarity. *But if there should arise in its midst a plot, then at the head of that plot will be no other than one of our most trusted servants.* It is natural that we and no other should lead *masonic* activities, for we know whither we are leading, we know the final goal of every form of activity whereas the *goyim* have knowledge of nothing, not even of the immediate effect of action; they put before themselves, usually, the momentary reckoning of the satisfaction of their self-opinion in the accomplishment of their thought without even remarking that the very conception never belonged to their initiative but to our instigation of their thought. . . .

6. The *goyim* enter the lodges out of curiosity or in the hope by their means to get a nibble at the public pie, and some of them in order to obtain a hearing before the public for their impracticable and groundless fantasies: they thirst for the emotion of

success and applause, for which we are remarkably generous. And the reason why we give them this success is to make use of the high conceit of themselves to which it gives birth, for that insensibly disposes them to assimilate our suggestions without being on their guard against them in the fulness of their confidence that it is their own infallibility which is giving utterance to their own thoughts and that it is impossible for them to borrow those of others. . . . You cannot imagine to what extent the wisest of the *goyim* can be brought to a state of unconscious naiveté in the presence of this condition of high conceit of themselves, and at the same time how easy it is to take the heart out of them by the slightest ill-success, though it be nothing more than the stoppage of the applause they had, and to reduce them to a slavish submission for the sake of winning a renewal of success. . . . *By so much as ours disregard success if only they can carry through their plans, by so much the GOYIM are willing to sacrifice any plans only to have success.* This psychology of theirs materially facilitates for us the task of setting them in the required direction. These tigers in appearance have the souls of sheep and the wind blows freely through their heads. We have set them on the hobby-horse of an idea about the absorption of individuality by the symbolic unit of collectivism. . . . They have never yet and they never will have the sense to reflect that this hobby-horse is a manifest violation of the most important law of nature, which has established from the very creation of the world one unit unlike another and precisely for the purpose of instituting individuality. . . .

7. If we have been able to bring them to such a pitch of stupid blindness is it not a proof, and an amazingly clear proof, of the degree to which the mind of the *goyim* is undeveloped in comparison with our mind? This it is, mainly, which guarantees our success.

8. And how far-seeing were our learned elders in ancient times when they said that to attain a serious end it behooves not to stop at any means or to count the victims sacrificed for the sake of that end. . . . We have not counted the victims of the seed of the *goy* cattle, though we have sacrificed many of our own, but for that we have now already given them such a posi-

tion on the earth as they could not even have dreamed of. The comparatively small numbers of the victims from the number of ours have preserved our nationality from destruction.

9. Death is the inevitable end for all. It is better to bring that end nearer to those who hinder our affairs than to ourselves, to the founders of this affair. *We execute masons in such wise that none save the brotherhood can ever have a suspicion of it, not even the victims themselves of our death sentence, they all die when required as if from a normal kind of illness. . . .* Knowing this, even the brotherhood in its turn dare not protest. By such methods we have plucked out of the midst of masonry the very root of protest against our disposition. While preaching liberalism to the *goyim* we at the same time keep our own people and our agents in a state of unquestioning submission.

10. Under our influence the execution of the laws of the *goyim* has been reduced to a minimum. The prestige of the law has been exploded by the liberal interpretations introduced into this sphere. In the most important and fundamental affairs and questions judges decide as we dictate to them, see matters in the light wherewith we enfold them for the administration of the *goyim*, of course, through persons who are our tools though we do not appear to have anything in common with them—by newspaper opinion or by other means. . . . Even senators and the higher administration accept our counsels. The purely brute mind of the *goyim* is incapable of use for analysis and observation, and still more for the foreseeing whither a certain manner of setting a question may tend.

11. In this difference in capacity for thought between the *goyim* and ourselves may be clearly discerned the seal of our position, in contradistinction to the brute mind of the *goyim*. Their eyes are open, but see nothing before them and do not invent (unless, perhaps, material things). From this it is plain that nature herself has destined us to guide and rule the world.

12. When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessings, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The

main feature which will run right through them is submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height. Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers. We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.

13. Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration—all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement, for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. *For example: our judges will know that whenever they feel disposed to plume themselves on foolish clemency they are violating the law of justice which is instituted for the exemplary edification of men by penalties for lapses and not for display of the spiritual qualities of the judge. . . .* Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educationary basis of human life.

14. Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it. In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that the part they have to play is to punish

and apply laws and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educationary scheme of the State, as the *goyim* in these days imagine it to be. . . . This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

15. In these days the judges of the *goyim* create indulgences to every kind of crime, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the *goyim* give their subjects places of profit without thinking to make clear to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

16. Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

17. We shall root out liberalism from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that all the money in the world will be concentrated in our hands, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.

18. Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

19. We shall abolish the right of cassation, which will be

transferred exclusively to our disposal—to the cognisance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases. . . . I repeat that it must be borne in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

20. *Our government will have the appearance of a patriarchal paternal guardianship on the part of our ruler.* Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person a father caring for their every need, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, if they wish to live in peace and quiet, *that they will acknowledge the autocracy of our ruler with a devotion bordering on APOTHEOSIS*, especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of his authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train their children in the cause of duty and submission. For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our polity are ever through the ages only children underage, precisely as are also their governments.

21. As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty: the right to compel the execution of duty is the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstances or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

22. We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

23. When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become the patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the *goy* governments.

24. Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples, making to them from the tribune speeches which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.

XVI

1. In order to effect the destruction of all collective forces except ours we shall emasculate the first stage of collectivism—the *universities*, by re-educating them in a new direction. *Their officials and professors will be prepared for their business by detailed secret programmes of action from which they will not with immunity diverge, not by one iota. They will be appointed with especial precaution, and will be so placed as to be wholly dependent upon the Government.*

2. We shall exclude from the course of instruction State Law as also all that concerns the political question. These subjects will be taught to a few dozens of persons chosen for their pre-eminent capacities from among the number of the initiated. *The universities must no longer send out from their halls milksops concocting plans for a constitution, like a comedy or a tragedy, busying themselves with questions of policy in which even their own fathers never had any power of thought.*

3. The ill-guided acquaintance of a large number of persons with questions of polity creates utopian dreamers and bad subjects, as you can see for yourselves from the example of the universal education in this direction of the *goyim*. We must introduce into their education all those principles which have so brilliantly broken up their order. But when we are in power we shall remove every kind of disturbing subject from the course of

education and shall make out of the youth obedient children of authority, loving him who rules as the support and hope of peace and quiet.

4. Classicism, as also any form of study of ancient history, in which there are more bad than good examples, we shall replace with the study of the programme of the future. We shall erase from the memory of men all facts of previous centuries which are undesirable to us, and leave only those which depict all the errors of the government of the *goyim*. The study of practical life, of the obligations of order, of the relations of people one to another, of avoiding bad and selfish examples, which spread the infection of evil, and similar questions of an educative nature, will stand in the forefront of the teaching programme, which will be drawn up on a separate plan for each calling or state of life, in no wise generalising the teaching. This treatment of the question has special importance.

5. Each state of life must be trained within strict limits corresponding to its destination and work in life. *The occasional genius has always managed and always will manage to slip through into other states of life, but it is the most perfect folly for the sake of this rare occasional genius to let through into ranks foreign to them the untalented who thus rob of their places those who belong to those ranks by birth or employment. You know yourselves in what all this has ended for the goyim who allowed this crying absurdity.*

6. In order that he who rules may be seated firmly in the hearts and minds of his subjects it is necessary for the time of his activity to instruct the whole nation in the schools and on the market places about his meaning and his acts and all his beneficent initiatives.

7. We shall abolish every kind of freedom of instruction. Learners of all ages will have the right to assemble together with their parents in the educational establishments as it were in a club: during these assemblies, on holidays, teachers will read what will pass as free lectures on questions of human relations, of the laws of examples, of the limitations which are born of unconscious relations, and, finally, of the philosophy of new theories not yet declared to the world. These theories will be raised

by us to the stage of a dogma of faith as a transitional stage towards our faith. On the completion of this exposition of our programme of action in the present and the future I will read you the principles of these theories.

8. In a word, knowing by the experience of many centuries that people live and are guided by ideas, that these ideas are imbibed by people only by the aid of education provided with equal success for all ages of growth, but of course by varying methods, we shall swallow up and confiscate to our own use the last scintilla of independence of thought, which we have for long past been directing towards subjects and ideas useful for us. The system of bridling thought is already at work in the so-called system of teaching by *object lessons*, the purpose of which is to turn the *goyim* into unthinking submissive brutes waiting for things to be presented before their eyes in order to form an idea of them. . . . In France, one of our best agents, Bourgeois, has already made public a new programme of teaching by object lessons.

XVII

1. The practice of advocacy produces men cold, cruel, persistent, unprincipled, who in all cases take up an impersonal, purely legal standpoint. They have the inveterate habit to refer everything to its value for the defence and not to the public welfare of its results. They do not usually decline to undertake any defence whatever, they strive for an acquittal at all costs, cavilling over every petty crux of jurisprudence and thereby they demoralise justice. For this reason we shall set this profession into narrow frames which will keep it inside this sphere of executive public service. Advocates, equally with judges, will be deprived of the right of communication with litigants; they will receive business only from the court and will study it by notes of report and documents, defending their clients after they have been interrogated in court on facts that have appeared. They will receive an honorarium without regard to the quality of the defence. This will render them mere reporters on law-business in the

interests of justice and as counterpoise to the proctor who will be the reporter in the interests of prosecution; this will shorten business before the courts. In this way will be established a practice of honest unprejudiced defence conducted not from personal interest but by conviction. This will also, by the way, remove the present practice of corrupt bargain between advocates to agree only to let that side win which pays most. . . .

2. *We have long past taken care to discredit the priesthood of the goyim*, and thereby to ruin their mission on earth which in these days might still be a great hindrance to us. Day by day its influence on the peoples of the world is falling lower. *Freedom of conscience* has been declared everywhere, so that now only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that Christian religion: as to other religions we shall have still less difficulty in dealing with them, but it would be premature to speak of this now. We shall set clericalism and clericals into such narrow frames as to make their influence move in retrogressive proportion to its former progress.

3. When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.

4. *The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe, the patriarch of an international Church.*

5. But, *in the meantime*, while we are re-educating youth in new traditional religions and afterwards in ours, *we shall not overtly lay a finger on existing churches, but we shall fight against them by criticism calculated to produce schism.* . . .

6. In general, then, our contemporary press will continue to convict State affairs, religions, incapacities of the *goyim*, always using the most unprincipled expressions in order by every means to lower their prestige in the manner which can only be practised by the genius of our gifted tribe. . . .

7. Our kingdom will be an apologia of the divinity of Vinshu, in whom is found its personification—in our hundred hands will

be, one in each, the springs of the machinery of social life. We shall see everything without the aid of official police which, in that scope of its rights which we elaborated for the use of the *goyim*, hinder governments from seeing. In our programme *one-third of our subjects will keep the rest under observation* from a sense of duty, on the principle of volunteer service to the State. It will then be no disgrace to be a spy and informer, but a merit: unfounded denunciations, however, will be cruelly punished that there may be no development of abuses of this right.

8. Our agents will be taken from the higher as well as the lower ranks of society, from among the administrative class who spend their time in amusements, editors, printers and publishers, booksellers, clerks, and salesmen, workmen, coachmen, lackeys, et cetera. This body, having no rights and not being empowered to take any action on their own account, and consequently a police without any power, will only witness and report: verification of their reports and arrests will depend upon a responsible group of controllers of police affairs, while the actual act of arrest will be performed by the gendarmerie and the municipal police. Any person not denouncing anything seen or heard concerning questions of polity will also be charged with and made responsible for concealment, if it be proved that he is guilty of this crime.

9. *Just as nowadays our brethren are obliged at their own risk to denounce to the kabal apostates of their own family or members who have been noticed doing anything in opposition to the kabal, so in our kingdom over all the world it will be obligatory for all our subjects to observe the duty of service to the State in this direction.*

10. Such an organisation will extirpate abuses of authority, of force, of bribery, everything in fact which we by our counsels, by our theories of the superhuman rights of man, have introduced into the customs of the *goyim*. . . . But how else were we to procure that increase of causes predisposing to disorders in the midst of their administration? . . . Among the number of those methods one of the most important is—agents for the restoration of order, so paced as to have the opportunity in their disintegrating activity of developing and displaying their evil in-

clinations—obstinate self-conceit, irresponsible exercise of authority, and, first and foremost, venality.

XVIII

1. When it becomes necessary for us to strengthen the strict measures of secret defence (the most fatal poison for the prestige of authority) we shall arrange a simulation of disorders or some manifestation of discontents finding expression through the co-operation of good speakers. Round these speakers will assemble all who are sympathetic to his utterances. This will give us the pretext for domiciliary perquisitions and surveillance on the part of our servants from among the number of the *goyim* police. . . .

2. As the majority of conspirators act out of love for the game, for the sake of talking, so, until they commit some overt act we shall not lay a finger on them but only introduce into their midst observation elements. . . . It must be remembered that the prestige of authority is lessened if it frequently discovers conspiracies against itself: this implies a presumption of consciousness of weakness, or, what is still worse, of injustice. You are aware that we have broken the prestige of the *goy* kings by frequent attempts upon their lives through our agents, blind sheep of our flock, who are easily moved by a few liberal phrases to crimes provided only they be painted in political colours. *We have compelled the rulers to acknowledge their weakness in advertising overt measures of secret defence and thereby we shall bring the promise of authority to destruction.*

3. Our ruler will be secretly protected only by the most insignificant guard, because we shall not admit so much as a thought that there could exist against him any sedition with which he is not strong enough to contend and is compelled to hide from it.

4. If we should admit this thought, as the *goyim* have done and are doing, we should *ipso facto* be signing a death sentence, if not for our ruler, at any rate for his dynasty, at no distant date.

5. According to strictly enforced outward appearances our ruler will employ his power only for the advantage of the nation and in no wise for his own or dynastic profits. Therefore, with

the observance of this decorum, his authority will be respected and guarded by the subjects themselves, it will receive an apotheosis in the admission that with it is bound up the well-being of every citizen of the State, for upon it will depend all order in the common life of the pack. . . .

6. *Overt defence of the kind argues weakness in the organisation of his strength.*

7. Our ruler will always among the people be surrounded by a mob of apparently curious men and women, who will occupy the front ranks about him, to all appearance by chance, and will restrain the ranks of the rest out of respect as it will appear for good order. This will sow an example of restraint also in others. If a petitioner appears among the people trying to hand a petition and forcing his way through the ranks, the first ranks must receive the petition and before the eyes of the petitioner pass it to the ruler, so that all may know that what is handed in reaches its destination, that, consequently, there exists a control of the ruler himself. The aureole of power requires for its existence that the people may be able to say: "If the king knew of this," or: "the king will hear of it."

8. *With the establishment of official secret defence the mystical prestige of authority disappears:* given a certain audacity, and everyone counts himself master of it, the sedition-monger is conscious of his strength, and when occasion serves watches for the moment to make an attempt upon authority. . . . For the *goyim* we have been preaching something else, but by that very fact we are enabled to see what measures of overt defence have brought them to. . . .

9. *Criminals with us will be arrested at the first* more or less well-grounded suspicion; it cannot be allowed that out of fear of a possible mistake an opportunity should be given of escape to persons suspected of a political lapse or crime, for in these matters we shall be literally merciless. If it is still possible, by stretching a point, to admit a reconsideration of the motive causes in simple crimes, there is no possibility of excuse for persons occupying themselves with questions in which nobody except the government can understand anything. . . . And it is not all governments that understand true policy.

XIX

1. If we do not permit any independent dabbling in the political we shall on the other hand encourage every kind of report or petition with proposals for the government to examine into all kinds of projects for the amelioration of the condition of the people; this will reveal to us the defects or else the fantasies of our subjects, to which we shall respond either by accomplishing them or by a wise rebutment to prove the short-sightedness of one who judges wrongly.

2. Sedition-mongering is nothing more than the yapping of a lap-dog at an elephant. For a government well organised, not from the police but from the public point of view, the lap-dog yaps at the elephant in entire unconsciousness of its strength and importance. It needs no more than to take a good example to show the relative importance of both and the lap-dogs will cease to yap and will wag their tails the moment they set eyes on an elephant.

3. In order to destroy the prestige of heroism for political crime we shall send it for trial in the category of thieving, murder, and every kind of abominable and filthy crime. Public opinion will then confuse in its conception this category of crime with the disgrace attaching to every other and will brand it with the same contempt.

4. We have done our best, and I hope we have succeeded, to obtain that the *goyim* should not arrive at this means of contending with sedition. It was for this reason that through the Press and in speeches, indirectly—in cleverly compiled school-books on history, we have advertised the martyrdom alleged to have been accepted by sedition-mongers for the idea of the commonweal. This advertisement has increased the contingent of liberals and has brought thousands of *goyim* into the ranks of our livestock cattle.

XX

1. Today we shall touch upon the financial programme, which I put off to the end of my report as being the most difficult, the

crowning and the decisive point of our plans. Before entering upon it I will remind you that I have already spoken before by way of a hint when I said that the sum total of our actions is settled by the question of figures.

2. When we come into our kingdom our autocratic government will avoid, from a principle of self-preservation, sensibly burdening the masses of the people with taxes, remembering that it plays the part of father and protector. But as State organisation costs dear it is necessary nevertheless to obtain the funds required for it. It will, therefore, elaborate with particular precaution the question of equilibrium in this matter.

3. Our rule, in which the king will enjoy the legal fiction that everything in his State belongs to him (which may easily be translated into fact), will be enabled to resort to the lawful confiscation of all sums of every kind for the regulation of their circulation in the State. From this follows that taxation will best be covered by a progressive tax on property. In this manner the dues will be paid without straitening or ruining anybody in the form of a percentage of the amount of property. The rich must be aware that it is their duty to place a part of their superfluities at the disposal of the State since the State guarantees them security of possession of the rest of their property and the right of honest gains, I say honest, for the control over property will do away with robbery on a legal basis.

4. This social reform must come from above, for the time is ripe for it—it is indispensable as a pledge of peace.

5. The tax upon the poor man is a seed of revolution and works to the detriment of the State which in hunting after the trifling is missing the big. Quite apart from this, a tax on capitalists diminishes the growth of wealth in private hands in which we have in these days concentrated it as a counterpoise to the government strength of the *goyim*—their State finances.

6. A tax increasing in a percentage ratio to capital will give a much larger revenue than the present individual or property tax, which is useful to us now for the sole reason that it excites trouble and discontent among the *goyim*.

7. The force upon which our king will rest consists in the equilibrium and the guarantee of peace, for the sake of which

things it is indispensable that the capitalists should yield up a portion of their incomes for the sake of the secure working of the machinery of the State. State needs must be paid by those who will not feel the burden and have enough to take from.

8. Such a measure will destroy the hatred of the poor man for the rich, in whom he will see a necessary financial support for the State, will see in him the organiser of peace and well-being since he will see that it is the rich man who is paying the necessary means to attain these things.

9. In order that payers of the educated classes should not too much distress themselves over the new payments they will have full accounts given them of the destination of those payments, with the exception of such sums as will be appropriated for the needs of the throne and the administrative institutions.

10. He who reigns will not have any properties of his own once all in the State represents his patrimony, or else the one would be in contradiction to the other; the fact of holding private means would destroy the right of property in the common possessions of all.

11. Relatives of him who reigns, his heirs excepted, who will be maintained by the resources of the State, must enter the ranks of servants of the State or must work to obtain the right to property; the privilege of royal blood must not serve for the spoiling of the treasury.

12. Purchase, receipt of money or inheritance will be subject to the payment of a stamp progressive tax. Any transfer of property, whether money or other, without evidence of payment of this tax which will be strictly registered by names, will render the former holder liable to pay interest on the tax from the moment of transfer of these sums up to the discovery of his evasion of declaration of the transfer. Transfer documents must be presented weekly at the local treasury office with notifications of the name, surname and permanent place of residence of the former and the new holder of the property. This transfer with register of names must begin from a definite sum which exceeds the ordinary expenses of buying and selling of necessities, and these will be subject to payment only by a stamp impost of a definite percentage of the unit.

13. Just strike an estimate of how many times such taxes as these will cover the revenue of the *goyim* States.

14. The State exchequer will have to maintain a definite complement of reserve sums, and all that is collected above that complement must be returned into circulation. On these sums will be organised public works. The initiative in works of this kind, proceeding from State sources, will bind the working class firmly to the interests of the State and to those who reign. From these same sums also a part will be set aside as rewards of inventiveness and productiveness.

15. On no account should so much as a single unit above the definite and freely estimated sums be retained in the State treasuries, for money exists to be circulated and any kind of stagnation of money acts ruinously on the running of the State machinery, for which it is the lubricant; a stagnation of the lubricant may stop the regular working of the mechanism.

16. The substitution of interest-bearing paper for a part of the token of exchange has produced exactly this stagnation. The consequences of this circumstance are already sufficiently noticeable.

17. A court of account will also be instituted by us, and in it the ruler will find at any moment a full accounting for State income and expenditure, with the exception of the current monthly account, not yet made up, and that of the preceding month, which will not yet have been delivered.

18. The one and only person who will have no interest in robbing the State is its owner, the ruler. This is why his personal control will remove the possibility of leakages of extravagances.

19. The representative function of the ruler at receptions for the sake of etiquette, which absorbs so much invaluable time, will be abolished in order that the ruler may have time for control and consideration. His power will not then be split up into fractional parts among time-serving favourites who surround the throne for its pomp and splendour, and are interested only in their own and not in the common interests of the State.

20. Economic crises have been produced by us for the *goyim* by no other means than the withdrawal of money from circulation. Huge capitals have stagnated, withdrawing money from

States, which were constantly obliged to apply to those same stagnant capitals for loans. These loans burdened the finances of the State with the payment of interest and made them the bond slaves of these capitals. . . . The concentration of industry in the hands of capitalists out of the hands of small masters has drained away all the juices of the peoples and with them also of the States. . . .

21. The present issue of money in general does not correspond with the requirements per head, and cannot therefore satisfy all the needs of the workers. The issue of money ought to correspond with the growth of population and thereby children also must absolutely be reckoned as consumers of currency from the day of their birth. The revision of issue is a material question for the whole world.

22. *You are aware that the gold standard has been the ruin of the States which adopted it, for it has not been able to satisfy the demands for money, the more so that we have removed gold from circulation as far as possible.*

23. With us the standard that must be reckoned is the cost of working-man power, whether it be reckoned in paper or in wood. We shall make the issue of money in accordance with the normal requirements of each subject, adding to the quantity with every birth and subtracting with every death.

24. The accounts will be managed by each department (the French administrative division), each circle.

25. In order that there may be no delays in the paying out of money for State needs the sums and terms of such payments will be fixed by degree of the ruler; this will do away with the protection by a ministry of one institution to the detriment of others.

26. The budgets of income and expenditure will be carried out side by side that they may not be obscured by distance one to another.

27. The reforms projected by us in the financial institutions and principles of the *govim* will be clothed by us in such forms as will alarm nobody. We shall point out the necessity of reforms in consequence of the disorderly darkness into which the *govim* by their irregularities have plunged the finances. The first irregularity, as we shall point out, consists in their beginning

with drawing up a single budget which year after year grows owing to the following cause: this budget is dragged out to half the year, then they demand a budget to put things right, and this they expend in three months, after which they ask for a supplementary budget, and all this ends with a liquidation budget. But, as the budget of the following year is drawn up in accordance with the sum of the total addition, the annual departure from the normal reaches as much as 50 per cent. in a year, and so the annual budget is trebled in ten years. Thanks to such methods, allowed by the carelessness of the *goy* States, their treasuries are empty. The period of loans supervenes, and that has swallowed up remainders and brought all the *goy* States to bankruptcy.

28. You understand perfectly that economic arrangements of this kind, which have been suggested to the *govim* by us, cannot be carried on by us.

29. Every kind of loan proves infirmity in the State and a want of understanding of the rights of the State. Loans hang like a sword of Damocles over the heads of rulers, who, instead of taking from their subjects by a temporary tax, come begging with outstretched palm of our bankers. Foreign loans are leeches which there is no possibility of removing from the body of the State until they fall off of themselves or the State flings them off. But the *goy* States do not tear them off; they go on in persisting in putting more on to themselves so that they must inevitably perish, drained by voluntary blood-letting.

30. What also indeed is, in substance, a loan, especially a foreign loan? A loan is—an issue of government bills of exchange containing a percentage obligation commensurate to the sum of the loan capital. If the loan bears a charge of 5 per cent., then in twenty years the State vainly pays away in interest a sum equal to the loan borrowed, in forty years it is paying a double sum, in sixty—treble, and all the while the debt remains an unpaid debt.

31. From this calculation it is obvious that with any form of taxation per head the State is baling out the last coppers of the poor taxpayers in order to settle accounts with wealthy foreigners, from whom it has borrowed money instead of collecting these coppers for its own needs without the addition interest.

32. So long as loans were internal the *goyim* only shuffled their money from the pockets of the poor to those of the rich, but when we bought up the necessary person in order to transfer loans into the external sphere all the wealth of States flowed into our cash-boxes and all the *goyim* began to pay us the tribute of subjects.

33. If the superficiality of *goy* kings on their thrones in regard to State affairs and the venality of ministers or the want of understanding of financial matters on the part of other ruling persons have made their countries debtors to our treasuries to amounts quite impossible to pay it has not been accomplished without on our part heavy expenditure of trouble and money.

34. Stagnation of money will not be allowed by us and therefore there will be no State-interest bearing paper, except a one-per-cent. series so that there will be no payment of interest to leeches that suck all the strength out of the State. The right to issue interest-bearing paper will be given exclusively to industrial companies who will find no difficulty in paying interest out of profits, whereas the State does not make interest on borrowed money like these companies, for the State borrows to spend and not to use in operations.

35. Industrial papers will be bought also by the government which from being as now a payer of tribute by loan operations will be transformed into a lender of money at a profit. This measure will stop the stagnation of money, parasitic profits and idleness, all of which were useful for us among the *goyim* so long as they were independent but are not desirable under our rule.

36. How clear is the undeveloped power of thought of the purely brute brains of the *goyim*, as expressed in the fact that they have been borrowing from us with payment of interest without ever thinking that all the same these very moneys plus an addition for payment of interest must be got by them from their own State pockets in order to settle up with us. What could have been simpler than to take the money they wanted from their own people?

37. But it is a proof of the genius of our chosen mind that we have contrived to present the matter of loans to them in such a

light that they have even seen in them an advantage for themselves.

38. Our accounts, which we shall present when the time comes, in the light of centuries of experience gained by experiments made by us on the *goy* States, will be distinguished by clearness and definiteness and will show at a glance to all men the advantage of our innovations. They will put an end to those abuses to which we owe our mastery over the *goyim*, but which cannot be allowed in our kingdom.

39. We shall so hedge about our system of accounting that neither the ruler nor the most insignificant public servant will be in a position to divert even the smallest sum from its destination without detection or to direct it in another direction except that which will be once fixed in a definite plan of action.

40. And without a definite plan it is impossible to rule. Marching along an undetermined road and with undetermined resources brings to ruin by the way heroes and demi-gods.

41. The *goy* rulers, whom we once upon a time advised should be distracted from State occupations by representative receptions, observances of etiquette, entertainments, were only screens for our rule. The accounts of favourite courtiers who replaced them in the sphere of affairs were drawn up for them by our agents, and every time gave satisfaction to short-sighted minds by promises that in the future economics and improvements were foreseen. . . . Economics from what? From new taxes?—were questions that might have been but were not asked by those who read our accounts and projects.

42. You know to what they have been brought by this carelessness, to what a pitch of financial disorder they have arrived, notwithstanding the astonishing industry of their peoples. . . .

XXI

1. To what I reported to you at the last meeting I shall now add a detailed explanation of internal loans. Of foreign loans I shall say nothing more, because they have fed us with the national moneys of the *goyim*, but for our State there will be no foreigners, that is, nothing external.

2. We have taken advantage of the venality of administrators and the slackness of rulers to get our moneys twice, thrice and more times over, by lending to the *goy* governments moneys which were not at all needed by the States. Could anyone do the like in regard to us? . . . Therefore, I shall only deal with the details of internal loans.

3. States announce that such a loan is to be concluded and open subscriptions for their own bills of exchange, that is, for their interest-bearing paper. That they may be within the reach of all the price is determined at from a hundred to a thousand; and a discount is made for the earliest subscribers. Next day by artificial means the price of them goes up, the alleged reason being that everyone is rushing to buy them. In a few days the treasury safes are as they say overflowing and there's more money than they can do with (why then take it?). The subscription, it is alleged, covers many times over the issue total of the loan; in this lies the whole stage effect—look you, they say, what confidence is shown in the government's bills of exchange.

4. But when the comedy is played out there emerges the fact that a debit and an exceedingly burdensome debit has been created. For the payment of interest it becomes necessary to have recourse to new loans, which do not swallow up but only add to the capital debt. And when this credit is exhausted it becomes necessary by new taxes to cover, not the loan, but only the interest on it. These taxes are a debit employed to cover a debit.

5. Later comes the time for conversions, but they diminish the payment of interest without covering the debt, and besides they cannot be made without the consent of the lenders; on announcing a conversion a proposal is made to return the money to those who are not willing to convert their paper. If everybody expressed his unwillingness and demanded his money back, the government would be hooked on their own flies and would be found insolvent and unable to pay the proposed sums. By good luck the subjects of the *goy* governments, knowing nothing about financial affairs, have always preferred losses on exchange and diminution of interest to the risk of new investments of their moneys, and have thereby many a time enabled these governments to throw off their shoulders a debit of several millions.

6. Nowadays, with external loans, these tricks cannot be played by the *goyim* for they know that we shall demand all our moneys back.

7. In this way an acknowledged bankruptcy will best prove to the various countries the absence of any means between the interests of the peoples and of those who rule them.

8. I beg you to concentrate your particular attention upon this point and upon the following: nowadays all internal loans are consolidated by so-called flying loans, that is, such as have terms of payment more or less near. These debts consist of moneys paid into the savings banks and reserve funds. It left for long at the disposition of a government these funds evaporate in the payment of interest on foreign loans, and are replaced by the deposit of equivalent amount of *rentes*.

9. And these last it is which patch up all the leaks in the State treasuries of the *goyim*.

10. When we ascend the throne of the world all these financial and similar shifts, as being not in accord with our interests, will be swept away so as not to leave a trace, as also will be destroyed all money markets, since we shall not allow the prestige of our power to be shaken by fluctuations of prices set upon our values, which we shall announce by law at the price which represents their full worth without any possibility of lowering or raising. (Raising gives the pretext for lowering, which indeed was where we made a beginning in relation to the values of the *goyim*.)

11. We shall replace the money markets by grandiose government credit institutions, the object of which will be to fix the price of industrial values in accordance with government views. These institutions will be in a position to fling upon the market five hundred millions of industrial paper in one day, or to buy up for the same amount. In this way all industrial undertakings will come into dependence upon us. You may imagine for yourselves what immense power we shall thereby secure for ourselves.

XXII

1. In all that has so far been reported by me to you, I have endeavoured to depict with care the secret of what is coming, of

what is past, and of what is going on now, rushing into the flood of the great events coming already in the near future, the secret of our relations to the *goyim* and of financial operations. On this subject there remains still a little for me to add.

2. *In our hands is the greatest power of our day—gold; in two days we can procure from our storehouses any quantity we may please.*

3. Surely there is no need to seek further proof that our rule is predestined by God. Surely we shall not fail with such wealth to prove that all that evil which for so many centuries we have had to commit has served at the end of ends the cause of true well-being—the bringing of everything into order. Though it be even by the exercise of some violence, yet all the same it will be established. We shall contrive to prove that we are benefactors who have restored to the rent and mangled earth the true good and also freedom of the person, and therewith we shall enable it to be enjoyed in peace and quiet, with proper dignity of relations, on the condition, of course, of strict observance of the laws established by us. We shall make plain therewith that freedom does not consist in dissipation and in the right of unbridled licence any more than the dignity and force of a man do not consist in the right for everyone to promulgate destructive principles in the nature of freedom of conscience, equality and the like, that freedom of the person in no wise consists in the right to agitate oneself and others by abominable speeches before disorderly mobs, and that true freedom consists in the inviolability of the person who honourably and strictly observes all the laws of life in common, that human dignity is wrapped up in consciousness of the rights and also of the absence of rights of each, and not wholly and solely in fantastic imaginings about the subject of one's *ego*.

4. Our authority will be glorious because it will be all-powerful, will rule and guide, and not muddle along after leaders and orators shrieking themselves hoarse with senseless words which they call great principles and which are nothing else, to speak honestly, but utopian. . . . Our authority will be the crown of order, and in that is included the whole happiness of man. The aureole of this authority will inspire a mystical bowing of the

knee before it and a reverent fear before it of all the peoples. True force makes no terms with any right, not even with that of God: none dare come near to it so as to take so much as a span from it away.

XXIII

1. That the peoples may become accustomed to obedience it is necessary to inculcate lessons of humility and therefore to reduce the production of articles of luxury. By this we shall improve morals which have been debased by emulation in the sphere of luxury. We shall establish small master production which will mean laying a mine under the private capital of manufacturers. This is indispensable also for the reason that manufacturers on the grand scale often move, though not always consciously, the thoughts of the masses in directions against the government. A people of small masters knows nothing of unemployment and this binds him closely with existing order, and consequently with the firmness of authority. Unemployment is a most perilous thing for a government. For us its part will have been played out the moment authority is transferred into our hands. Drunkenness also will be prohibited by law and punishable as a crime against the humanness of man who is turned into a brute under the influence of alcohol.

2. Subjects, I repeat once more, give blind obedience only to the strong hand which is absolutely independent of them, for in it they feel the sword for defence and support against social scourges. . . . What do they want with an angelic spirit in a king? What they have to see in him is the personification of force and power.

3. The supreme lord who will replace all now existing rulers, dragging on their existence among societies demoralised by us, societies that have denied even the authority of God, from whose midst breaks out on all sides the fire of anarchy, must first of all proceed to quench this all-devouring flame. Therefore he will be obliged to kill off those existing societies, though he should drench them with his own blood, that he may resurrect them again in the form of regularly organised troops fighting con-

sciously with every kind of infection that may cover the body of the State with sores.

4. This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and not humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.

5. Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: Give thanks to God and bow the knee before him who bears on his front the seal of the predestination of man, to which God himself has led his star that none other but Him might free us from all the before-mentioned forces and evils.

XXIV

1. I pass now to the method of confirming the dynastic roots of King David to the last strata of the earth.

2. This confirmation will first and foremost be included in that in which to this day has rested the force of conservatism by our learned elders of the conduct of all the affairs of the world, in the directing of the education of thought of all humanity.

3. Certain members of the seed of David will prepare the kings and their heirs, selecting not by right of heritage but by eminent capacities, inducting them into the most secret mysteries of the political, into schemes of government, but providing always that none may come to knowledge of the secrets. The object of this mode of action is that all may know that government cannot be entrusted to those who have not been inducted into the secret places of its art. . . .

4. To these persons only will be taught the practical application of the aforementioned plans by comparison of the experiences of many centuries, all the observations on the politico-economic

moves and social sciences—in a word, all the spirit of laws which have been unshakably established by nature herself for the regulation of the relations of humanity.

5. Direct heirs will often be set aside from ascending the throne if in their time of training they exhibit frivolity, softness and other qualities that are the ruin of authority, which render them incapable of governing and in themselves dangerous for kingly office.

6. Only those who are unconditionally capable for firm, even if it be to cruelty, direct rule will receive the reins of rule from our learned elders.

7. In case of falling sick with weakness of will or other form of incapacity, kings must by law hand over the reins of rule to new and capable hands. . . .

8. The king's plans of action for the current moment, and all the more so for the future, will be unknown, even to those who are called his closest counsellors.

9. Only the king and the three who stood sponsor for him will know what is coming.

10. In the person of the king who with unbending will is master of himself and of humanity all will discern as it were fate with its mysterious ways. None will know what the king wishes to attain by his dispositions, and therefore none will dare to stand across an unknown path.

11. It is understood that the brain reservoir of the king must correspond in capacity to the plan of government it has to contain. It is for this reason that he will ascend the throne not otherwise than after examination of his mind by the aforesaid learned elders.

12. That the people may know and love their king it is indispensable for him to converse in the market-places with his people. This ensures the necessary clinching of the two forces which are now divided one from another by us by the terror.

13. This terror was indispensable for us till the time comes for both these forces separately to fall under our influence.

14. The king of the Jews must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality: on no side of his character must he give brute instincts power over his mind. Sensuality

worse than all else disorganises the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity.

15. The prop of humanity in the person of the supreme lord of all the world of the holy seed of David must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations.

16. Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachability.

In his Introduction to the Protocols Nilus wrote that a manuscript had been handed to him about four years before (1901) by a friend, since deceased, who vouched that it was a true translation of an original document stolen by a woman from one of the most influential and most highly initiated leaders of Freemasonry, at the end of a meeting of the initiated in France, "that nest of Jewish-Masonic conspiracy."

The so-called Berne Trial which ended in 1937 was inconclusive. The Appeal Court reversed, in favour of the Swiss Fascists who had been distributing the Protocols, the judgment of the Lower Court which was in favour of the Jewish plaintiffs. The Appeal Court laid it down that the question of forgery did not arise. Any newspaper in this country which led its readers to believe that the Protocols had by this Trial been proved a forgery, stated a deliberate falsehood.

B.P.S.

Ministers for Foreign Affairs spend a large portion of their time in trains and aeroplanes, darting about from one country to another discussing futile agreements which seem to be framed so that they may lead to other futile agreements, and which in point of fact lead nowhere except to the brink of war. The condition of the world, in spite of the efforts of the politicians, grows visibly worse all the time.

3. The leading journals of the great nations concerned never point out the ridiculousness of this marionette show. They occupy themselves quite seriously in discussing the arrangements for the *next* series of futile Conferences. They could not do otherwise; they are Jew-controlled. The proof of this is found in Protocols Nos. 2, 7 and 12. And also let us quote again from

Protocol No. 5:—

"In order to put public opinion into our hands we must bring it into a state of bewilderment by giving expression from all sides to so many contradictory opinions and for such a length of time as will suffice to make the Gentiles lose their heads in the labyrinth."

If the Gentiles do not sit up and take notice of what is going on around them they will be in danger of losing their heads in a very different fashion. Let them take warning from Protocol No. 7 where we read:—

"To sum up our system of keeping the governments of the Gentiles in Europe in check, we shall show our strength to one of them by terrorist means."

Whether or no Russia was the country they had in mind, Russia was the country that filled the bill. It fell into the hands of the Jews in 1917-18. They called themselves Bolsheviks, or Communists, or Soviet Republicans, but all the time they were Jews or men in the pay of the Jews. They published official figures of the results of their terrorist methods. In five years' time they had murdered the following:—

28	Bishops
1,215	Priests
6,775	Schoolmasters
8,800	Physicians
54,650	Officers
260,000	Privates
10,500	Police Officers
18,500	Police Soldiers
12,950	Landowners
355,250	"Intellectuals"
192,350	Workers
815,100	Peasants

The words of their threat (Protocol No. 7) were: "We shall show our strength." And they showed it. Let the reader reflect very seriously on these matters.

CHAPTER VI

FROM MURRAY'S PALESTINE

Chief Rabbi Herzl paid a special tribute to Arsene Darmesteter as an authority on the Talmud. About a half a century previously, Darmesteter had published in the French language an essay on "*The Talmud*" recently translated into the English language and re-printed by so-called *The Jewish Publication Society of America*, which also publishes the *American Jewish Year Book* covering the Jewish Year 5700 (1939-1940 A.D.) advertised Darmesteter's said essay as "A presentation of Talmudic law and evolution," and a printed copy of the essay is catalogued in the Library of Congress as "504 D3." Darmesteter's said essay is, therefore, backed by all the authority that is behind the *Talmud* itself, it is most perfectment to quote from said essay the following:

"Nothing, indeed, can equal the importance of the *Talmud*, unless it be the ignorance that prevails concerning it. For what is generally known of this book? At the utmost its name. People have a vague idea it is a huge, strange, fantastic work, written in a still more fantastic style. But it has not yet been made plain that it is the work of a *nation*.

"The study of *Judaism* is that of the *Talmud*, as the study of the *Talmud* itself, it is most perfectment to quote from said without entering upon the explanation of the other is chimerical. They are two inseparable things, or better, they are one and same." (pp. 60-1.) Says Rabbi Darmesteter.

"In a word, *Hebrewism* is at an end, *Judaism* is born."

Rothschild was not only the head of the House of Rothschild, but also the head, called "*Nasi*," of the ruling body of the Talmudic system, the *Sanhedrin* (Vol. X, p. 502, *Jewish Encyclopedia*.) The *Talmud* itself [Horayoth 13b; Vol. VIII, p. 101, 1935 edition] says the head of the *Sanhedrin* is named "*Nasi*."

Until the death of a particular *Nasi*, his identity seems to be kept secret from the general public.

"A so-called Jewish Welfare Board is maintained in the United States as supposedly interested in, and dedicated to, the welfare of the Jewish people. Many lectures are delivered in various parts of the country under its auspices, one of the leading lecturers being Maurice Samuel. One of the books, *You Gentiles* (1924) catalogued 'DS 141. S25' in Library of Congress, plainly tends to stir up in Jews hatred against non-Jews as standing in the way of Jewish rights, the book asserting:

"We try to adapt your institutions to our needs, because while we live we must have expression; and trying to rebuild them for our needs, we unbuild them for yours. Because your chief institution is the social structure itself, it is in that that we are most manifestly destroyers." (p. 152.)

"We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which it is not in your nature to build." (p. 155.)

Is it true that he is Truman's adviser?

"It is absurd to say that the Jews believe in the return to Palestine because God told them to do so. Since they invented their own God, they must also have invented his commands." (p. 61.)

—From *Memoirs of Governor Murray and True History of Oklahoma*, Vol. III, pp. 177-188.

"When we learn the *racial personnel* of all the International set-up, the reason that Tyler Kent, a *patriot*, was tried (in secret) and sent to prison by a court in England, though on the staff of American Embassy (with the approval of Roosevelt) is made plain, so also the action of the *Military Drum-head* (called *Inter-National Court*) trials at Nueremberg understood.

"Its 'frame-up' consists of Judge S. J. Rosenman (Jew); with eight members of the *Tribunal*, as follows: Falco and Volchkov (both Jews); and three *Masons*. (Remember *Masons* of the United States never recognized European *Masons*; nor the 'Grand Orient' for their members are anti-God, while in America all must believe in God the 'Maker of Heaven and Earth.'

The European are revolutionary, and, for the most part Pharisee Jews, the originator of all misery of the people for 2,000 years notably the *'Illuminati'* and Carbonari, 1776 that banished God, the Church, the family and home, which failed, as all such must, The *Illuminati*, secretly remain organized, carrying forward from generation to generation their *'Traditions'* (as Jesus said) to destroy, to deceive, to create war, and *miseries* for humanity. Always patiently watching and waiting for an opportunity to strike, like the opportunity when Roosevelt (a Jew) came into power, to take over; and have continued—never ceasing—since 600 years before Christ."

More important to U.S.A. is the "mental-bent" of Justice Jackson the leading prosecutor at Nueremberg; not content he wants "*Blanket*" trial of all 7,000,000 Nazi partisans. How may he justify his violation of Constitutional "Division of Powers," by going back to the bench, after serving in the Executive Branch? And how "crude" his *Sense of Jurisprudence* in doing so! Will he reverse our Jurisprudence, by upholding *Ex-Post Facto* Laws, and "Bills of Attainder?"

Remember how Roosevelt, during War II, tried to establish the Monarchical Law *Lese Majeste* by (proclaiming himself to be *Commander-in-Chief* over the people) because he (under the Constitution) was necessarily such of the army and naval forces; and had he accomplished it, had the "*Man Power Bill*," No. 666, been passed by Congress—thanks to the Republicans and enough brave patriotic Democratic members to defeat it and save the Republic OR perhaps had he succeeded in securing the conviction of 30 courageous private citizens, who were *dragged* to Washington to be charged with "*Sedition*" and tried by the "Kings Court" (a la Britain, before the revolution) and that in violation of Section VI of the *Bill of Rights*; but alas after a *stupendous* farce of so-called "*Trial*," lasting 7½ months, Judge Eicher died, and a mistrial declared—*Providence* intervened and stopped the *Farce*; just as when the "*Court Packing Bill*" was for so many months (in 1937) before the Senate suddenly stopped and the "packing" eliminated—I do not care for any better proof of *over-powering Providence*—God—than the simple true story of THIS Republic—May *Americans* continue,

till the final syllable of Worded Time to prove worthy of that *only Security*. You enemies of the Republic—May He who stilled the Tempest and quieted the *Madness* of the Multitude, overrule your plans whatever they be.

Is there any wonder that Woodrow Wilson closed all doors of Diplomacy or communication with Russia; that Harding, Coolidge and Hoover followed? Were they not wise in doing so? Was not Roosevelt very foolish when he renewed diplomatic relation with Russia (1933) so they could come to U.S.A. to foster communism—was that his purpose? Does not that Act harmonize with his fixed plan for scarcity, to give him power to regiment all business—all production including food and supplies, of the American family; to "plan" the country into war to perfect that power and outrage Tyler Kent; to adopt Bretton Woods world bank; and tie the U.S.A. to Dumbarton Oaks World Government in the name of peace?

Mrs. Roosevelt said, "The War is a part of the Revolution." What revolution? Stalin's? Hoover of F.B.I. said: "The time is coming when every American will have to stand up and be counted—against the Communists.

Stop—Analyze Bretton Woods

World Bank: It will have \$9,100,000,000 in gold; and \$8,-200,000,000 of international currency, or a total of \$17,300,000,000 (nearly \$14. per capita for every human being on Earth)—All this under one management; immune from suits-at-law; from arrest, and from Port Rules and inspection, or Immigration Laws; exempt from all Taxes, even on property the Bank makes a loan upon—Are the Staff Pharisees or some other grafters?

Since they are independent of Congress—no national power over them—they can plan a war or produce world-wide panic, whenever it suits their cupidity—what a monstrosity for the world's nations to have sanctioned! What official betrayal of Public Trust! What a monstrosity Congress approved!

Disraeli calls the "Home a barbarous Idea," as do all communists. Home is the primary school of citizenship; of Chris-

tianity; of Freedom, and Democratic Institutions; to destroy the Home is to destroy the Republic. Just as Edmond Burke said: "All laws of Britain should have for their ultimate object, getting twelve honest men in the jury box." So should all American laws—State and Federal—have for their ultimate purpose to get one man in love with one woman, settle in an abode, owned by them, that they know to be Home.

"Home, Sweet Home," "Be it ever so humble, there is *no Place like Home.*"

That is the Hymn of Liberty and the preserving power of Christianity. To destroy the Home will destroy Liberty and Christianity.

The smoldering anti-Semitism is now too nearly universal for wholesome public good, to permit more "special favors" to the Jews.

My purpose in this writing is to warn the powers-that-be against it. Just as the British people pulled King Charles I from his throne, and beheaded him, it would cause that "smoldering" to burst into flames and such violence as now plague the British in Palestine. Force might suppress it, but only after much bloodshed. Wise statesmen would avoid it, even though the Pharisees may delight; and delight in violence among Gentiles.

Will it happen here?

Elliott Roosevelt Says

"From the first conference in Newfoundland, his father warned Churchill that 'In this war (he was not in it yet!) we are the senior partners.' 'Things will be done as we decide.' He told Winston that Empires would have to disappear, and that the peoples of India, Burma, Ceylon, Egypt, Palestine, Indo-China, Indonesia, Malaya, etc., would have to be free; that British trade treaties would have to go, and all trade zones be free for all. He emphasized these conditions at later conferences. Winston protested, but 'more than the Empire, more than the post-war situation, Churchill thought of winning the war.' The means, not the end, were his obsession. Roosevelt

said to his son: 'Before, all wars were made to strengthen Great Britain's imperial and trade power, but this time, we'll see to it that other peoples be freed from Great Britain's power.' And again: 'When we've won the war, I will work with all my might and main to see to it that the United States is not wheedled into the position of accepting any plan that will further France's . . . or . . . Britain's . . . imperial ambitions.' He hardly sounds like such a friend of Britain's as to have earned a statue in Grosvenor Square, and a tablet in our old Abbey! Nor is there any mention of the imperial ambitions of Russia, which he did his best to establish by conciliating Stalin in every way.

Churchill may not have realized that he was dealing with a Crypto-Communist, but it is an incontestable fact that Roosevelt was working along Zionist-Communist lines, and that he should only have been approached with a very long spoon. Many will doubtless think that after Mr. Churchill had heard the President's views and plans for our future, he should have dropped the Four Freedoms into the w.p.b. (where they found their own way unaided shortly afterwards), caught the first plane home from Newfoundland, and tried to make peace with Adolf Hitler just as fast as he could—if he could. Stopping a war is not so easy as starting one. Any man imbued with the best interests of his own country must have adopted this course; there was no sane and patriotic alternative. But men are human. Churchill had just achieved his ambition; he was running a great war. He could hardly be expected to try and reverse the course of history. The words Shakespeare puts into the mouth of Wolsey when addressing his servant Cromwell come to mind:—

'Cromwell, I charge thee, fling away ambition:

By that sin fell the angels.'

Whether any impartial historian will be found to endorse this opinion, I cannot say: possibly Adolf Hitler would not have been prepared to check his victorious onslaught at that juncture; madness is very infectious.

However that may be, never have the fruits of victory proved more illusive, and surely that is the criterion by which we are entitled to judge our Governments."

—from the *London Patriot*

(The foregoing was demanded by Roosevelt, for England to surrender India to make it easier for Stalin to take these people, who are incapable of self-government, or stand alone.)

*The Menace of Political Zionism to Judaism
and World Peace*

The following contains a speech by a Toronto Orthodox Rabbi. In America there are only four Rabbis and one Jew lawyer (Henry H. Klein) who will speak out against the Jew Zionist.

May I, firstly, say that I am not unmindful of the privilege of appearing before you, and I thank you very much.

I have come before you today with these credentials only: I am a British subject, a citizen of Canada and, I believe, loyal to the Religion into which I was born and in which I intend to live to the end of my days.

I am a member of one of the oldest and most orthodox—I might say ultra-orthodox—synagogues in Canada, the Shromrai Shabot Congregation in Toronto, of which I am very proud. I am a Jew through and through. It is essential this should be understood. I wish also to say here that my observations are entirely my own, and I speak for no special group in Jewry.

The task before me is not a very pleasant one. Silence is "golden." There are occasions, however, when silence ceases to be golden—when persistence in it, at its best, a manifestation of cowardice, at its worst, an unpardonable failure in duty to one's own people and to citizenship in general. Therefore, what has prompted me to appear before you are the desperate needs of the cruelly outraged Jews of Europe and the utter confusion of thought and values which is not only prolonging their sufferings, but has fired a train of events potentially disastrous to Jewry and to the peace of the world as a whole.

To the non-Jewish world, the silence of all but Political Zionists about the situation in Palestine must be difficult to understand. On a number of occasions, I have been asked whether all Jews are Zionists, and, if they are not are they in the majority or a minority, and, in any event, why do they not speak.

The silence may be ascribed to three reasons—confusion, intimidation, and disgust. The confusion is not difficult to understand. Intimidation, I refused to believe for sometime—persecution of Jews by Jews seemed to be beyond reason. I, now, know it to be a fact.

In Palestine the intimidation is complete. Outside of Palestine the intimidation is not so complete, but it is by no means negligible.

According to Political Zionists one is either one of them or a traitor to his People and no one relishes that epithet. On Saturday, Yom Kippur, the most sacred day in Jewish life, I was denounced from a pulpit in this city for appearing before you today, without the faintest knowledge of the subject-matter of my address.

Since then I have received five death threats. The cranks I completely ignore, but I shall again have the occasion to refer to this abuse and disgrace of the pulpit by a certain group of Zionist rabbis.

Outrages In Name of Zionism Should Be Revealed

The chief reason, however, that Jews in general have said little or nothing about the Palestinian situation to this day is that, to the vast majority, the whole situation has become so repugnant that the mere thought of any expression is an abomination; but, unless the sufferings of their co-Religionists are never to come to an end, the time has arrived when someone must speak. When in typical Hitlerian fashion, British officers, who are merely performing their duties as soldiers, are held in chains; when the same officers are later crowded into a box and, so crated, dumped upon a highway; when a hotel is bombed, and many are killed; when this is followed by more bombing; when the thanks for commutation of sentences to death is still more bombing; when a secret radio broadcasts "Listen to the Voice of Israel" and, thus, presumes to speak for the Jews of the world as a whole; when a man who bears the proud title of Rabbi—teacher of God's ethical law—resorts to vileness and scurrility in his criticism of the British Government; when another, who bears the same proud title, visualizes the Jews of the world as a

camp armed against the British Empire; when a third violates every principle of decency by coming to Canada from the United States as a citizen of the United States, to tell Canadian Jews what to say to the British Government; when a Rabbi, in Canada, "bites the hand" that feeds him—when he, also a citizen of the United States, but resident in and enjoying all of the privileges of Canada, also has the effrontery to tell the British Government what she **MUST** do, some word is due from some other Jew, and it has fallen to my lot to be that person, and I may say here that if, at any time, I do not support my statements as it may be thought I should, it will not be because of paucity of facts, but limitation of time. This is no occasion—if there is ever any occasion—for evasion, rhetoric or equivocation.

But the confusion is on both sides. Many Jews find it difficult to reconcile the characteristic integrity of the English in every other respect with the failure of the British Government to fulfill its promise in the Balfour Declaration.

Blinded by the sufferings of their people and by the powerful propaganda of a Jewish Press completely controlled by Political Zionists, what they do not seem to appreciate are the conflicting interests in the region in and about Palestine; the enormous strategic importance of that region to the very existence of the British Empire; the awakening of a national consciousness amongst groups in that area, in whom it had been dormant for centuries; the not too friendly and, in certain instances, definitely hostile, attitude of these groups toward the British Empire, and their vast numbers.

On the other hand, for the world at large, it seems very difficult to reconcile the pleas to open its doors to the small handful of ravished human beings with the recent failure to accept the generous offer by the Australian Government.

What they do not seem to appreciate is that those whom they believed to be speaking for Jewry as a whole, in fact, represented a small minority. It was not Jewry who committed this ungrateful act, but Australian Political Zionist leaders, guided by the Jewish Agency, a body now, practically completely dominated by Political Zionists and, thus, no more of that repre-

sentative character which its reorganization in 1929 was meant to give to it.

Its purpose, as the Mandate states explicitly, is to advise and co-operate with the Administration in Palestine on matters pertaining to Jewry, and it may thus function only so long as its organization and constitution are, in the opinion of His Majesty's Government, fit so to function.

Since, it is now almost completely dominated by Political Zionists and thus, is no more representative of Jewry as a whole, and since it has also ceased to co-operate it is no more fit to so function.

Therefore, the sooner it is either thoroughly reorganized or completely ignored by the British Government in its deliberations, the sooner will the difficult problem of Palestine be solved, and thus the sooner will the sufferings of the Displaced Jews of Europe end.

The first necessary step to the solution of any problem is to be clear about the problem itself. The first essential therefore, is clearly to differentiate between the needs of the homeless Jews of Europe and the appeals for a Jewish State. One is a humanitarian problem; the other is a purely political one. About the humanitarian needs, all Jews are in complete agreement; to the political demands there is very definite opposition.

Political Zionism, on the other hand, as may be seen from its early history to this day, is non-Religious in character. As Political Zionists have repeatedly affirmed, a person, born a Jew, may be an theist and still be a loyal Zionist.

Moses Hess, author of the historic and economic basis of Political Zionism was an anarchist, who both in writing and on the platform, propagated the theories of the Proudhon school of anarchy.

Theodor Herzl was a renegade Jew, who rather suddenly became conscious of his Jewishness when, during his assignment to witness and report upon the infamous Dreyfus trial, he discovered that, in spite of his so-called "enlightenment," he was no more immune than the most observant Jew to the Anti-Semitism of his day, and, in Tel Aviv, Palestine, the only almost completely Jewish city in the world, one may see violated flagrantly

and daily, by Political Zionists, most fundamental Jewish Laws, in complete disregard of the feelings of their Orthodox Jewish neighbours. There are observant Jews amongst the Political Zionist—the Mizahl—but they are a small group.

"There is nothing, sir, too little for such a creature as man. It is by studying little things that we attain the great art of having as little misery and as much happiness as possible."—*Samuel Johnson.* —*Anglo Saxon World.*

Council Official Starts Anti-Zionist Tour

San Francisco, Calif.—An official of the American Council of Zionism asserted once that it was the fundamental goal of the Zionists not to create a Jewish State but to make all Jews "feel a primary loyalty and allegiance to Israel."

Rabbi Irving F. Reichert, rabbi emeritus of Temple Emanuel and a Council vice-president made the charge as he began a tour of the South and Southwest in behalf of the Council's war on Zionism.

Rabbi Reichert will speak before civic groups and religious organizations on recent developments in Palestine as the Council sees the issues. His itinerary will include St. Louis, Mo., Shreveport, La., Little Rock, Ark., and Houston and Dallas, Tex.

In a statement before his departure, the Council official reaffirmed the Council's stand that "our nationality is American. our religion Judaism" and asked "is there any suggestion that Jews who are citizens of the United States have any other national obligation?"

Answering his question, Rabbi Reichert charged that the Zionist campaign went far beyond the tasks of providing a home for dispossessed Jews or for those Jews who wished to live in the land "which sheltered the Jews centuries ago."

"Many of those who had these generous feelings are not aware that to Zionists the issue is far from closed," he said. "The campaign has just begun. What is that campaign?"

Rabbi Reichert then laid down what he regarded as fundamental policy of the Zionist parties:

"To Zionize the Jews of the world—to make them feel a primary loyalty and allegiance to Israel.

Chayim Weiner was quoted as saying that four points were adopted at the first Zionist congress and that only one has been reached, establishment of a Jewish state. According to Rabbi Reichert's quotation, Weiner said that three tasks remained to be done:

"1. Preparing Eretz Israel for the reception of large masses of Jews; 2. cultivating a spirit of nationalism among Jews everywhere; and 3. organizing and preparing the whole of Jewry for Eretz Israel."

Rabbi Reichert said these alleged basic principles of the Zionist movement were "anti-American doctrines."

"In short, the issue is Americanism versus Zionism, and the American Council pledges itself to support American principles without appeasement or compromise with those seeking to superimpose upon us a Zionist nationalism," he declared.

From "You Gentiles"

Are we Jews but part of the gentiles—Americans, Englishmen, Frenchmen or is there a deeper cleavage amongst us? Is this Western World divided primarily into two parts—you gentiles; we Jews?

If I have long pondered this question of Jew and gentile, it is because I suspected from the first that Jew and gentile are two worlds, that between you gentiles and us Jews, there lies an unbridgeable gulf. But as it is our existence is secured at any infinite expense of special effort on our part and of peculiar discomfort to you.

Wherever the Jew is found, he is a problem, a source of unhappiness to himself and to those around him. I set it down clearly that in this Western world, there are essentially two peoples with essential meaning—Jew and gentile. The cleavage is there, abysmal and undeniable in the main we are forever distinct. Ours is one life—yours is another. I do not believe that this primal difference between gentile and Jew is reconcilable. You and we may come to an understanding—never to a recon-

ciliation. There will be irritation between us as long as we are in intimate contact. For nature and constitution and vision divide us from all of you—forever.

With the best will on both sides successful adaptation to each other will always be insecure and transient. As has come to pass so often, the difference which is deeper than will, deeper than consciousness, will assert itself. There is a limit to our moral or mental possibilities. We cannot climb out of ourselves. The complete reconciliation of your way of life with us is beyond that limit. It is the frequent theme of editors of popular professional optimists and of gullible and facile publicists that the path of reconciliation between Jew and gentile is the path of knowledge—or rather, of information.

Even if you should understand us we would not find mutual tolerance any easier.

Loyalty

The application of loyalty is sometimes pushed to extremes which are nothing short of grotesque. *In our life, the Jewish life, loyalty is unknown.* There is no equivalent for it among our attributes. We do not understand loyalty which is trivial, gallant, gamesome, conventionalized.

The Next Zionist Phase

The Jews have now acquired Palestine by every sort of typical fraud and bad faith. They intend it to be the seat of their future dominion over the world, but first it is necessary to bring about the Third World War, keeping out of it themselves. That is the cause of the policy announced by the World Jewish Congress to the Jews in Dispersion (so incautiously published in their 1948 publication "*Unity in Dispersion*," page 336) to keep neutral when the war starts. Palestine is to remain unharmed whilst civilization in Western Europe is wiped out of existence. That will practically remove Nordic man from the path of the Jews who hope to build on his grave. We presume that the signal for war will be the arrival in Palestine of the leaders of World Jewry.

Israel To Purchase U. S. Airplane

Washington (JTA)—The State Department this week gave Israeli President Chaim Weizmann permission to buy a four-engine transport plane for use on his trip to New York in April.

Weizmann certified to the State Department that the plane was for his personal use and that Israel now has no aircraft of that range and size. A spokesman for the Israeli Embassy said today that negotiations were under way for the purchase of a used C-54.

It was specified by the State Department that the plane may not be transferred or resold without American permission owing to the arms embargo still in force for the Middle East. The purchase authority represents the first granted the Israeli Government for aircraft acquisition here. After Weizmann's April trip, the plane will be used by the El Al Aviation Company, Israeli Government airline.

New York, March 24—(AP)—Writings of Joseph Stalin were read to the jury at the communist conspiracy trial Thursday in the government's effort to prove the party plans to use violence in seizing control of the United States.

U. S. attorney John F. X. McGohey read several excerpts from "*Foundations of Leninism*" written by the Russian premier,

This publication was one of several identified by Louis Budenz, one-time high communist official but now an arch-foe of the party. Budenz is the first government witness.

McGohey quoted Stalin as declaring that the proletarian revolution in the United States "is impossible without the violent destruction of the machinery of the bourgeois state.

Poison Gas Recommended

Another book read by the prosecutor, "*Why Communism*," suggested that communist revolutionists were justified in using poison gases "to fight the bosses."

A third publication admitted into evidence, a "*Manual of Organization of the Communist Party*," asserted the final objec-



BELGIUM DECORATES "IKE"

General Dwight D. Eisenhower (Jew) stands at attention in the Royal Palace of Brussels, Belgium, as Belgian Minister of Defense M. Mundeleer (left), acting for the Regent, Prince Charles, decorates him with the Grand Cordon of the Order of Leopold.

Associated Press Staff Photographer Henry L. Griffin.

tive of the American Communist party is to establish a "soviet socialist republic in the United States."

Budenz, former member of the American party's "politburo" who renounced communism in 1945, said all these publications were given to him by Jacob Stachel, one of the 11 party leaders who are defendants in the trial.

He testified he used the books and manual constantly through his decade of a party service. His duties included editorship of the *Daily Worker*, communist New York newspaper.

The defendants are charged with conspiring to advocate the forcible overthrow of the U. S. government.

Armed Forces Must Join

Other excerpts read to the jury included:

From "*Foundations of Leninism*" by Stalin:

A dictatorship of the proletariat is "untrammelled by law and violence" and "cannot be complete democracy, democracy for all, for rich and poor alike."

From "*Why Communism*":

"Under the leadership of the Communist party, the workers of the U. S. A. will proceed from struggle to struggle, from victory to victory, until rising in revolution.

From the party organization manual:

Party members "must be ready to sacrifice their lives" to establish a socialist soviet republic in this country."

Chicago, July 19—(AP)—President Truman called Tuesday night for a militant United Nations organization with enough force to maintain the peace after accusing Soviet Russia of making agreements for the purpose of breaking them.

Kol Nidre-All Vows

The "Kol Nidre" is a Jewish prayer, named from its opening words, "All vows." It is based on the declaration of the Talmud: "He who wishes that his vows and oaths shall have no value, stands up at the beginning of the year and says: 'All vows which I shall make during the year shall be of no value.'"

It would be pleasant to be able to declare that this is merely

one of the curiosities of the darkness which covers the Talmud, but the fact is that "Kol Nidre" is not only an ancient curiosity; *it is, also a modern practice.* In the volume revised "Festival Prayers," published in 1919 by the Hebrew Publishing Company, New York, the prayer appears in its fullness:

"All vows, obligations, oaths or anathemas, pledges of all names, which we have vowed, sworn, devoted, or bound ourselves to, from this day of atonement, until the next day of atonement (whose arrival we hope for in happiness) we repent, beforehand, of them all. They shall all be deemed absolved, forgiven, annulled, void and made of no effect; they shall not be binding, nor have any power; the vows shall not be reckoned vows, the obligations shall not be obligatory, nor the oaths considered as oaths."

CAN YOU NOW TRUST A JEW?

THE JEWS ARE THE CHILDREN OF THE DEVIL,
ACCORDING TO THE GOSPEL OF ST. JOHN 8:44.

Bolshevism Is Judaism

THEREFORE: FOR MY COUNTRY — AGAINST
THE JEWRY.

*Anti-Semitism is not persecution of or hatred for the Jews.
Anti-Semitism is Self-defence of the individual and of the people.*

—Editor: Einar Aberg,
Norrviken, Sweden.

"Tribes of the wandering feet and weary breast,
How shall ye fly away and be at rest.
The wild dove hath her nest, the fox his cave,
Mankind their country—Israel but the grave."

—Byron.

Gen. Grant's Orders vs. Jews

From Book, *War, War, War*

These orders may be found in the Official Records of the War of the Rebellion, Series 1, Volume XVII, Part II.

I

LaGrange, Tennessee,
November 9, 1862

To: Major General Hurlbut
Jackson, Tennessee

Refuse all permits to come south of Jackson for the present. The Israelites especially should be kept out.
What troops have you now, exclusive of Stevenson's brigade?

U. S. Grant
Major-General

II

November 19, 1862
LaGrange, Tennessee,

To: General Webster
Jackson, Tennessee

Give orders to all the conductors on the road that potential geographical expansion is limited only by the natural factors of assimilation — race, language and way of life — of the people living within its sovereignty, and by the consent and petition of those Whitemen who wish to join their fate with ours and become our brothers and sisters in one great White community. The need is leadership with the vision and idealism to continue the building of the great structure whose foundations were so nobly laid by the Founding Fathers, who would weep in deep grief today if they could but know of the lack of vision on the part of the present so-called leaders of our people.

III

Hdqrs. 13th A. C., Dept. of the Tennessee.
Oxford, Mississippi, December 17, 1862

To: Hon. C. P. Wolcott,
Asst. Secretary of War
Washington, D. C.

I have long since believed that in spite of all vigilance that can be infused into post commanders, the specie regulations of the Treasury Department have been violated, *and that mostly by Jews* and other unprincipled traders. So well satisfied have I been of this that I instructed the commanding officer at Columbus to refuse all permits to come South, and I have frequently had them expelled from the department, but they come in with their carpet-sacks in spite of all that can be done to prevent it. *The Jews seem to be a privileged class that can travel everywhere.* They will land at any woodyard on the river and make their way through the country. If not permitted to buy cotton themselves they will act as agents for somebody else, who will be at a military post with a Treasury permit to receive cotton and pay for it in Treasury notes which the Jews will buy up at an agreed rate, paying gold. There is but one way that I know of to reach this case, that is for the Government to buy all the cotton at a fixed rate and send it to Cairo, St. Louis, or some other point to be sold. Then all traders (they are a curse to the Army) might be expelled.

U. S. Grant
Major-General

IV

General Orders No. 11

Hdqrs. 13th A. C., Dept. of the Tennessee
Holly Springs, Mississippi,
December 17, 1862

The Jews, as a class, violating every regulation of trade estab-

lished by the Treasury Department and also department orders, are hereby expelled from the department within twenty-four hours from the receipt of this order.

Post Commanders will see that all of this class of people be furnished passes and required to leave, and anyone returning after such notification will be arrested and held in confinement until an opportunity occurs of sending them out as prisoners, unless furnished with permit from headquarters.

No passes will be given these people to visit headquarters for the purpose of making personal application for trade permits.

By order of Major-General U. S. Grant.
Jno. A. Rawlings
Asst. Adjutant-General

V

General Order

Holly Springs, Mississippi
December 8, 1862

On account of the scarcity of provisions all cotton speculators, Jews and other vagrants having no honest means of support, except trading upon the misery of the country, and in general all persons from the North but connected with the Army whatever, and having no permission from the Commanding-General to remain in town, will leave in twenty-four (24) hours or will be put on duty in the entrenchments.

By order of Col. Jno. V. Dubois
United States Army.
Coercion By Government

All persons with bank accounts had better take notice of the seizure by Internal Revenue agents, on August 8th, of \$6,133.00 from the funds of the Kellums Grip Company, in the Mystic River National Bank, Stonington, Connecticut. Miss Kellums had refused to act as collection agent for the Revenue Department for withholding taxes from employees, but the employees

had voluntarily grouped together and paid every cent of their taxes and been receipted. Still the Revenue Department took the taxes, a second time, from the Kellums Company's bank, which forked over her money rather than have trouble.

She is endeavoring to recover from the government through the Courts. If the time has come in the United States when officials can raid a private bank account without court order, we are in this country, indeed, very near Capital Levy and loss of our constitutional protection against the right of seizure.

Wisdom In Wisconsin

The Wisconsin State Banking Commission has unanimously refused permits to banks chartered by the State to invest in any securities issued by the International Bank, as the guarantees of such securities by a European Power is "not worth a hoop in hell." (Facts recorded in "Times," 30th Nov., 1946.) The head of the International Bank was at that time the Jew Eugene Meyer.

The Futility of Mere Anti-Communism

There is a tendency for patriotic people to concentrate in anti-Communist political groups. That is hopeless. Bolshevism is Jewish, and is, as we demonstrated in *Gothic Ripples*, No. 7, allied to High Finance, just as it was in 1852 when Disraeli revealed that Jewish revolutionaries "the most skillful accumulators of property ally themselves with Communists" ("Lord George Bentinck," by Disraeli, Chap. 24). People who wish to destroy Bolshevism must also attack Jewry. There have been enough examples to convince anyone not a blockhead of the truth of *that* proposition.

Consulate Discloses Six Recent Attacks

Jerusalem, Aug. 9—(AP)—United States Consul General John J. MacDonald has protested to the Jewish military governor of Jerusalem over shots fired at Americans and at motor cars flying the United States flag.

"There is no doubt that Jewish guns have fired on United States cars, with United States flags flying, six times in recent days," consular sources said.

Joseph M. Przywatowski, Chester, Pa., a civilian consulate guard, was shot in the arm last week while driving to Kalandia airport for a flight to Cairo.

Blames Arab Violations

MacDonald protested specifically over this attack and against similar incidents of recent days in a message to Dr. Bernard Joseph, the Jewish military governor.

Dr. Joseph replied, "If an American car was fired on, it was during a Jewish reply to Arab sniping, which was in violation of the truce."

American consular officials who visited an Arab legion command post Saturday said Arab troops have been given orders not to fire even if fired on. "There was incessant automatic fire from the Jewish lines," one of the officials said.

The Disciple's Prayer

I pray the prayer of a disciple true,
May the love of the Master go forth from you;
Whatever you do, whatever you say,
May the Spirit of Truth be to you the Way.
Through periods of rest, and times of toil,
May the love of God make you ever loyal;
May you give yourself as disciples do
To further the Truth that is proven true.

—Ida Mingle.

Radiogram

To the Secretary General of U. S. S. R.
The Kremlin, Moscow, Russia

"In time to come the recognition of the U. S. S. R. by the United States will be remembered as the beginning of an era which brought savagery, ignorance and hunger to an end. It

will be remembered as the first step toward new horizons of a world where security and culture are meant for the happiness of all people everywhere. On this occasion Hollywood wishes to add its voice to the voices of all Americans hailing the mutual bond which exists and which will continue to exist and grow between our great country and our great ally. In this friendship lies not only the hope but the future of the world."

Charles Chaplin, Eddie Cantor, George Coulouris, Olivia DeHaviland, Larry Adler, John Garfield, James Cagney, Ira Gershwin, Katherine Hepburn, Gene Kelly, Rita Hayworth, Orson Welles, Dorothy Comingore, Alexander Knox, Groucho and Harpo Marx, Edward G. Robinson, Gail Sondergaard, Sylvia Sidney.

—From *Red Treason In Hollywood* by Myron C. Fagan, Hollywood, Calif.

We must deal with the great issues and we must formulate solutions for these issues. Here are the five great issues.

1. The plot to destroy our Christian faith.
2. The evil campaign to mongrelize our race.
3. The treason scheme to destroy our sovereignty with a world government.
4. The Jew-Zionist conspiracy to subject our nation to Zionist Will.
5. The highly-financed and organized campaign to flood our nation with immigrants.

Tyranny In New York

A reign of terror is on in New York State. Thanks to Mr. Thomas E. Dewey and his man Friday, Senator Ives, as well as such New Deal leaders as Senator Lehman and the Roosevelts, New York has an FEPC law.

An employer inquiring about help becomes a criminal if he asks any of the following questions:

1. What is your color?
2. Are you a Christian?

3. Were you born in America?
4. How long have you been a citizen?



Gov. THOMAS EDMUND DEWEY, New York.
Roundhead (Alpine Race)

Wide World Photos.

If he asks any of these questions or if an employment agency asks any of these questions, they are subject to from two to ten years in the state penitentiary, heavy fines or both. What a mess! This is a demonstration of what demagoguery led by Jewish agitators can actually do to an American state.

Behind the U. N. Stands the Jew

This is the title of a tract which came to me from England. It demonstrates that the key personalities behind the scenes and in the middle of many of the scenes are Jews from all over the world. It lists a few:

Russian representative on the Political and Security Committee, D. J. Manuilsky, Jew.

Assistant Secretary General (in charge of Information), B. Cohen, Jew.

American member of the U. N. Commission on Atomic Energy, B. Baruch, Jew.

Director of International Labor Organization (U. N. offshoot), David A. Morse, Jew. (Real name: Mascovitch.)

Deputy—U. S. A. representative on U. N. O. 1949, Ernest A. Gross, Jew.

Director of U. N. Information Center, Geneva, J. Shapiro, Jew.

The Jew Leo Pasvolsky (special assistant Secretary of State, U. S. A.) who drew up the U. N. Charter.

CHAPTER VII

THE REAL TRUTH BEHIND THE
RETIREMENT OF CORDELL HULL

The true story of Cordell Hull has never been told. The propagandists suddenly began to create the impression that he was old, perhaps senile, sick and done for. The fact is that Cordell Hull was opposed to the Morgenthau Plan to slaughter, enslave, extinguish and liquidate the German race.

Every good citizen should read Installment 33 of Hull's articles which appeared in numerous newspapers and which, of course, appears in his book of Memoirs. He really lets the "cat out of the bag," and in this article we really discover why he was side-tracked by propaganda and conspiracy. We quote the Installment in full.

"Secretary Morgenthau returned to Washington from Quebec, while the President went first to Hyde Park, where Prime Minister Churchill paid him a visit. Morgenthau was wildly enthusiastic over what he had accomplished, and came rushing to Secretary of War Stimson and me and others with the latest copies of his plans (for converting Germany into a primarily pastoral country.—Ed. note).

I held a meeting of the cabinet committee in my office on Sept. 20 (1944) to go over these developments, with Morgenthau and Stimson. Harry White, of the Treasury; assistant Secretary of War McCloy and H. Freeman Matthews, of the State Department, present. I made no effort to hide my stupefaction at what the President and Churchill, at Morgenthau's insistence, had agreed to at Quebec. I considered it a tragedy for all concerned. I emphasized that I did not regard the matter as closed.

Morgenthau said that the President's invitation to him to go to Quebec had been a complete surprise to him, and he did not want people to think he had engineered it. He then went into a long explanation of what had happened at Quebec. He said that

Churchill had at first been violently opposed to the policy toward Germany which Morgenthau had advocated. The Prime Minister had bluntly inquired whether he had been brought over to Quebec to discuss a scheme that would mean "*England's being chained to a dead body.*" (Germany.)

Morgenthau turned to Stimson and said, in effect: "*He was even more angry that you, Harry.*" Stimson had been as angered as I was over Morgenthau's high-handed procedure in conducting negotiations at Quebec on a matter of primary concern to the State and War departments, without consultation with us, and he made no effort to conceal the fact.

Stimson asked Morgenthau point-blank whether there had been any connection between Churchill's acceptance of this policy and his eagerness to obtain the credits which Morgenthau was offering him. Morgenthau answered no, but he said that the credits were clearly the prime minister's principal non-military objective at Quebec.

The following day, Morgenthau said, Foreign Secretary Eden arrived at Quebec and became very much upset at the agreement reached by the President and the prime minister concerning Germany. Eden had a heated discussion with Mr. Churchill, who instructed him not to take it up in the war cabinet until the prime minister returned, for he was bent on pushing it through.

Morgenthau said he was surprised at Eden's opposition, since he had gained a contrary impression when he talked with Eden in London a short time before. This statement disclosed to us that the Secretary of the Treasury, even prior to Quebec, had been discussing with British officials a matter of primary concern to the State and War departments.

As for the credits side of the picture, Morgenthau said he had found the President prepared to accept the prime minister's views without question, but that he, Morgenthau, had insisted that a committee be set up to work out the project. Morgenthau himself did not seem to feel that the committee would be any too effective in obtaining British cooperation toward liberal economic policy, but he felt that at least it gave us a foot in the door.

Without cushioning my words, I said I was acutely shocked

at the way such vital matters had been settled without any consultation with the appropriate experts of our government and without any regard for the policy we had been trying to pursue in the past.

Shortly after the President's return I told him bluntly that Morgenthau's plan was out of all reason, and that no experts, no appropriate officials of our government or the President, and no other governments had had anything to do with its preparation. Morgenthau's plan, I added, would wipe out everything in Germany except land, and the Germans would have to live on the land. This meant that only 60 per cent of the German population could support themselves on German land, and the other 40 per cent would die.

I remarked that with regard to the postwar treatment of Germany I would bear in mind two controlling points. The first was that Germany should be kept under military control for 25 or 50 years, as necessity might require, until she experienced an absolute change of heart away from all theories and notions of Nazism and the absurd idea that Germans were a superior race and had a right to govern other races. The second was that the standards of living of the German population should be kept below the average of neighboring populations but should be raised gradually in proportion to the rate of change on their part away from Nazism, racial superiority, and the like, toward ideas of human rights, individual liberty, freedom and peace.

I concluded that I was satisfied that the British at Quebec had joined in on this extreme starvation plan in order to get Morgenthau's help in obtaining the \$6,500,000,000 credit proposed by the Secretary of the Treasury. I particularly inveighed against this credit.

For one reason, I said, negotiations with Britain should be conducted primarily through the State Department, the organ of the administration set up to negotiate with foreign governments. For another reason Morgenthau's proposal had attached to it no conditions whatever.

I concluded that, apart from all the other serious objections, if Morgenthau's proposals became known and the President were

connected with them, it would greatly injure him politically. He was then in the midst of the 1944 presidential campaign.

The President said very little during this conversation except to indicate that he had not actually committed himself to Morgenthau's proposals. In fact, he did not seem to realize the devastating nature of the memorandum of Sept. 15 to which he had put his "O.K., F.D.R."

The following day I received from the President a memorandum he had written me on Sept. 29, that is, before my talk with him on Oct. 1. It clearly revealed that he had not realized the extent to which, at Morgenthau's urging, he had committed himself at Quebec.

"The real nub of the situation," he wrote, "is to keep Britain from going into complete bankruptcy at the end of the war." This last sentence he emphasized by inking a double line alongside it.

"You know," the President continued, *"that before the war Germany was not only building up war manufacture, but was also building up enough of a foreign trade to finance rearming sufficiently and still maintain enough international credit to keep out of international bankruptcy."*

"I just cannot go along with the idea of seeing the British Empire collapse financially, and Germany at the same time building up a potential rearmament machine to make another war possible in 20 years. Mere inspection of plants will not prevent that.

"But no one wants complete eradication of German industrial productive capacity in the Ruhr and Saar."

"It is possible, however, in those two particular areas to enforce rather complete controls. Also, it must not be forgotten that outside of the Ruhr and Saar, Germany has many other (he underlined other) areas and facilities for turning out large exports."

Turning to Russia, apropos of my insistence that the Soviet Government must be consulted regarding any plan for Germany, he said:

"In regard to the Soviet Government, it is true that we have no idea as yet what they have in mind, but we have to remember that in their occupied territory they will do more or less as they

wish. We cannot afford to get into a position of merely recording protests on our part unless there is some chance of some of the protests being heeded.

"I do not intend by this to break off or delay negotiations with the Soviet Government over lend-lease either on the control basis or on the proposed fourth protocols basis. This, however, does not immediately concern the German industrial future."

The President's memorandum showed me the line of thought he had been pursuing. In his mind the future of Britain was linked inversely with the future of Germany. Britain needed to get back her export trade after the war, but he felt that she could not do so if Germany were permitted to develop an extensive export trade in competition."

CHAPTER VIII

JEWS FINANCED RUSSIAN REVOLUTION

The British Guardian of February 13th, 1925, including some extracts from Official Report of the U.S.A. Army Intelligence. Transmitted by the U.S.A. Army Staff, 2nd Bureau: "Bolshevism and Judaism" (compiled by the Official American Services, transmitted to the United States of America by the U.S. Ambassador to the French Republic). Note: The report refers to "Jews," but those mentioned are political Zionists, the great majority of whom are not Jews by blood, but only by religion, they being descendants of the Herodians, who were Idumeans of Turko-Mongol blood, and are actually Edomites. The *Jewish Encyclopedia*, 1925, Vol. 5, page 41, states "Edom is in modern Jewry," which is corroborated by the *Biblica Enc.*, Vol. 2, Col. 1187.

I. In February, 1916 we learned for the first time that a Revolution was being fomented in Russia. We discovered that the persons and concerns given below were engaged in this work of destruction:

1. Jacob Schiff, Jew (Zionist). 2. Kuhn, Loeb & Co.—Jewish Bank (Zionist, Rothschild subsidiary, New York) Directorate: Jacob Schiff, Jew (Zionist); Felix Warburg, Jew (Zionist); Otto Kahn, Jew (Zionist); Mortimer Schiff, Jew (Zionist); Serome H. Manauer, Jew (Zionist). 3. Guggenheim, Jew (Zionist). 4. Max Breitung, Jew (Zionist).

There is then scarcely any doubt that the Russian Revolution, which broke out a year after the above information reached us, was worked up and launched by distinctly Jewish (Zionist) influences. In fact in April, 1922, Jacob Schiff made a public declaration that it was thanks to his financial support that the Russian Revolution was a success.

II. In the Spring of 1917, Jacob Schiff began to commission Trotsky (Jew-Zionist) to bring about the actual Social Revolu-

tion in Russia; the *New York Journal "Forward,"* a Bolshevik daily gazette, added also its own contribution to the same source. From Stockholm, the Jew, Max Warburg, in the same way commissioned Trotsky & Co.; they were also commissioned by the Rheinisch Westphalian Syndicate, an important Jewish concern, as also by another Jew, Olaf Aschberg, and the Nye Banken of Stockholm, and also by Jovotovsky, a Jew, whose daughter married Trotsky. Thus was established the relations between the Jewish multi-millionaires and the Jewish proletarians.

III. In October, 1917 the Social Revolution took place in Russia, thanks to which certain Soviet organizations took over the government of the Russian people. In these Soviets the individuals named below became conspicuous:

War Name	True Name	Nationality	War Name	True Name	Nationality
Lenin	Oulianow	Rus.	Parvus	Helpfand	Jew
Trotsky	Bronstein	Jew	Riasanow	Goldenbauch	Jew
Steckloff	Nachamkee	Jew	Martinow	Zibar	Jew
Martoff	Zederbaum	Jew	Chernomorsky	Chernomordik	Jew
Zionvieff	Apfelbaum	Jew	Solntcew	Bleichman	Jew
Kameneff	Rosenfeld	Jew	Piatnisky	Zivin	Jew
Souchanoff	Gimel	Jew	Abramovitch	Rein	Jew
Sagerski	Silberstein	Jew	Zvesdin	Voinstein	Jew
Bogdanoff	Krochmal	Jew	Maklakowsky	Rosenlium	Jew
Utitsky	Radomislky	Jew	Lapinsky	Loevenschein	Jew
Larin	Lurie	Jew	Bobrow	Natansohn	Jew
Kamkow	Katz	Jew	Axelrod	Orthodox	Jew
Ganetzky	Furstenburg	Jew	Garin	Garfield	Jew
Dan	Gourevitch	Jew	Glasounow	Schlitze	Jew
Menchkowsky	Goldberg	Jew	Ioffe	Ioffe	Jew

—Presented by Gerald L. K. Smith

How Jews Divide Gentiles

In the 1928 *Who's Who in American Jewry*, Mortimer Jerome Adler listed himself as the son of "Ignatz Adler" and as lecturer at Columbia U. 1923-8, then as now, worthy of the

name of "Columbia the Germ of the Nation." Jacob Schiff, head of Kuhn, Loeb and Company, had already financed and founded the "Chair of Social Economics" at Columbia through



BRIDGES ARRIVES TO SURRENDER

Harry Bridges (left) arrives in San Francisco to surrender to Federal authorities upon his indictment for Perjury and fraud in connection with his naturalization.

Wide World Photos.

which the John Dewey, Rugg. Beard, "Frontier" group of "humanists" and Marxists loused up the entire American educational system. Their Teachers College training of our teachers spread Marxism for and wide.

In the same biographical eulogistic sketch of Schiff (appearing in the book report of the "New York Kehilla (Community) 1917-8," of which Schiff was then executive committeeman) are mentioned: "he presented the fund and the building for Semitic studies at *Harvard*" (home of the Frankfurter "Hot Dog Boys"). "He *financed the enemies of autocratic Russia*. The firm of Kuhn, Loeb and Company floated the large Japanese War Loans of 1904-5, thus making possible the Japanese victory over Russia," etc. He was praised at the celebration of the Russian Red Revolution, 1917, to which he wired his greetings, for having distributed the Revolutionary propaganda in the Japanese prison camps of Russians who returned to put over the Red Revolution of 1905 in Russia, as well as aiding and financing the final success "of what we had hoped and striven for these long years," as Schiff's wire to the celebration read" (N.Y. Times, 3/24/17).

Adler, likewise, listed himself as a contributor to the revolutionary socialist Nation, and to the Menorah Journal, a long description of which is contained in the same above mentioned book of the N.Y. Kehilla (pp. 1211-13). It was the journal of the Jewish Menorah Associations set up in various colleges to further Jewish interests and aided financially by Schiff, Barney Baruch and Julius Roserwald.

The Inside Job

In the many volumes scanned are glimpsed the effects of the Medici, but however extensive the detailed scholarship, none of the Gentile authors give a hint of the essentially Talmudic character of the Medici "culture" revealed by Jewish historians. In fact the author of the ponderous two-volume work on "The Medici" (Young) while tracing events, confesses himself baffled by "one of those strange revelations, impossible for anyone at the time to have seen . . . which History . . . every now and

then shows to those who come afterwards. From the time of Cosimo we see four successive generations of the Medici, the very last family to wish to bring about such a movement as the Reformation, and the very family out of which were to come the two Popes who were the leading opponents of that movement" (!) "eagerly pursuing a course which made them, little as they dreamt it, the chief agents in producing that great revolt from the Papacy.

"For it was not Luther, but the 'New Learning' which produced the Reformation . . . no single individual, much less one placed in so obscure a position as Luther, could have produced a convulsion which shook all Europe from end to end. What Luther did was to set light to materials which were ready to take fire."

Then Young goes on to wonder about "what wealth they expended, through a period of *eighty years*, on that which was to bring upon the Papacy such dire results. And to do so during the very time that the Papal throne was occupied by the two members of this family who in turn sat upon it." (pp. 421-2, Vol. I, The Medici.)

Cecil Roth

Turning to the Jewish historian, Cecil Roth, we learn that when the Medici rule had just begun, they welcomed the Jewish pawnbrokers to Florence and the Medici "treated them (the Jews) with CONSPICUOUS FAVOR." (p. 135.) Elsewhere, we read that the balls of the Medici coat of arms became the symbol of the Jewish pawnbrokers. Having been kept from general circulation and ghettoized, Roth hails the New Learning and Humanists (polite word for theist) fostered by the Medici:

" . . . all over Italy Jewish scholars made their appearance in the gatherings of the humanists and in the courts of the humanistic rulers, discussing, teaching, copying, translating. The rich tapestry of the Renaissance thought was shot with Hebraic threads. . . . The climax of the Hebraic revival was reached when Pico della Mirandola, the knight errant of humanism

. . . became convinced that . . . in the Jewish cabala" (that witchcraft-like junk beloved by Talmudists and denounced by Christians) "he had found the key to the verities of existence. . . . He now threw himself . . . into Hebrew and rabbinic studies, stimulating the German humanist Johannes Reuchlin to follow his example, and thus, influencing indirectly the development of the Reformation in Germany."

Two Proselytes of Talmudism

Our Gentile scholar before quoted, Young, mentioned both Mirandola in Italy and Reuchlin in Germany as carrying the Medici torch in those countries and influencing the Reformation—but the Jewish element is lacking.

—The two foregoing are quoted from Elizabeth Dilling, the best Gentile authority on Judaism and Talmud in U.S.A. Her research bureau is 8 South Dearborn, Chicago, Ill.

I wish to express my appreciation for calling my attention to a bit of almost forgotten history.

Jew Masonry In Europe

King Solomon, who for the purpose of deceiving the gentile is portrayed with gentile features. He stands on a cube, holds an acacia fig in his left hand and seals his lips with the forefinger of his right hand which signifies absolute silence as regards the last secret of masonry.

1. The cube, in the cabalistic teachings, is the symbol of Jehovah control.

2. The acacia is the rod of Moses, the symbol of Jewish sovereign power.

3. There are two signs on the lower part of the body, which is covered with a shroud.

a. The upper sign is in the shape of four triangles which represent for the cabalist and for all satanic orders: "God and Satan," in their belief the two simultaneous faces of Jehovah. It lies over the male genital organ and its contour indicates the Star of David containing the first letter of the Jewish alphabet "Aleph" in Latin script.

It is here symbolized that the male generative power or seed shall always be put under the consecration of Jehovah, who is our God, not the Christians' as gentile freemasons suppose.

b. The lower sign, the cabalistic cross in a ring, which is identical with the last letter Tau of the Jewish alphabet lies over the germinal glands, the carriers of the race heritage of the coming generations.

It represents the act of begetting, conveying that the "beginning and the end" of every freemason are in the service of our God Jehovah, to whom it shall bring generations deprived of their race consciousness.

Thus, the last ends of freemasonry are unveiled in this mysterious figure. The road leads from the symbolic circumcision of a free gentile—via the training of a fighter for the Jewish world control—to a procreator of future generations in the service of Jehovah, which are divested of their racial individuality.

Hence, the beginning of Jewish world domination is the race consciousness of the Jews; its downfall will be the race awakening of all gentile people. That is why the initiated Jew Disraeli stated: "The race question is the secret of the history of the world."

From the above it is evident that only Jews gain from the aims of freemasonry, which is the realization of the triumph of Judaic ideas or the domination of Judaism. It is certainly never a question of a struggle for the interest of humanity. "We intend to remake the gentile . . . what the Communists are doing to Russia," wrote the Jewish author Lewis Brown in his book: *HOW ODD OF GOD*.

In view of the above facts it is no wonder, that so many high generals, admirals, and the cabinet, from the President down are and were 33rd degree masons: Truman, Marshall, Leahy, Franklin D. Roosevelt and many others, the latter three having participated in the sell-out at Yalta. Naturally the interest and welfare of the U.S.A. will never be represented by such governments, cabinets and high officials of the Army and Navy.

This also explains why Tyler Kent on his arrival in this country was reported to have been warned by Secretary of State

Byrnes not to reveal any of the secret messages he had decoded. Tyler Kent has not been examined by a Congressional Committee, the urgency for such an examination being justified by the disclosures in the Pearl Harbor case. It will be impossible to ascertain the truth if those investigating that incident are themselves freemasons as is reported are most of the culprits involved.

Thirty-one of the fifty-six signers of the American Declaration of Independence were masons, but none of them participants in such a plot as that unfolded above. Proof of this is the great freedom provided for the American, when those who were at the helm would, without any equivocation, be loyal in their defense of the Constitution of the United States, the Bill of Rights, and that form of Government which for more than 160 years, by the right of individual initiative, made this the greatest country on this globe. Freemasonry, however, was permitted to act outwardly, which in the course of time enabled it to finally occupy such a place in the State, that today the U.S.A. is no longer a Republic, but a Freemasonic State ruled by the statue of King Solomon.

Is this not openly confirmed on the reverse side of our dollar bill? There one finds what purports to be the Great Seal of the U.S.A. IDENTIFIED WITH THE Great Seal of Freemasonry. In the design on the right is again the acacia twig and above the Eagle are 13 stars (the 13 original States) so placed that their contour forms the Star of David. In the design on the left there is at the bottom of the inscription "Novus Ordo Seclorum" (The New Order of the Ages). Above it the gleaming eye of Jehovah is set on a spot in the height of 9/10 of the pyramid, which has no capstone, emblematical of the unfinished undertaking and signifying that the last 1/10 is still to be attained in the U.S.A. Above Jehovah's eye which is flooded with light is the inscription "Annuit Coeptis" (Jehovah nods approvingly upon the work thus far accomplished). In Russia the same pyramid is pictured with the Eye of Jehovah on the zenith, the Jewish Domination having been completed there.

Our dollar bill with all these curious symbols—hardly American—appeared exactly 10 years ago and is for the first time in

history of the U.S.A. signed by a Jew, Henry Morgenthau.

On Washington's birthday 1946 Harry H. Schlacht interprets: "This is said to be emblematic of the Unfinished Republic," and "God has smiled on OUR undertakings." The "New Order of the Ages" he calls "Prophetic words." The gleaming Eye (of Jehovah, the Jewish God) is an "old Symbol" and the pyramid "rests in the very heart of King Solomon's Temple." He then referred to "Democracy" which "The heavens approved," although the word "Democracy" cannot be found in any of the writings of our founding fathers who created a Republic.

"Our" undertakings——. Whose, pray?

"Prophetic" words: prophetic? These words that the American public saw for the first time only 10 years ago, just four years after Franklin Roosevelt took office?

Small wonder the pyramid is "in the heart of *King Solomon's Temple*," which was Jewish—the whole symbol is Jewish on the Great Seal of this country. Do the three million American masons know that?

The "unfinished" Republic. What does this mean? Perhaps it means: "The goal that the American Revolution was prevented from reaching, its successor, the Socialist Revolution.

Maurice Samuel, in 1924 wrote a book titled: "YOU GENTILES." On page 95 he says: "There does not seem to be a country with a history which has not been anti-Semitic at one time or another. There is no country today of which the Jew can say: "In this country anti-Semitism will never become triumphant * * * nor is it conceivable to me that, as long as there are Jews and Gentiles it should ever disappear." P. 154, "The Jewish radical will discover that nothing can bridge the gulf between you and us." P. 155: "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. . . . Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which is not in your nature to build." P. 190: "A Jew is never baptized for the purpose of becoming a Christian: his purpose is to become a gentile * * *." (i.e. to appear a gentile.)

Maurice Samuel in 1932, wrote, "JEWS ON APPROVAL."

On page 37, he refers to Ben Hecht, who, in turn, wrote, "A JEW IN LOVE." On pages 120–121, Hecht writes: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture. But trust the mob to bungle. If I'd had charge of executing Christ, I'd have handled it differently. You see, what I would have done was had him shipped to Rome and fed to the lions. They never could have made a savior out of mincemeat."

Nothing could be more unspeakably vile and contemptible to the followers of Jesus Christ than such a statement, for it is obvious that Hecht's reference to "mincemeat" meant excrement.

A statement can be found in the *Chicago American* of April 6, 1936:

After Mayor Kelly of Chicago had made a Jew-warning speech under the auspices of "The Democratic League in Chicago" the Jewish President—Alderman Jacob M. Arvey retorted: "I resent the fact, that this propaganda has been started. I am a Jew first and then a Democrat."

More and more gentiles are becoming convinced that we Jews were responsible for the revolution in Russia and that not only were we responsible for the murder of the Czar and his family, but also of the intelligentsia of that country — together with more than twenty million Orthodox peasants—under Lenin, Trotsky and Bela-Kun — which accords with the statement in our Talmud: "The best of the gentiles—kill."

My authority for our responsibility of producing the revolution in Russia is based on the *New York Times* of March 24, 1917: "The movement was financed by a New York banker you all know and love" (Jacob Schiff, Ed.).

Maurice Gomberg's "POST WAR NEW WORLD MAP" for the establishment of a "New World Moral Order" in the Library of Congress and copyrighted March 31, 1942 (Maurice Gomberg, \$1.00, 1430 Elbridge St., Philadelphia, Pa.) shows with what accuracy Coty made his prophecy. There is also something uncanny about Gomberg's advance information in that he shows Madagascar in the color of Great Britain although she did not take that island until six weeks later, and the Russian-German line is precisely shown, in March, 1942 while the island

of Sakhalin and the Kurile islands are shown to be the property of Russia.

Coty, worth twenty million dollars when he had the courage to write these exposures, died a pauper three years later and his widow married one of our race. That is what it cost him when he tried to save his beloved France.

The French Revolution of 1789: "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity was used in that far-off day to teach to the gentiles *tolerance*. I cannot refrain from taking the following from Nesta Webster's *WORLD REVOLUTION*, p. 36. "Thus it was from the 10th of August, 1792, onwards that we find the tri-color, banner of the usurper, replaced by the Red Flag of the social revolution, whilst the cry of 'Vive notre roi d'Orleans!' " It was none other than Franklin D. Roosevelt, receiving the almost unanimous support of our race, who during the week which ended January 11, 1941, used these same words when congratulating General Petain, although this slogan had been discarded when France was occupied by the German army. It had originally been coined by the Jew Marat, one of the most cruel and bestial leaders of the French Revolution.

Jews Say of Themselves

Editor's note: Mr. O. E. Edstrom of San Francisco, California, has taken the pains to collect some outstanding quotations by Jews and Jewish journals. These quotations speak for themselves.

"The patriotism of the Jew is simply a cloak he assumes to please the Englishman. Jews who pretend that they can at once be patriotic Englishmen and good Jews are simply living lies."

B. Feliz.

"Let us take the mask off. Let us play the Lion of Judah for a change. Away, away with false patriotism. A Jew can only recognize one Fatherland—Palestine."

M. J. Wodislowski, Jewish World.

"We are, whether born here or naturalized here, not really

British at all. We are National Jews—Jews by race and faith—and not Englishmen."

Zionist.

"The general causes of anti-Semitism have always been the fault of the Jews themselves and not the fault of those who have opposed them. . . . With this dispositions and his tendencies it is inevitable that the Jew plays a part in revolutions."

Bernard Lazare.

"What Jewish idealism and Jewish discontent have so powerfully contributed to accomplish in Russia, the same historic qualities of the Jewish mind and heart are tending to promote in other countries."

The American Hebrew.

"We, the Jews, are a people—One people. . . . When we sink, we become revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate offenders of a revolutionary party; when we rise, there rises also our terrible power of the purse."

Theodore Herzl.

"Let us recognize that we Jews are a distinct nationality of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station, or shade of belief, is necessarily a member. Organize, organize, organize, until every Jew must stand up and be counted—counted with us, or prove himself wittingly, or unwittingly, of the few who are against their own people."

Louis B. Brandeis.

"We Jews, who have posed as Saviors of the World, we are today nothing else but World's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners."

Oscar Levy.

"I am not an American citizen of Jewish faith. I am a Jew. I have been an American for sixty-three years, but I have been a Jew for 4,000 years. Hitler was right in one thing. He calls the Jewish people a race, and we are a race."

Rabbi Stephen S. Wise.

"Every time you blow up a British arsenal, or wreck a British jail, or send a British railroad train sky high, or rob a British bank or let go with your guns and bombs at the British betrayers and invaders of your homeland, the Jews of America make a little holiday in their hearts."

Ben Hecht, in a letter "To the Terrorists of Palestine."

"Our tribal customs have become the core of your moral code. We have been at the bottom not merely of the latest great war but of nearly all your wars, not only The Russian but of every other major revolution in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it. . . . We still domiate you. At this moment your churches are torn asunder by civil war between Fundamentalists and Modernists."

Marcus Eli.

"For the anti-Semite has no morality, and he has no conscience. He understands but one language, and he must be dealt with on his own level. The Purim Jews stood up for their lives. American Jews too must come to grips with our contemporary anti-Semites. We must fill our jails with anti-Semitic lunatics, we must combat every alien-Jew-hater, we must harness and prosecute our humble and shame our anti-Semitic hoodlums to such an extent that none will wish to dare to become Fellow-travelers."

"We intend to make it impossible for Gerald L. K. Smith or any of his ilk to meet in public places anywhere in Chicago. Let them spew their filth in sewers, in dungeons, in underground basements—not where decent people gather."

Jewish Sentinel, J. I. Fishbein, Editor.

"The fact that Von Papen and Frietsche were acquitted should not obscure the fact that the infinitely greater criminals who were directly responsible for the extermination of the European Jews, such as Julius Streicher, the very symbol of filthy Nazi anti-Semitism was sentenced to death only because of his anti-Semitism. The plain facts of the trial at Nuremberg are that it was

the first public and official demonstration of the Christian world against anti-Semitism."

American Hebrew.

"Christ should have been ground up and fed to dogs. Then he would not be a martyr today."

Ben Hecht.

"The second World War is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism."

Chicago Jewish Sentinel.

"We have been at war with him (Hitler) from the first day that he gained power."

The Jewish Chronicle.

"Hitler will have no war, but he will be forced to it, not this year, but later on."

"The Sanhedrin produced World Destruction in which it was in accordance with the plan outlined in the Protocols that both revolutions (1905 and 1917) occurred in Russia; that we have had two World Wars."

H. H. Klein.

"The Jew is not satisfied with deChristainizing. He Judaizes, he destroys Protestant or Catholic faith, he provokes indifference but he imposes his idea of the world, of morals and of life upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his age-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ."

Bernard Lazare.

"The international must take the position that if another war occurs the worker swill destroy capitalism. With that end in view the workers must be prepared to stretch arms across the frontiers in case of war and definitely win power for themselves."

David J. Saposs.

"The fact that it was Jewish help that brought the U.S.A. into war (World War I) on the side of the Allies has rankled ever since in German—especially Nazi—minds, and has con-

tributed in no small measure to the prominence which anti-Semitism occupies in the Nazi Program."

Samuel Landman.

"We are interested in the diminution, the killing out of the goyim. Our power is in the chronic shortness of food and physical weakness of the working classes because by all that this implies he is made the slave of our will, and he will not find in his own authorities either strength or energy to set against our will. Hunger creates the right of capital to rule the worker more surely than it was given to the aristocracy by the legal authority of kings. By want and the envy and hatred which it engenders we shall move the mobs, and with our hands we shall wipe out all those who hinder us on our way.

"When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the World to be crowned, it is these same hands which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto."

"With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all State loans, and thereafter hold the states at our mercy. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands."

Rabbi Reichorn.

*We want no condescending savior
To rule us from a judgment hall;
We workers ask not for his favors,
Let us consult for all.*

*To make the thief disgorge his booty,
To free the spirit from the cell
We must ourselves decide our duty
We must decide and do it well.*

*'Tis the final conflict,
Let each stand in his place;
The International Soviet
Shall be the human race.*

This blasphemous anthem is sung at national rallies and in

classrooms throughout the Soviet Union. The children also sing a vicious chorus which calls for the wholesale destruction of Christians and goes as follows:

*Blow the bloody bugles,
Beat the bloody drums, boys.
Blow the bloody Bourgeois
To bloody kingdom come.*

*Build the big bon-fire
As high as the big church spire;
And blow the bloody bastards
Higher one by one.*

CHAPTER IX

AGGRESSION . . . NOT PERSECUTION

"The motives which . . . compelled the Jews to abandon their native country gives the lie to a prejudice which has taken root amongst the Christians, namely: The universal belief that the Jews have been scattered over the whole face of the world because of their stubbornness in refusing to recognize the divine mission of Christ.

"History shows that this belief is a mere prejudice; for innumerable proofs might be cited to establish the fact, that the dispersion of the Jews has been nothing but a voluntary and predetermined emigration. One proof of the fact that this scattering of the Jews was voluntary is the circumstance, that four hundred years before the Conquest of Jerusalem (at the time of the Maccabees) the Jewish people had already begun to scatter towards all the regions of the world.

"Having thus shown, that the dispersion of the Jewish people must be regarded only as an aggressive movement, which had the universal conquest of the world for its object, we shall now follow the fact of the Jews and their progress in the later times of the Roman Empire and the Middle Ages."

The above quote was taken from an old book, "The Conquest of the World by The Jews," an historical and ethnical essay by Major Osman Bey, revised and translated by F. W. Mathias, St. Louis, 1878. Chicago Public Library Book No. 3205. We doubt very much that this book can be found, as it was hidden when we came across it in our search. Having learned from experience that these books disappear, Women's Voice has a complete photostatic copy of the pamphlet.

As further proof of the intentional dispersion of the Jews, the following are two more quotes:

Dr. Weizmann, as successor of Herzl as leader of the Zionist movement, on the point of leaving for his empire tour, quoted

one of the Jewish Sages: "A beneficent protection which God has instituted in the life of the Jew is that he has dispersed him all over the world." (*Jewish Guardian*, Oct. 8, 1920.)

Now compare this with the last clause but one of Protocol XI:

"God has granted to, us, his chosen people, the gift of dispersion, and from this which appears to all eyes to be our weakness has come forth all our strength which has now brought us to the threshold of sovereignty over all the world."

The remarkable correspondence between these passages proves several things. It proves that the Learned Elders exist. It proves that Dr. Weizmann knows all about them. It proves that the desire for a "National Home" in Palestine is only camouflage and an infinitesimal part of the Jews' real object. It proves that the Jews of the world have no intention of settling in Palestine or any separate country, and that their annual prayer that they may all meet "Next Year in Jerusalem" is merely a piece of their characteristic make-believe. It also demonstrates that the Jews are now a world menace."

These quotes also add meaning to the words of Henry Ford Feb. 17, 1921:

"The only statement I care to make about the Protocols is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old, and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. They fit it now."

Clinch this with Henry Klein's continued admonition: "The only thing American people should read is the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion."

Henry Klein is a Jew who knows whereof he speaks.

—*Women's Voice*, 537 So. Dearborn St., Chicago.

The Marxist Fight for the Soul of Hungary

According to the *Jewish Chronicle*, 4 April, 1919:

"... the ideals of Bolshevism at many points are consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism."

As we know Hungary was, in 1918, fast in the grip of Bela Kuhn and other red Jews, all tools of the Bolshevik Government. In "An Outlaw's Diary," written during the terrors of the Hun-

garian revolutionary Bolshevik movements of 1918-19, Cecile de Tormay thus depicts preparatory conditions:

"Then Karolyi came and prepared the way for Bolshevism in the education of Hungary's younger generation. The mass appointment of Jewish Masonic professors and teachers; the Bolshevik reform of school books; the destruction of the souls of the children; the degradation of parental authority; the systematic destruction of moral and patriotic principles; the revelation of sexual matters; all these were the work of Karolyi's Government."

Our Traditional Spirit

"What is the real foundation of the strength of a nation? Spirit, security and conscious pride, that cannot stoop to dishonour. It comprehends a character that will neither offer nor receive an insult. To anything dishonourable I will never submit; nor will this country ever submit to it, I trust. There can be no man who has an English heart within his bosom who can wish it; or can wish that you may, by an ultimately diminution of your strength, expose yourselves to the renewal, with aggravated insults, of those evils which we have already had too much reason to deplore."

U. S. A. Paid for This—Award to Lowdermilk

Washington (JTA)—Award of a citation was made this week to Dr. Walter Clay Lowdermilk by the Washington Jewish National Fund Council for the former U.S. soil conservation chief's work as head of land reclamation projects in the Jordan Valley in Israel. Presentation was made by Dr. Abraham Granovsky, world president of the Jewish National Fund.

When asked who rules the nation, Justice Frankfurter put down his liquor glass, smiled knowingly, and said: "The real rulers of a nation are undiscoverable." Which reminds me of the famous statement by Disraeli, the Jewish Prime Minister of England, who once said: "The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those, who are not behind the scenes." Rulers of U.S.A. are Jews.

League for Peace

The day following the delivery to the Germans, "*The Treaty For Peace*," framed at Versailles, France, the Hon. Robert Lansing, a member of the American Peace Commission (he was Wilson's Secretary of State) in written memorandum, May 8, 1918, gave his analysis of the *League of Nations*, which he reproduced in his book, "*The Peace Negotiations*," page 272, and printed 1921. Robert Lansing was the foremost authority of International Affairs, and Law, in the entire country. He frequently recalled my two speeches—the first in Congress—against the League of Nations, printed in the *Congressional Record* on March 25 and April 5, 1915, under titles: "The Pacifists' Dream of Peace," and "Preparedness." He assured me I was on "historically safe grounds." My position was: Christians and pagans could never agree for long; nor could the humane Caucasian and the cruel races of Asia. Europe had the Dumbarton Oaks plan in 1680, they broke up in 10 years and soon started war.

Mr. Lansing's predictions are as follows:

"The League . . . is relied upon to preserve the artificial structure which has erected by compromise of the conflicting interests of the Great Powers and to prevent the germination of the seeds of war which are sown in so many articles and which under normal conditions would soon bear fruit. The League might as well attempt to prevent the growth of plant life in a tropical jungle."

The Sixth World Congress of the Communist International, Sept. 1, 1928, at Moscow, adopted this declaration:

"In destroying the capitalist monopoly of the means of production, the working class must also destroy the capitalist monopoly of education, that is, it must take possession of all the schools, from the elementary schools to the universities."

Why Jews are War Mongers

Let the "Learned Elders" accuse themselves. In their Self-Worship they declare:

"XIV. When we establish ourselves as lords of the earth we

will not tolerate *any religion but our own* . . . the religion of Moses, which, by its resolute and well-considered doctrines, committed to us the duty of subduing all nations under our feet. . . . No one will ever judge our religion from its true point of view, because no body will ever have a thorough knowledge of it except our own people, who will never venture to unveil its mysteries.

"XVII. We have taken great care to discredit the clergy of the Gentiles in the eyes of the people. . . . In a few years Christianity will fall to pieces altogether. . . . The King of Israel will become the true Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of the International Church."

Rabbi Wise said: "Bolshevism is Judaism in action."

The New Campaign To Crucify Christ

The enemies of Jesus Christ are in a campaign to crucify our Lord anew. Under the leadership of ruthless Jews who operate with the same disregard as did the original mob in Pilate's court, they are proceeding with this modern crucifixion in several phases of operation.

1. Capture Palestine and destroy the Christian shrines. These so-called Jews are not Israel but are imposters, mongrels and renegades. The true Israelites are the followers of Jesus Christ who fulfilled their faith in the true Messiah.

2. To remove from all tax supported institutions' textbooks and legal documents any mention of or tribute to the name of Jesus Christ. This campaign led by the Anti-Defamation League (a Jew organization) is now centering in the public school system where all books containing Christmas carols and similar hymns are taken out of the schools. School boards are asked to forbid the singing of Christmas carols and the offering of prayers in school property. Some communities have agreed to this. Others have refused to capitulate to this Jew designed program.

. By Federal subsidy of educational institutions they hope to secularize the entire educational system of the nation and of the world to the end that they may legally outlaw the teaching

of religion. By offering completely free education in these secularized institutions they hope to destroy the religious schools by competition so that old historic church colleges must either come under the control of their secularized regime or go out of business for want of support.

Perlzweig Lets the Cat Out at Glasgow

The Jew, M. Perlzweig, an official of the World Jewish Congress, is reported in the *Jewish Chronicle* (16th Dec. 1949) to have recently stated in an address at Glasgow: "It was the World Jewish Congress which had secured the holding of the Nuremberg trials at which it had provided expert advice and much valuable evidence: it was the World Jewish Congress that had such lines of Communication throughout the War, extending even into the German Foreign Office, that they received information long before either the British Secret Service or the American Intelligence did." This quotation appears in a letter from a Jew, E. L. Mendel, who thought it inadvisable for Perlzweig to speak so openly. The speech of Perlzweig was made on 27th Nov. at Landside Halls.

Conclave No. 2

Under the leadership of Col. Julius Klein, nominal Commander of the Jewish War Veterans, a secret meeting was held on May 12, 1947, at the Savoy-Plaza Hotel, New York City. To an attendance of 30, mostly Sephardic ex-servicemen, representing the divisional leaders of Jewish war veterans of the Eastern States, Col. Klein outlined in part his racial strategy with regard to running the U.S.A. in the future with an even larger contingent of Jewish politicians as follows:

"We, as Jewish war veterans of both world conflicts, must use every means of publication in order to place all known Jewish ex-servicemen into the limelight, whether the veteran served in the first or second world war; whether he was engaged in front line fighting or just held a job behind the battle line at the quartermaster's corps; whether he was in uniform for four years or just four days." "We must make it a point to appear in as many parades and public functions and gatherings as is humanly pos-

sible under the present circumstances." "It is absolutely necessary to have on all such rallies all newspaper reporters and photographers present in order to impress, through reports and pictures in the daily papers and in periodicals, the average public of the leading role which the Jewish war veterans have played and are still playing." "Via newsreel and television we must appear before the public eye time and again." "The task of raising the prestige of the large contingent of Jewish war veterans always must be uppermost in our minds." "At public parades, ceremonies and rallies it is important to appear with as many American and Jewish flags as the occasion will permit." "Naturally, it is not at all necessary to restrict the marchers in our public parades just to members of our organization, but every non-Jew who can be persuaded to line up in the ranks of the Jewish War Veterans is most welcome." "Also the female soldier—be it a former WAC or WAVE or SPAR—no matter as long as she can wear a uniform and is willing to augment our ranks, every woman of the last war who wants to appear in our organization is just as welcome as is every non-Jewish ex-GI who wants to swell our marching columns.

"In particular it is of value to select such war veterans among our brethren who through chance of circumstances should have had an opportunity of being acquainted with such men as former War Mobilization Director Jimmy Byrnes, or, Senator Alben Barkley, or any notable Congressman; or he who should be acquainted with men like General Ike Eisenhower or Douglas MacArthur, or General George C. Marshall or any other commanding officer of the Navy or Marine Corps; or he who at one time or another should have made the acquaintance of President Truman—in all such instances it will be of great importance to have the Jewish war veteran's picture taken alongside of such high-ranking American officials in order to impress the American public from coast to coast and to thus emphasize upon the Gentile's mind the eligibility of our (The Jewish War Veterans) men for public office." "Unless we are in an increasing manner able to have more public offices staffed with men of our own ranks there will be little chance for the Jewish race as a whole to make progress in the United States. And only then when we

are holding more public offices, will we be able to throw our weight into the scale of world politics which in the immediate future will, doubtless, be directed from the United States through the United Nations." "It is by no means necessary to have our members start with key offices. Let each one begin as assemblyman, as union delegate, as representative of any civic organization or take part in any political mission of any sort. With the press support which we, fortunately, are able to give such political aspirants, recruited from the columns of the Jewish War Veterans, we easily can introduce him to the public, and we will not fail to bring such men with ability into the forefront, since the press, happily, always is at our disposal which is very gratifying, indeed, to say the least." "Publicity, publicity, publicity, that's what we need."

"Once some of our men have started to ascend the broad stairway which is leading to political administrative offices we will see to it that rewards and recognition be given to them." "I myself very soon will become Brigadier General, which event only shall prove that we (Jews) have sufficient influence in Washington's higher circles to bestow titles and honors wherever we see fit." "Above all, let us select for the time being such men with talent for oratory. I cannot stress this point too highly. Oratory, that is what counts today more than anything else. We must talk ourselves into political leadership."

Mr. Fagan in his Cinema Educational Guild bulletin gives us the propaganda and organizational technique of these people who want to trade off our American sovereignty for a scheme which, to use the words of Mr. Fagan, would make "*Benedict Arnold look like a small-timer.*"

"The ill-omened birth of United World Federalists, Inc., occurred in Asheville, North Carolina, on February 21, 1947. On that day all the groups in America that were organized to clamor for world federalism assembled in that city. This conference was called the "First National Congress of World Government Organization," the purpose being to merge all of them into one over-all organization. There were sixteen such groups under various names. Five of these were merged into one major or-

ganization, now known as "United World Federalists" and their announced objective is "World Government with Limited Powers Adequate to Prevent War."

The Executive Council of this newly organized over-all organization, "United World Federalists," thirty in number, was elected at that Asheville Conference. This Executive Council was empowered to elect officers, select an Advisory Board, appoint Honorary Directors, etc., etc.

"United World Federalists" is Moscow inspired in its very inception and I will name the Reds who gathered in Asheville on that day to organize this new approach to suck unwary Americans into surrendering to Stalin. Most of these have been Organizers, Sponsors, Directors, and/or active workers in at least 5 to 40 flaming Red-front organizations!

Stringfellow Barr, Chas. G. Bolte, James B. Carey, Albert Einstein, Serge Koussevitzky, Vito Marcantonio, Jerry Voorhis, James P. Warburg, Byrl A. Whitney, Cass Canfield Norman Cousins, Norman Corwin, Raymond Swing, Carl Van Doren, Mark Van Doren, Clifton Fadiman, Robert Sherwood, Sholem Asch, Wm. Rose Benet, Emanuel Celler, Waldo Frank, Robert Lee Humber, Thomas Mann, Lewis Mumford, Robert St. John, Prof. Harlow Shapley, Senator Glen H. Taylor, Watler Wanger, A. Philip Randolph, Culbert L. Olsen, Van Wyck Brooks, Mary Ware Dennet, Upton Sinclair, Rex Stout, Rex Tugwell, Rev. David De Sola Pool, George S. Kaufman, Varian Fry, Bishop G. Ashton Oldham, Elmer Rice, Frederick L. Schuman.

Shawnee A Teacher On Communism

When she dedicated the plaque, recently, containing the text, written by E. G. Albright, the wording of which is named below:

Rev. Lawrence Spencer, O.S.B., rector of St. Gregory's college, gave the benediction.

The plaque reads:

"Communism:

"The communists believe there is no God and that all churches should be abolished.

"They believe: That all commercial, civic, fraternal and patriotic organizations such as Rotary, Lions, Exchange, Optimist

and Kiwanis clubs; the chamber of commerce and trade organizations; the Masons, Elks, Knights of Columbus, Knights of Pythias and the Odd Fellows; the American Legion, Disabled American Veterans, United Spanish War Veterans, Veterans of Foreign Wars and the American Veterans of World War II, all school fraternities; the American Red Cross and the Salvation Army should be dissolved and prohibited.

"They believe: That all medical and dental care, including hospitals both public and private, all medicines and professional medical services should be placed under government control and administered under a central government agency.

"They believe: That all free labor organizations should be abolished and workers forced to join a federally-controlled 'Trade Union.'

"The communists believe: That newspapers, press services, magazines and radio broadcasting stations should be taken over and operated by the federal government, placing all news under a federal censorship board; and that public forums be abolished.

"They believe: That the federal government should take over all banks, stocks and bonds, investment houses, insurance companies; all public utilities such as power, light, gas, telephone and telegraph companies; oil and gas fields; railroads, bus and airlines.

"They believe: That farm lands should be taken over and owned by the federal government and that all farmers be forced to work for the government as 'share-croppers.'

"They believe: That the profit system should be abolished and that no citizen receive more than is needed for housing, food and clothing.

"They believe: That all schools, both public and private, should be controlled by the federal government and administered by a central government agency.

"The communists believe: That the government of the United States should be taken by force and ruled under a foreign dictator."

"Our country became the greatest nation on earth through private and free enterprise. Let's keep it free and great!"

U.S.A. is a *Christian* Republic, non-sectarian, under the Con-

stitution, Article I, Bill of Rights, prohibits any law by Congress—not by states—"respecting" an *established* religion," that means an organized church: not a word prohibiting religion; Article 1, Section 7, of the Constitution proper, honors *Jesus Christ* by naming *Sunday* the day he rose. That was not by coincidence or accident. The Constitution could have said Sabbath (in which event it had honored Judaism) or they could have said holiday and thus avoid honoring Jesus. In early years Supreme Courts declared the states and federal government to be Christian. The Penn. case is the leading one, dated 1828.

CHAPTER X

THE JEWS AND HENRY FORD, PRESIDENT
ROOSEVELT, TAFT, CARDINAL MINDSZENTY,
HOW THE JEWS DECEIVED THE AMERICAN
CONGRESS AND PEOPLE

Dr. Gray

Dr. James Gray, late head of the Moody Bible Institute, in his *Moody Monthly* for September, 1927, wrote concerning Ford's apology:

"This confession in our opinion is another link in prophecy. As we read it we were impressed that the great millionaire went further than the circumstances of the case required him to go. Indeed, the pressure brought to bear upon Mr. Ford to make his confession was in itself corroborative evidence. This pressure came from Jews all over the world, and in the face of it Mr. Ford was panic-stricken. He is one of the richest men in the world, and of course conscious of the power that money brings with it; but he was made to feel that the Jews have more money and hence more power than he, and that in such a cause their money and their power can be quickly mobilized against an opponent, and with crushing consequences." Dr. Gray was himself subjected to Jewish pressure to reverse this statement but refused to do so.

Pressure

The struggle over materials, the battle with Wall Street, the nationwide press attacks and the pussyfooting Gentile press which left Mr. Ford unprotected under fire—all such pressure tactics used against Mr. Ford, are but vaguely known to the public. One of the top men of Ford's told me that after Ford's car had been deliberately run off the road with the intention of killing him, that Mrs. Ford had insisted that he protect his life for her sake and make peace with Jewry.

Inside Ford's 1939

A huge Red riot at the Ford plant was mastered. In 1939 they had an anti-Red department that sought to keep Communists culled out of the plant. Harry Bennett, who detests Reds, was personnel director. The Red-led CIO was striving to take over and was being combatted. They were trying to keep the business American. Then an inside job was done, in part by a man who worked in my office and tried to betray it to B'nai B'rith. I caught him red-handed. But since I have nothing to hide, he could not do much for them. He wangled himself into the Ford service. Another more prominent "anti-Red," then in Detroit, was in a still better position to report the Ford inside workings since he had entree socially to the dinner tables of top Ford men. The mails started to swarm with hideous pamphlets depicting the Fords as the beasts of earth, put out by the character assassination front for Jewry, the "Friends of Democracy," and other similar set-ups. Louis Bromfield of the Friends of Democracy issued a release presumably begging funds for their "projects." Actually they need no funds with the millions Jewry puts behind a job of this sort. They ran the "sedition trial" and indictments from the "Jew Deal Department of injustice," one Oberwinder, German Jew, alias John Metcalf, being their agent, who informed Monsky of B'nai B'rith just who and when each victim was to be indicted.

Louis Bromfield

Louis Bromfield's release was dated "MALABAR FARM, Pleasant Valley, R.D. 1, Lucas, Ohio, April 28, 1941." Remember that this was months before U.S.A. entrance into World War II.

"Dear - - -

"Events here and in Europe are happening so fast, there's hardly time for us to become adjusted to each new crisis as it arises. But, more important—we haven't time to notice what is going on under our very noses.

"Yes, I'm referring to the Coughlins, the Winrods, the Fords, the McWilliams, the Dillings—the anti-democratic propagand-

ists whose influence has spread into every section of the United States. Let's get together and stop it for good. Friends of Democracy has done wonderful work — this organization has collected damning evidence—with its help many of these Nazi-sympathizers have had their wings clipped permanently. But it's just the beginning.

"I was sent the enclosed Confidential Report because I am one of the original members of the National Committee of Friends of Democracy. But I am sending it to you because I believe EVERY American should read it. . . ." He asks generous contributions. The "Confidential Report" enclosed is signed by "ROY TOZIER, Research Director of the Friends of Democracy, 103 Park Avenue, N. Y."

The Report

The technique used to destroy "the Jayhawk Nazi," Dr. Winrod, their "first project" when he ran for office in Kansas; the campaign against Father Coughlin who had a radio audience of "4,500,000 persons"; how they sowed the country down with defamatory statements about this truth teller (as Kuhn, Loeb and Co. sent Elisha Walker to tell Father Coughlin that he would be silent or lose his "collar," as he told me); how they prepared a pamphlet showing that the America First Committee (of several millions) was a Nazi agency (anything anti-Communist or against a war for Jewry is "Nazi")—all this was covered in detail followed by:

"At present, we have a number of projects under way. We are anxious to expose Mrs. Elizabeth Dilling, veteran Nazi leader, who recently organized a 'Mothers' demonstration against the Lend-Lease Bill. Also we hope to destroy the influence of certain Protestant Fundamentalist ministers . . ." (Note: A marginal note opposite this reads: "This is one of our most important projects.")

Five for Mrs. Dilling, Ten for Ford

"These projects will take quite a lot of money. . . . Now we must raise at least \$10,000 for our campaign to counteract Henry Ford's vicious propaganda and at least \$5,000 to carry on our

work against Elizabeth Dilling . . . it seems to us quite important, to keep in mind that the influence of our enemies should be destroyed before the postwar period arrives. In that period there is likely to be . . . developments that will furnish fertile soil for the demagogues . . ." Working for B'nai B'rith and Friends of Democracy, the little Armenian Jew, Derounian, alias "John Roy Carlson," gummed up his silly "damning evidence" for UNDER COVER, the indictments fell, the movies ground their propaganda against the "sedition" victims but, BY THE GRACE OF GOD, all of the Jewish might failed in their admitted Moscow PURGE TRIAL, actually for "anti-Semitism."

Back to Ford

However achieved, the result at the Ford plant was that the CIO took over, all men suspected of "anti-Semitism" were let out, including Mr. Liebold, Ford's top man, from top to bottom. The anti-Red department was abolished. NOW HENRY FORD GETS A JEWISH MEDAL CITATION! This is the very story, told in the International Jew articles in the Dearborn Independent, repeated.

It was entitled: "TAFT ONCE TRIED TO RESIST JEWS—AND FAILED." It was printed in the issue of January 15th, 1921. It cited Mr. Taft's signed statement denouncing the Dearborn Independent articles issued Nov. 1, 1920, stating "he had not even read the Dearborn Independent articles but was taking the Jews' word for their character and contents. The Jews wanted Mr. Taft's name, they wanted a 'Gentile Front,' and they got it." Concerning Taft's speech in Chicago for B'nai B'rith 12/23/20: "The speech contributes nothing to the discussion; it proves nothing, it disproves nothing. In parts it is a rehash of a speech delivered by a New York Rabbi. . . . Mr. Taft's business is the delivery of addresses. . . . The material . . . was the printed propaganda with which the Jews have been flooding the country. Taft's speech reeks with it. There isn't an original idea in it. He was the human megaphone through whom to voice their words. . . . "As President, Mr. Taft once stood out against the Jews, was strongly denounced

as unfavorable to the Jews, was soundly beaten by the Jews in a matter on which he had taken a firm stand, and has ever since shown that he has learned his lesson by accommodating the Jews in their desires. The story involves a portion of that voluminous history which consists of the quarrels between the United States and other nations on account of the Jews. Readers interested in this phase of the history of the U.S.A. can find it fully set out by Jewish writers." (Note: So TRUE, E.D.) ". . . From 1840 until 1911 the United States had special diplomatic trouble concerning the Jews. The trouble that culminated during 1911, in an unparalleled act by the United States, involved William Howard Taft, who then was President."

Jewish Bolshevism

"For centuries, Russia has had her own troubles with the Jews and, as the world knows has at last fallen prostrate before the Jewish power which for centuries has been working to undermine her. Even Disraeli was not blinded to the fact that Jews had a control over Russia which the rest of the world never knew. The biggest hoax in modern times was the propaganda against Russia as the persecutor of the Jews. Russia devoted to the Jews a large part of the most favored section of the land, and was always so lax in those laws which prohibited Jews from settling in other parts of the country that the Jew was able to create an underground system throughout the whole of Russia which controlled the grain trade, controlled public opinion and utterly baffled the Czar's government. The cry of 'persecution' arose because the Jews were not permitted to exploit the peasants as much as they desired. *They have, however, gained that privilege since.*" (Note: The History of the Jews of Russia and Poland by Dubnow, a Jewish writer, published by the Jewish Pub. Society of America, shows the mighty force they were in Russian life, their terrific efforts to overthrow Christian civilization there, E.D., that stands for Elizabeth Dilling.)

Phony "Americans"

"Now, when the United States appeared as 'the new Jerusalem,' its Jewish citizens conceived the idea of using the Ameri-

can government to achieve for the Jews what other means had failed to achieve. Russian and German Jews would come to the United States, become naturalized citizens as quickly as possible, and go back to Russia as 'Americans' to engage in trade. Russia knew them as Jews and held them to be subject to the laws relating to Jews.

"Protest after protest reached the State Department as more and more Russian or German Jews went back to Russia to circumvent Russian laws. At first the matter was not serious, because it was shown in many cases that these naturalized 'Americans' did not intend to return to the United States at all, but had acquired 'American citizenship' solely as a business asset in Russia. In these cases, of course, the United States did not feel obligated to bestir herself.

"The time came, however, when American ministers to Russia were requested to look into the situation. Their reports are accessible. John W. Foster was one of these ministers and he reported in 1880 that 'Russia would be glad to give liberal treatment to bona fide American citizens, *not disguised German Jews*.'

"During all this time the 'Russian Question' was being sedulously propagated in the United States. It appeared first in the aspect of the 'Russian persecutions.' The Jews represented that their life in Russia was a hell." (Note: Just as they represented it in Germany where I KNOW, from first hand observation, they lied, to get the U.S.A. into war to extend their power over Europe as it has been. E.D.)

"John W. Foster, later Secy. of State, father-in-law of Robert Lansing, the recently resigned Secy. of State under Pres. Wilson, was at that time representing the United States in Russia, and he reported as follows on the status of the Russian Jews:

"'. . . in all the cities of Russia the number of Jewish residents will be found more or less in excess of the police registry and greater than the strict interpretation of the law authorizes. For instance, persons who have given the subject close attention estimate the number of Jewish residents in St. Petersburg at 30,000, while it is stated the number registered by the police authorities is 1,500. From the same source I learn that . . . while only one Hebrew school is registered by the police, there

are between three and four thousand children in unauthorized Jewish schools of this capital. As another indication of the extent of Jewish influence, it is worthy of note that one or more Jewish editors or writers are said to be employed on the leading newspapers of St. Petersburg and Moscow almost without exception."

As They Are Doing Today

"At every turn the United States Govt. discovered that the Jews were exaggerating their difficulties for the purpose of forcing government action.

"Presently, after years of underground work and open propaganda against Russia in the daily press, until the American conception of Russia was fixed almost beyond correction, the agitation took the form of the 'Russian passport question.' Russia dares to flout an American passport! Russia insults the government of the United States! 'Russia degrades American citizens! And so forth and so on.

"Jews in the United States *demand*ed nothing less than that the United States break all treaty relations with Russia. They DEMANDED it. . . . So, until the days of Wm. Howard Taft, this Jewish propaganda continued, always aimed at Russia, always planning to use the United States as the club with which to strike the blow.

Jewish Nation Lobby

"It must be borne in mind at all times that the Jews maintain a lobby at Washington, a sort of embassy from the Jewish Nation to the Government of the United States, and this lobby is in the hands of a principal 'ambassador.' It was, of course, this ambassador's business to get hold of President Taft as firmly as possible:

"But President Taft was not at that time so 'easy' as the people have since been taught to regard him. There was a commercial treaty between Russia and the United States, and it had existed since 1832, and President Taft behaved as if he thought the Jewish demand that the treaty be broken was rather too much. The Jewish demand was that the United States denounce

a treaty which had existed between the two countries for almost 80 years, and during the life of which Russia had repeatedly proved herself to be a reliable friend of this country.

"The Jews wanted just two things from William Howard Taft: the abrogation of the Russian treaty and the veto of what Congress had repeatedly tried to do, namely, put a literacy test on immigrants.

"Jewish immigration into the United States being so important an element of Jewish plans, American Jews have never cared what kind of humna riffraff filled the country as long as the Jewish flood was not hindered."

(Note: Today, Jewry is again demanding alteration of the DP immigration law so as to make it apply almost exclusively to admitting Jews. Their United Nations is about to grant the grabbed Negev area of the Arabs' land to the thieving Jews. E.D.)

"Presently, President Taft had undergone the persistent nagging characteristic of such campaigns and had asked, perhaps impatiently, what they wanted him to do. 'Have a conference with some of the leaders of American Jewry,' was the proposal made to him, and on Feb. 15, 1911, there walked into the White House, Jacob H. Schiff, Jacob Furth, Louis Marshall, Adolph Kraus and Judge Henry M. Goldfogle. They had lunch with the President's family and adjourned to the library.

"The President was fairly wise in the matter. There was no chance for him in an argument. His guests had come prepared to talk, to 'tell' him, as some of the same men lately 'told' an eastern publisher, pounding the table and uttering threats. The President was to be overwhelmed his good nature carried with a rush.

"But, instead of anything like that, the President, as soon as they gathered in the library, took out a paper and began to read his conclusions! That staggered the Jewish ambassadors at once—the President was reading his CONCLUSIONS! He was 'telling' THEM!" (A summary of the statement is given at some length. E.D.)

"... The Jewish group was plainly taken aback. Simon Wolf, who was always on guard at Washington, said, 'Please,

Mr. President, do not give to the Press such conclusions,' but Jacob Schiff broke in with a voice vibrant with anger—"I want it published. I want the whole world to know the President's attitude."

"The discussion then opened, with the President cool and self-contained. Finally, after some useless talk, and having other business to attend to, he gave them a letter just received from the American Ambassador at St. Petersburg, Mr. Rockhill. Mr. Rockhill presented in that letter to the President the whole Russian contention about the Jews — statements which have been confirmed a thousand times by the events that have since occurred.

"They then renewed their expostulations and arguments, but to no avail. The President expressed regret, but said he could see no other course to pursue; he had studied the question in all its lights, and his conclusion was as stated. On leaving the White House, Jacob Schiff refused to shake the President's hand . . . descending the White House steps he said, 'This means WAR! He gave orders to draw on him for a large sum of money.'

Trade Through Germany

"... Neither did the President know what was behind it all. Look at most of the names of the men who represented American Jewry in the White House that 15th of February, 1911. And then consider that the abrogation of the Russian treaty would throw all the vast business between the United States and Russia into Germany, into the hands of German Jews. The Frankfort bankers and their relatives in the United States knew what that meant. It meant that German Jews would be the intermediaries of trade between Russia and the United States. The business itself meant money, but the relation meant power over Russia—and Jacob Schiff lived to overthrow Russia."

(Note: Schiff in his own sketch in the New York Jewish Kehilla report volume of 1917-8 proudly tells how he financed the Jap war loans and the enemies of the Czar, the Reds, and kept Russia from the money market, to overwhelm it, as was done. His wired greeting to the celebration of the Red Rus-

sian revolution in N. Y. appeared in the *N. Y. Times* 3/24/17: "Will you say for me to those present at tonight's meeting how deeply I regret my inability to celebrate with the Friends of Russian Freedom, the actual reward of what we had hoped and striven for these long years. . . ." The chairman of the meeting tells how tons of Red propaganda was sent into the Japanese prison camps during the Jap-Russian war in 1904 sending 50,000 of these Russians back filled with revolutionary ideas which resulted in the bloody 1905 Red Revolution in Russia. Credit for this was given to Schiff at this meeting.)

"The neutrality of the United States was torn to shreds by a movement organized and financed on American soil for the overthrow of a friendly nation, and the organizers and financiers were Jews! They used their internal power to deflect the policy of the United States to assist their plans."

Financial and Revolutionary Game

"The game was financial and revolutionary. It was decreed. It was the then part of the program to be accomplished, and the United States was to be used as the crowbar to batter down the walls.

"When the Jewish ambassadors left the White House, orders flew from Washington and New York to every part of the United States, and the Jewish 'nagging' drive began. It had a center in every city. It was focused on every Representative and Senator—no official, however, was too mean and unimportant to be drafted.

"American editors may remember that drive; it was operated on precisely the same lines as the one which is proceeding . . . today. The Jews have furnished absolute proof in the last two months that they control the majority of the American press.

"Jacob Schiff had said on February 15th, 'This means WAR.' He had ordered a large sum of money used for that purpose. The American Jewish Committee" (Note: of Jewish leaders and men of wealth. E.D.) "B'nai B'rith and others of the numerous organizations of Jewry—how well organized they are the signatories of the recent Jewish defense prove—went to work and on December 13 of the same year—almost ten months

to a day after Jewry had declared war on President Taft's conclusions—both houses of Congress ordered President Taft to notify Russia that the treaty with Russia would be terminated. 'FRANKFORT-ON-THE-MAIN HAD WON!'

"In the meantime, of course, the Jewish press of the United States berated President Taft with characteristic Jewish unreserve. It would be an eye-opener if, at every speech which William Howard Taft makes for his Jewish clients, there could be distributed copies of the remarks printed about President Taft by those same clients nine years ago.

"The methods by which the Jews set forth to force Congressional action are all known, and the glee with which Jewry hailed the event is also known. Two governments had been beaten—the American and the Russian! And an American President had been reversed!

"Whether this had anything to do with the fact that William Howard Taft became that unusual figure—a one-term President—this chronicle does not undertake to say. The President had really done what he could to prevent the Jewish plan going through.

Jewish Medal for Taft

"And yet in the next year, 1912, a peculiar thing occurred; the high officials of the B'nai B'rith went to the White House and there pinned on the breast of President Taft a medal which marked him as 'the man who had contributed most during the year to the *welfare of the Jewish cause*.'

"There is a photograph extant of President Taft standing on the south portico of the White House, in the midst of a group of prominent Jews, and the President is wearing his medal. He is not smiling. . . .

"Money, more and more money, always accompanies every Jewish plan for racial and political power. They make the world pay for subjugating it. And their first cinch-hold on Russia they won in the United States. The end of that American influence was the rise of Bolshevism, the destruction of Russia, and the murder of Nicholas Romanoff and his family.

"That is the story of William Howard Taft's efforts to with-



UPTON CLOSE

stand the Jews, and how they broke him. It is probably worth knowing in view of the fact that he has become one of those 'Gentile fronts' which the Jews use for their own defense."

Henry Ford II and His Medal

And so the question arises in one's mind, in view of the fact that Henry Ford II must have known of his grandfather's struggles with the Jewish forces that now signalize their victory over the Fords, as they did over Taft, with a medal for Henry Ford II, whether or not when Ford was thus "honored"—WAS HE SMILING?

The Republican Party

The late Republican Party has long slumbered now with the

dead. Its corpse is tied on to the Jew Deal and its candidates seek to outdo all others in the service of the alien minded Nation within our nation—world Jewry. Republican Senators and Governors vied with each other to sprint to the Palestine Partition celebrations. When Jewry discovered that Albert Dilling, who had refused to permit the mother of his children to be imprisoned at Jewry's behest—without defense, was rendering much-praised yeoman service to the Republican Finance Committee, they ordered him dismissed forthwith and their orders were obeyed. The fact that Albert Dilling did a magnificent defense job in the infamous "sedition trial" in Washington, which was calculated to silence every America First patriot, and kept up his battle until all the phony indictments were dismissed in 1947—that has forever blackened him in the eyes of the Jewish conspirators who should sometime be brought to justice for their crimes. 30 innocent little people who had opposed the New Deal in some way were dragged to Washington and as eight long months wore away, it was shown that THEY NEVER HAD HAD A CASE AGAINST ANY DEFENDANT. Poor little old man Garner died in his eighties of malnutrition with 40 cents in his pocket and they shipped his body home nude in a wooden box, his wardrobe of two suits and his typewriter were kept by these "humanitarians." Two poor souls were too deaf to hear the trial at which any old literature was read by the day, week and month.

Even the most "fearless" Republican paper dare not name the real conspirator which is putting America under Marxist regimentation and inflationary ruin. "Seaboard Anglophiles" "Wall Street"—that is merely confusing the public. The Wall Street powers are the international Jewish banking powers such as Dillon (Sam Lapowski real name) Reed and Co., Bernard Baruch, Lehman, Kuhn, Loeb and Co. (which Schiff formerly headed) the interlocking Morgan (Rothschild interests) power.

Willkie was given 30 days honorary mourning by anti-Christian pro-Red Jewish B'nai B'rith and pages of eulogy and pictures by Moscow's American organ the Communist Party's *Daily Worker* when he died. The Jew Deal has a new stamp in honor of that perfect Jew-stooge William Allen White who was in the

Republican stronghold when the Landon farce was put over—he opposed teacher's loyalty oaths to the Constitution, you remember. That was a Balaban and Katz stage set at the Cleveland convention of the late "G.O.P." Landon, Willkie, wee Tommy Dewey, a faithful slave to Jewry from the time he sang as a cantor in a Jewish synagogue—then Dewey again.

YET GENTILES ARE A MAJORITY IN THIS COUNTRY AND COULD NOT BE RUINED IF THEY HAD ANY BRAINS OR COURAGE OR INFORMATION.

"And where are they? And where art thou, my Country? On thy voiceless shore

The heroic lay is tuneless now—the heroic bosom beats no more!
And must thy lyre so long divine degenerate into hands like mine?

Must we but *weep* o'er days more blest? Must we but *blush*?
Our fathers bled.

Earth render back from out thy breast a remnant of our Spartan dead!

From the three hundred grant but three to make a new
Thermopylae!

What, silent still and silent all?

Ah, no, the voices of the dead sound like a distant torrent's fall.
And echo, 'Let one living head, but one, arise, we come, we come!'

'Tis but the living who are dumb."

CARDINAL MINDSZENTY'S 'LAST MESSAGE'

Awaiting "trial" by the Communists, Joseph Cardinal Mindszenty, the Primate of Hungary, addressed from his prison cell a "farewell to his people."

Under date of November 16, the statement was received directly—and was published in December, 1948—by *The Tablet*, a British Catholic weekly.

Recalling others who had occupied his office in the past and who had confronted the enemies of his faith, the Cardinal said:

"Of all my predecessors, not a single one stood so bereft of means as I do.

"So many deliberately fabricated falsehoods, a hundred times refuted, yet continually and stubbornly spread, did not surge around any of my 78 predecessors as they do around me.

"I stand for God and Church and country; for this is the historic duty imposed on me by the tradition of my country, the most orphaned nation in the world.

"Compared to my nation's grief, my own fate is of no importance.

"I do not accuse my accusers.

"If at times I must explain the situation, my explanations are but a pouring out of the tears, a bursting out of the pains, a trembling sense of the righteousness of my people.

"I am praying for a world of justice and charity, and also for those who, in the words of my Master, know not what they do.

"I forgive them from the bottom of my heart.

"Between 260 and 270 priests have been killed by the National Liberation Front.

"There exists no civilized country in the world where so many priests have been put to death for such 'crimes' as you have brought up against them. . . .

"Now look at the Catholic schools.

"We built them in difficult times and with great personal and national sacrifices.

"You have thrown us out and taken them away from us . . .

"And who are the Seminarists? Capitalists? No; they are children of our poor peasant population.

"You have looted the Seminary of all its furnishings, all its property.

"You have done no less damage than the Gestapo, who robbed the Seminary of all its farmlands at Mokritza . . .

"All our Catholic printing plants have been taken away from us.

"We no longer have a press of our own.

"Look also at our Catholic orphanages and institutions for the poor.

"You have liquidated them.

"Not the buildings but those who gave help and consolation there."
—by E. F. Tompkins.

Whether the Roman Catholic church is the only right one or whether the Protestants have found a better way of worship is not essential, as both are concerned with men and man-made interpretations of the Divine Law. What has to be borne in mind is that a well-established church existed in the days of Christ and to make it more attractive his church had introduced the "money lenders," whom Jesus took a whip to chase out. It was that same church which crucified Him and therefore it has to be remembered that however right the interpretation of religion may be by a certain religion, it is administered by mere men who are as likely to fall to the temptation of a mirage as any other mortals.

There is certainly no sign of Christian leadership from any church at the present moment. Everyone seems to be concerned with backing the man-made idol of the moment, such as the League of Nations, the Atlantic Charter, Uno, etc. Like all idols these crumble to pieces at the test, yet the pursuit of the mirage continues whilst in reality the most hideous crimes are perpetrated under the guise of justice and civilization. Christ was crucified whilst the multitude slept and the multitude is still sleeping, with a fear of being awakened to the grim reality of personal sacrifice.

It is not Truth which is depressing, but the realization that we have departed from it. Not until men remember the Second Commandment and cease to build unto themselves idols and worship them will Truth become a happy reality. Peter faltered when the cock crew, but later he stood his ground and founded the Christian Church, which claims him today as its head. But Christians today cannot live on his sacrifice, any more than they can hope to find happiness by shirking the "depressing" Truth. The fact is that we live in evil days and the good will never return without action. Centuries ago Christianity was hard put to it against the forces of paganism, but men then did not remain passive against the danger. The enemy, Communism, may be more subtle, but this form of Satanism is as surely as vulnerable as the infidels of old. The Lie cannot prevail against the Truth

and it is action to enthrone Truth once more in men's hearts which is needed.

—by *Elizabeth Dilling.*

Author of *Red Network*, *Roosevelt Red Record*, *Octopus* and *Monthly Bulletins*.

8 S. Dearborn St., Chicago 3, Illinois.

Our safety is peace for twenty years; and fight the Jews openly by speech, and in the press, until they stop agitating Communism. —Murray.

N. W. Rogers of Stroudsburg, Pennsylvania, was wise to the great issues back before days of alertness. In those days Mr. Rogers published some very sensational interviews; we reproduce below:

On February 17, 1921, the New York *World* published a lengthy interview with Mr. Henry Ford in which he made some very clear and definite remarks about the authors of the Great War and all its miseries. Here are some passages:

Interviewer: "How long have you had the idea that there was anything about the so-called international Jewish system which should be placed before the American public?"

Mr. Ford: "I have been thinking about this matter for many years, but not until about five years ago, on the Peace Ship, did the full importance of the subject come into view. That voyage gave me an insight into the responsibility for the war and who profited by it. It is surprising how frequently you come upon the same groups of influences.

"You know back in 1915 I said I was going to devote my life and fortune to bring about an end to war. That was not just talk, I meant it then, and I mean it more than ever now. In studying the possibilities of paramount World Peace from every angle, I studied the causes of war, and I am convinced that nearly all wars were caused so that someone would profit, and those who have profited and who are profiting now are the international financiers, the Jews, with possibly a few Gentiles with Jewish connections. They are what is called the 'International Jew,'—German Jews, French Jews, English Jews and American Jews."

Interviewer: "How do you think the International Jew started the World War?"

Mr. Ford: "By arousing national passions, that is, by propaganda which set one people against another people. These dangerous groups profit—

"Before a war—by making munitions of war:

During a war—by National loans, and

"After a war—as they are doing now in the free-for-all grab which goes on. All nations that fight have to use materials that are controlled by the Jews—copper, for instance."

Interviewer: "Is your belief that the Jews are endeavoring to control the world based in any degree on the so-called Protocols . . . said to have been formulated by the Elders of Zion? You know, of course, that these have been denounced as forgeries or inventions. Do you believe they are genuine?"

Mr. Ford: "The only statement I care to make about the Protocols is that they fit in with what is going on. They are sixteen years old and they have fitted the world situation up to this time. They fit it now."

The *Jewish World* of January 5, 1922, quotes from an interview the following statement by Mr. Ford which amplifies part of the above and fixes on Jews themselves the confession that they were solely responsible for the Great War. Said Mr. Ford:

"It was the Jews themselves who convinced me of the direct relations between the International Jew and the war; in fact, they went out of their way to convince me.

"You remember the effort we made to attract the attention of the world to the purpose of ending the war through the medium of the so-called Peace Ship in 1915. On that ship were two very prominent Jews. We had not been to sea 200 miles before these two Jews began telling me about the power of the Jewish race, how they controlled the world through their control of gold, and that the Jew and no one but the Jew could stop the war.

"I was reluctant to believe this, and said so. So they went into details to tell me the means by which the Jews controlled the war—how they had the money, how they had cornered all the basic materials needed to fight the war, and all that, and they talked so long and so well that they convinced me. They said,

and they believed that the Jews had started the war, that they would continue it as long as they wished, and that until the Jews stopped the war it would not be stopped."

This bears out the claim of the *Jewish World* of August 10, 1921, that the Balfour-Rothschild declaration "has done its work in contributing, as it undoubtedly did, toward the winning of the war for England."

Speaking at a Jewish Conference in New York, Lord Melchett (Sr. Alfred Mond), referring to the Jewish National Home (Palestine) movement, said:

"This movement is to me the most important, not merely for us, but for the whole world. Think back only a few years. Let me take you back to 1913. If I had stood here in 1913 and said to you, 'Come to a conference to discuss the reconstruction of a national home in Palestine,' you would have looked upon me as an idle dreamer; even if I had told you in 1913 that the Austrian Archduke would be killed and that of all that followed would come the chance, the opportunity, the occasion for establishing a national home for the Jews in Palestine. Has it ever occurred to you how remarkable it is that one of the welter of world blood there has arisen this opportunity? Do you really believe that this is an accident? Do you really in your hearts believe that we have been led back to Israel by nothing but a fluke? Do you believe there is no great inner meaning to the opportunity we have been given? After 2,000 years of wandering in the wilderness we have a chance and an opportunity bestowed upon us, and many sit back and say that it is of no interest to them. I wonder if they have thought of that train of circumstances."

(Quoted in the *Jewish Chronicle*, 9th November, 1928.)

An article in the *Judisk Tidskrift* (No. 6, Aug.-Sept., 1929), written by Dr. Ehrenpreis, Chief Rabbi of Sweden, contained, according to the Swedish paper *Nationen*, the following passage:

"I participated with Herzl in the first Zionist Congress which was held in Basle in 1897. Herzl was the most prominent figure at that first Jewish World Congress. He worked to achieve an object which had been fixed beforehand. Just as Jesaia foresaw decades before the event occurred the victorious power of Cyrus before anyone else, so did Herzl foresee twenty years before



LAYS DOWN THE LAW

Senator Joseph O'Mahoney (D-Wyo.) (center) tells Chairman David E. Lillienthal (right) of the Atomic Energy Commission that none of the millions of dollars voted the Commission is to be spent on education of Communists. Senator Homer Ferguson (R-Mich.) (left) listens in on the discussion following stormy session of O'Mahoney's Senate Appropriations Committee. Lillienthal, Tartar Jew — look at his head.

Wide World Photos.

we experienced them, the revolutions brought about by the Great War, and he prepared us for that which was going to happen. He foresaw the splitting up of Turkey, and he foresaw that England would obtain control over Palestine. 'We may expect important developments in the world.' These were the words spoken by Herzl twenty years before the Great War. He added that the events would offer the Jewish people fresh opportunities."

The *New York Times* (Jew owned), September 15, 1939, reporting an interview with Bernard M. Baruch regarding his conference with the President, concludes with quoting Baruch as saying:

"If we keep our prices down there is no reason why we shouldn't get the customers of the belligerent nations that they have had to drop because of the war. And in that event Germany's Barter System will be destroyed."

Other Ford Quotations

New York Times, March 8, 1925, quotes Ford as saying "Put under control the 50 wealthiest Jews and wars will cease."

New York Post, April 28, 1938: "I wouldn't take anything for what I learned on the Peace Ship. I learned how wars are created and who creates them."

Roosevelt A Communist

Said the *Chicago Tribune*, November 4, 1934: "No man in Norris, Tennessee, may engage in private business; may work for wages except from the government; may worship in church or build a church to worship in according to his conscience."

Said Franklin Roosevelt while visiting Norris, Tennessee, November 16, 1934: "What we are doing at Norris is but the prototype and forecast of what lies in store for similar communities all over the United States."

Said James Farley, addressing the International Rotary Convention at Detroit in 1934: "The President's plan was worked out for him before he was nominated."

Anti-Christ In New York State

"A few days ago I called the attention of the Senate to a situa-

tion that occurred in the State of New York. An industrial plant had a cut-back in its orders, and the proprietor had to dismiss from the plant between 75 and 100 women.

"He had Jewish women, Negro women, and white CHRISTIAN women in his employ. So when the time came to dismiss 75, HE DISMISSED THE CHRISTIAN WHITE WOMEN and RETAINED in his employ the NEGRO women and the JEWISH women.

"When inquiry was made of him concerning this procedure, he said, 'I could not do anything else. Suppose I had dismissed just one Negro woman; she would have filed a complaint that I discharged her because of her color; if I discharged a Jewish lady, she would have said she had been discharged because of her religion. I did not propose to take any chances and I just let the white Christian women go, and kept the Negroes and the Jewish women on the job.'

"So it appears that there is NO ONE to look out for the white Christian women. I merely bring that to the attention of the Senate at this time."—A U. S. Senator discussing the "Fair (???) Employment Practice" law.

This report is from the Congressional Record. (Emphases ours.)

The Pharisees do not confine their deceptions to financial transactions, but use all manner of falsehood to propagandize the public even to betray friendship. Jesus called them "Liars and hypocrites." Their deceptions and propaganda are so persistent that they have ignorant Christians believing Jesus Christ to be at least half Jew, which belief would make Him half sinful man and half-God. That would make Him a monstrosity. He did not at all resemble a Jew or any other human. He had a Divine body and was not sustained by the Blood of Virgin Mary through the navel cord. We have proof of that from the description and pen-pictures of Him, written to the Roman Senate. He had visited Pontius Pilate in Jerusalem and had seen and heard Jesus speak. Len'tulus (the younger) says:

"A very extraordinary man is living in Palestine today. He is called the Great Prophet by the masses but His closest friends

call Him the Son of God. He raises the dead and heals all manner of diseases. He is tall, erect and well proportioned. A marked serenity in His countenance attracts the love and reverence of those who see Him. His auburn hair is parted in the center and hangs down to His shoulders in curls, after the custom of the Nazarenes. His forehead is high and intelligent. His face is without blemish or wrinkle. His cheeks have a flush. His beard is thick and the color of His hair. His eyes are greyish-blue and very lively and piercing. His reprimands are sharp but His exhortations and instructions are amiable and courteous. There is something wonderfully charming in His face although gravity is preserved. . . . He is the handsomest man in the world."

This fact was never disputed; and has been preserved by an early Historian (Esebius) and by the Vatican.

The Christian Sunday is in the Constitution of the United States.

It was by no mere chance or coincidence that this institution was embodied in that charter of the Federal Government, article I, section 7, paragraph 2. It was not accidental that on February 29, 1892, the United States Supreme Court, in an opinion handed down in the case of Holy Trinity Church vs. The United States Government, declared that our Republic is a Christian nation.

The entire history of our country from 1620 gives convincing evidence that it is a Christian Nation. The framers of the Constitution had a background of Christianity that could not be ignored or bypassed.

One of the books published and currently sold by the Jewish Publication Society of America is called *The History of the Marranos*, by Cecil Roth. It was revised in 1941. "Marranos" is used to designate Jews who practice Christianity publicly for commercial advantage, but practice Judaism privately. About the Catholic Church is this: "The Church officially condemned conversion by forcible means . . . Baptisms so effected were generally held to be invalid. Thus Pope Gregory the Great (590-604), who set the example subsequently followed by the

Catholic Church . . . repeatedly condemned forcible conversions. In this attitude, he was faithfully followed by the majority of his successors. It is self-evident that conversions effected by such means must be insincere. Inevitably, the victims continued wherever possible to practice Judaism in secret, and took the first opportunity of reverting to their ancestral faith. (pp. 2-3.)

Remain Judaizers

"Marranism is more, however, than the commonplace occurrence of forcible conversion, followed frequently by the practice of Judaism in secret. Its essential element is that this clandestine religion is passed on from generation to generation. This is by no means a unique occurrence. Among the reasons given for the expulsion of the Jews from England in 1290 was that they persisted in seducing recent converts to return to the 'Vomit of Judaism.'" In Naples, the supposedly "converted Jews," says the author, "continued a crypto-Jewish existence for three centuries or more afterwards. Their secret fidelity to Judaism was one of the problems which led to the activity of the Inquisition in the kingdom of Naples in the sixteenth century. . . . Even now, there are communities of crypto-Jews of many centuries' standing, to be found in several parts of the Moslem world." (pp. 4-5.)

Church Filled With Judaizers

"The position, as far as the Church was concerned, was more difficult by far than it had been before the fatal year 1391. Previous to that date, there had been a considerable body of unbelievers outside the Church, easily recognizable and rendered theologically innocuous by a systematic series of governmental and clerical regulations. Now there was a similarly large body inside the fold, insidiously working its way into every limb of the body politic and ecclesiastic, openly condemning in many cases the doctrines of the Church and contaminating by its influence the whole mass of the faithful." (Note: Is this not what happened also in America?—Dilling)

"Baptism had done little more than to convert a considerable

proportion of Jews from infidels outside the Church to heretics inside it." (p. 30.) "The Provincial Council of Tortosa, in 1429, and the General Council of Basle, in 1434, . . . urged that measures should be taken to check the blasphemous duplicity of these recent adherents to the Catholic faith. It was natural, and indeed pardonable that all pulpits resounded to impassioned sermons calling for attention to the misconduct of the New Christians and urging steps should be taken to check them."

"In the Marranos" (the populace) "could see only hypocritical Jews, who had lost none of their unpopular characteristics, fighting their way into the highest positions in the state. . . . Throughout the country, they farmed the taxes. Thus, they inevitably became identified in the popular mind with the royal oppression. The occupation was as remunerative as it was unpopular; and the vast fortunes which were rapidly accumulated added jealousy to other grounds for dislike. (p. 31.)

In Church and University

"A lengthy list could be made of nuns and monks and friars, some of whom attained great distinction in the Church, who either suffered at the hands of the Inquisition, or else ended their lives as professing Jews." (p. 78.) The Marranos who were caught Judaizing on Christian funds, are referred to by the Jewish author as "martyrs." "The cult of the martyr was strongest in the city of Coimbra. Here there was a considerable group of New Christians attached to the famous university—all, or nearly all, devoted adherents to their ancestral faith." (Judaism) "The principal among them was Antonio Homen . . . the University granted him an ecclesiastical benefice, to enjoy which he entered into Holy Orders, becoming a deacon. In 1614 he was appointed Professor of Canon Law at the University. In this capacity he enjoyed an unrivaled reputation. His opinion was widely consulted on all matters concerned with ecclesiastical law. . . . During the period when he was at the height of his fame as a theologian, Antonio Homen became the leading spirit of the Marrano group which flourished at Coimbra." These comprised University professors, "half a dozen canons, as many

eminent physicians, and several priests," also "students at the University."

"They held regular services" (Jewish) "at a house in the Largo das Olarias in Coimbra . . . Antonio Homen seems to have acted as the rabbi. . . . Ultimately the secret was betrayed." Homen was tried and sentenced as a "contumacious and negative heretic" and others were punished as "Judaizers." The Jews, however, honored Homen for his perfidy: "His Marrano brethren founded a Fraternity in his honor as they had done in that of Frei Diogo, under the name of Confraria de S. Antonio." The latter attempted to win his brother over to Judaism but he was, to quote, "a bigoted Catholic" and "denounced him to the Inquisition." (p. 156.) There is also a chapter on "Marranos of Today," covering many secret Portuguese and other secret Jewish communities who outwardly profess the Moslem or Christian faith. **THE MARRANOS IN AMERICAN CHRISTIAN CHURCHES AND THEOLOGICAL SEMINARIES OF TODAY ARE, WISELY, NOT DISCUSSED.**

B'nai B'rith magazine editorially rejoiced (Jan. 1938): "The happier news of the past month had to do with one Archbishop Franz Cohen. . . . Archbishop Cohen was no convert to Catholicism but was born a Catholic of Jewish descent. Archbishop Cohen was a man renowned in the church and, of course, was buried with all the distinction becoming a great leader of the hierarchy. Yet his will brought the effect of a startling announcement. . . . He had left his entire estate, including a castle to the Jews of Kromeriz. It is not clear by what inspiration the archbishop was prompted at his death to convert all his earthly estate to the religion of the people of his descent. His castle became the Kromeriz synagogue and to this day most of the Jewish undertakings in Kromeriz are supported by the revenues from his estate." (Donated by Christian believers!)

Talmudism Today

The Talmud of the Pharisees, with much additional vile matter against Christ added, is taught in every Jewish synagogue

today, is revered by every rabbi. As Christ had explained to them, it is the spirit of a man that counts, not the ceremony of washing material things. Directly against Scripture, Talmudic Judaism teaches sodomy, defilement of little children by adults, and the rape, theft and murder of Gentiles. Its criminality, now as in Christ's time, is the gospel of Judaism. As the "Foreword" to the 1935 edition of the Talmud (Soncino), reproduced on page 222 of my book *The Octopus*, states, it is the "rule of life" of "religious" Jewry. Five other reproductions of Talmud pages show the teachings of the Talmud countenancing sodomy, rape and injury of Gentiles.

It is no wonder, under such "religious" teachings, that the Jews are in trouble in all ages and countries. Without an understanding of the criminal Talmudic teachings, utterly defiling Scripture, one neither understands Christ's great anger at the teachers and compilers of this outrage on decency, the scribes and Pharisees, nor the current Henry Murderthau Jewnior Plan, and other Judaistic Bolshevik terrorism and sadism currently crushing Christian Europe.—

—Elizabeth Dilling, the best Gentile authority on the Talmud in U. S. A.

The Popes On the Jews

It is clear from the report of the Jews themselves, just cited, that the Popes had their difficulties with Jewish "converts." The Talmud was publicly burned in Paris in 1244 by Pope Innocent IV. Pope Gregory IX addressed bulls to many lands including England, ordering the seizure of copies of the vicious and immoral Talmud. Charges of blasphemy and immorality were made and many copies burned. Pope Clement IV ordered anti-Christian passages deleted (1564). In 1757 the Talmud was burned in Poland. The Tridentine Synod (Venice) ordered anti-Christian passages expurgated. The enthusiastic eulogy of the Talmud by I. Abrahams in *The Encyclopedia of Religion and Ethics* (Scribner and Sons, N. Y., 1922) includes this: ". . . objections were taken to its attitude towards Gentiles. These unfavorable criticisms were not all unfounded." (p. 187.)

"Popes Gregory IX and Innocent IV condemned the books

of the Talmud as containing every kind of vileness and blasphemy against Christian truth, and ordered them to be burned because they spread many horrible heresies." (See Corp. juris can. VII Decretal, lib. V, Tit. IV, cap. I.) "Later they were condemned by many other Roman Pontiffs—Julius III, Paul IV, Pius IV, Gregory XIII, Clement VIII, Alexander VII, Benedict XIV, and by others who issued new editions of the Indexes of Forbidden Books. . . . In the Index Expurgatorius by order of Our Holy Pope Leo XIII (1879–1903) . . . issued in 1887, 'The Talmud and Other Jewish Books' are proscribed as follows: 'Although in the Index issued by Pope Pius IV, the Jewish Talmud with all its glossaries, annotations, interpretations and expositions were prohibited; but if published without the name Talmud and without its vile calumnies against the Christian religion they could be tolerated; however, our Holy Pope Clement VIII in his Constitution against impious writings and Jewish books, published in Rome in the year of Our Lord 1592 . . . proscribed and condemned them; it was not his intention thereby to permit or tolerate them even under above conditions; for he expressly and specially stated and willed, that the impious Talmudic Cabalistic and other nefarious books of the Jews be entirely condemned and that they must remain always condemned and prohibited, and that his Constitution about these books must be perpetually and inviolably observed.'

Police Smash Three-State Swindle Syndicate

Police who smashed a crooked, \$50 millions-a-year numbers ring recently nabbed Irving Bitz, 46, identified as a key figure in the Lindbergh kidnapping case.

Bitz, also identified as a former member of the Lepke murder gang, was seized with five others in a lightning series of arrests.

District Attorney Frank S. Hogan said the ring, masterminded from a sedate house in a fashionable section of Newark, N. J., was about twice the size of the once notorious Dutch Schultz policy racket.

Col. and Mrs. Charles A. Lindbergh accepted Bitz and Salvatore Spitalo as "go-betweens" with the underworld in trying to

get their kidnapped baby son back in 1932. The child later was found murdered.

Arrested with Bitz was Abraham Goldberg, 47, assistant circulation manager of the *Journal-American*.

This Irving Bitz (Jew) was the criminal who induced Hauptmann to steal the Lindbergh baby. So soon as arrested all the Jew papers in the United States turned loose on Hauptmann who swore at the trial that this Bitz induced him saying they could get a big reward. Then when they called for this Jew they all said that he was dead but now this arrest opened up the fact that lie was not. This case looks like another of the "JEWISH RITUAL MURDERS." The form and process of that diabolical practice was to capture children of known Christian families, take them to the synagogue and cut the jugular vein, extract the blood and put it in the shoe bread at the Jewish feast of Passover. The Yiddish Jew believed he had to eat Christian blood before he could go to Palestine. (The Saphardic Jews are those whose ancestors were living in Palestine at the time of Christ. The Yiddish Jews' ancestors never lived in Palestine and they are the ones now going to Israel. The Saphardic Jew, but there are only a million of those Jews in the world, whilst of the Yiddish there are eighteen million in the world.) This ritual murder is the reason that Spain banished the Jews in 1492 because they had captured two little Christian girls. This Lindbergh case causes one to wonder if that murder practice has been revived? *I wonder! I wonder!*

CHAPTER XI

Jewish "*Straws in the Wind*," points to further plans and further purposes of the Jews. The following was taken from Jew papers: from *The National Jewish Post* and *Jewish Examiner*, for the most part, during several years reading them. I leave the reader to analyze them:

Hungary's Jew Dictator: The boss of Hungary where Christians are now being slaughtered and imprisoned is a man by the name of Matyas Rakosi. He is, of course, a notorious Communist. He is a Jew. His original name was Rosencranz.

Karl Marx Manifesto

"Communism abolishes eternal truths, it abolishes all religion, and all morality; it therefore acts in contradiction to all past experiences."

The Agency

The Jewish Agency was created by the old League of Nations as a representative body of world Jewry to serve as advisory to the British Mandatory Power. When a year ago, Britain relinquished its mandate, the Agency officially ceased to exist. But the World Zionist Organization asked it to continue as intermediary or channel through which funds raised by world Jewry could be allocated and transmitted to Israel.

Mrs. E. Dilling's Patriotic Bureau Research bulletin for April, 1947, quotes Rabbi P. R. Alstat, writing in the *Jewish Examiner*, (U.S.A.) dated 6th Sept., 1946, as follows:—"The Jewish community as such (in Soviet Russia) enjoys official status and the rabbis draw their salaries from the state treasury."

Rossocampo

A statue of the late Jewish President of the U.S.A. defiles Grosvenor Square, but it will take a special squad of police to protect it from people who know about (1) the correspondence

between Churchill and Roosevelt which was revealed by Tyler Kent. (2) the imprisonment of Kent to prevent the matter leaking out. (3) the ultimatum to Japan which led to Pearl Harbor. (4) the decision to atom-bomb women and children in Japan. (5) the Jewish assassination of Huey Long, Roosevelt's political enemy. (6) Sovietism by stealth under the New Deal and (7) his Jewish Communist entourage. —A. Leese of England.

Barred from Israel

Tel Aviv—The Israeli Government will not grant immigration certificates to a married couple one of whom is a non-Jew or non-Jewess, World Mizrahi (religious Zionist) headquarters reported, the Mizrahi News Bureau said this week.

(An "Iron Curtain," ha!)

Sanctions By Jewry Against Anti-Zionist Jews

Chicago (NJP)—The American Jewish community should apply sanctions to those Jews who behave in a way to reflect discredit on it, a Chicago Conservative rabbinical leader suggested this week.

"Jews who misbehave offer ready-made ammunition to anti-Semitism," Rabbi Henry Fisher of B'nai Zion synagogue, told his congregation. "It is inevitable that any minority group depends for its survival upon the good will of the majority."

The fact that *Rabbi Samuel Thurman's ringing prayer* before President Truman took the oath of office was the first ever to be uttered by a rabbi on such an occasion.

This revelation moved the *Forward* to send M. Regensberg clear to St. Louis to interview the precedent-maker. Congenial Rabbi Thurman told Regensberg that he is a native of Chernigov, Russia, that his father had been ordained by Rabbi Isaac Elchanan, and that he had come to this country at the age of eight, and had received his rabbinical training at the Hebrew Union College.

Speaking in a fluent Yiddish, the rabbi disclosed that he has known *Truman for 16 years*, and that they met frequently at conventions of Missouri's Grand Masonic Lodge, which Rabbi

Thurman has served as Grand Chaplain for 19 successive years (a world's record).

L. Shneiderman has been writing a series of articles for the past month on the friendship between *Eddie Jacobson and the president*.

The series has brought home a cogent point: Truman is the first president in American history who grew up in an environment where friendships with Jews were natural and commonplace.

Jew Heads Masons 1st Time 100 Years

Haddam, Conn. (NJP)—For first time since the Granite Lodge of the Masonic order was organized here more than 100 years ago, a Jew will be the Worthy Master.

Hermann Sondik was named to the post and will be installed late this month. Owner of a small business, Sondik is a member of one of the four Jewish families that make up Haddam's Jewish population.

Battle Will Continue

"If this be true, then anti-Zionism, among Americans of Jewish faith, is more important than ever," the editorial said. "The debate between Zionism and anti-Zionism is something that is very much due Americans of Jewish faith."

The editorial said the Silver call was being rejected for another reason, asking "since when the establishment, or even the recognition of a state precluded opposition to its activities, policies and government."

The editorial raised that question on behalf of "many American anti-Zionists who are not Jews."

"The debate is not ended yet," the editorial concluded. "Nor can it be ended by partisan fiat. It will not be ended until all the American people—among them many of Jewish faith—know the truth, the whole truth. They cannot learn that truth by foreclosing discussion. They can learn it only in the democratic process of full and free debate. The debate has only just begun."

Seek Special Units for Orthodox Troops

Tel Aviv, Israel—The security divisions of the Mizrachi (religious Zionists), Hapoel Hamizrachi (religious labor) and other religious parties are trying to have all religiously-observant soldiers concentrated in special army units, according to the Mizrachi News Bureau.

Summing It Up

Truman Wins: From now on nothing concerning American participation in the development of the Middle East will be undertaken by Washington without first consulting Israel. . . . This was indicated informally by high officials in the State Department after they heard a report from an American Jewish labor leader who just returned from a visit to Israel. The officials made no secret of the fact that large economic plans, in which Israel will have a share, are now being mapped out by the U. S. Government for the benefit of the Middle Eastern countries.

President Truman is greatly satisfied with the fact that British Foreign Minister Ernest Bevin has lost out on the issue of recognition of Israel. Bevin's loss of face is a personal triumph for Truman. There was not much love lost between Bevin and Truman over the Palestine issue. —By Boris Smolar.

Group Libel Law Is Introduced In the U. S. Congress

Washington (JTA)—A group libel law that would make it illegal to ship between states, import into the United States or mail any printed or mimeographed material designed to stir up racial and religious hatred was introduced in the House this week by a bi-partisan group of five Representatives.

Co-sponsored by Representatives Jacob K. Javits, Arthur G. Klein, Kenneth B. Keating, William L. Dawson and Eugene L. Keogh, the measure is based on a study conducted by the American Jewish Congress.—(All Jews.)

In 1944, Zionists pressed the Congress of the United States to pass their resolution abrogating the White Paper and supporting their claim for a Jewish Commonwealth in Palestine. After

the House Foreign Affairs Committee held public hearings on the resolution, the War Department opposed the Resolution on the grounds of military security.

Independent action by an American citizen of assisting a foreign state is not a fundamental right. This was made clear recently by a Federal Judge. In February of 1948, six boys who had been apprehended shipping arms to Zionist forces in Palestine were given suspended sentences by Judge Sylvester J. Ryan. The Judge explained his embargo may not be contrary to the national interests of the United States.

But—added Judge Ryan—“There are many who feel that like aid should be extended to others similarly situated in other countries and lands. But if all of our citizens who entertained these thoughts were to ship arms to them, a grave and chaotic situation would result.

“Our government in the conduct of its international affairs is accomplishing much in its efforts to right those wrongs and remedy those conditions. It is the duty of every loyal citizen to assist our government in this work by not embarrassing it.”

“ . . . I absolutely and entirely renounce and abjure all allegiance and fidelity to any foreign prince, potentate, state or sovereignty of whom or which I have heretofore been a subject or citizen . . . and that I take this obligation freely without any mental reservation or purpose of evasion . . . ”

National loyalty to the United States is single, undivided and exclusive. Anything else is dual loyalty.

There are other groups that entertain similar dual loyalties and “the sin is evidently too popular for any U. S. Government to have ever dared (sic) move to halt such activity. . . . No American government ever will.”

It bears repetition to say that in all this, Mr. Gallop has not denied “dual loyalties.” He has admitted them. He therefore joins Rabbi Bernstein and Dr. Neumann in acknowledging that Jews who allowed—and allow—Zionism to represent them are placing themselves in the anomalous position of adhering to two nationalisms at one and the same time.

When UNO decided upon compulsory partition of Palestine,

it included the Negeb area in the Jewish portion, as reported by Associated Press.

Count Bernadotte's proposals reversed this decision so he was murdered and the Jews forced their way into the Negeb. The U. S. had decided to support an Anglo-Chinese resolution in the Security Council demanding sanctions against the Jews if they didn't withdraw. The Jew Morgenthau, ex-Secretary of the U. S. Treasury and visiting Palestine, sent a message to Truman who cabled Marshall in Paris: “stop the voting on this resolution.” Hector McNeil (British) called a backroom conference with Canada and the U. S., and they decided to shelve the “sanctioning” resolution by handing the business over to a sub-committee. This met at once, and all talk of “sanctions” was dropped out of the resolution, Sir Alexander Cadogan proposing that troops in the Negeb should be withdrawn to their pre-fighting positions, and that the mediator should set up a truce frontier.

How mysterious is the oil Jew. He has a “flunky” ready to murder the honest man who does the fair thing or stands between him and grab.”

Whispering! Labour Party supporters (in England) wail about an anti-Semitic “whispering” campaign largely accounting for the greatly reduced majority of the Jewish candidate at Edmonton bye-election. We suggest that the next election in which a Jewish candidate for any party is adopted, there should be a shouting campaign. The only efficient “anti-semitism” is the loud kind, which *all* Mugs can hear.

(Yes, Mr. Leese, “make it two,” to include U. S. A. — Murray)

The *South African Jewish Chronicle*, 14th Jan., 1938, confessed: that “It is the hope of many that neither oil nor any other valuable natural resource will be found in Palestine before its political future is settled. If important oil or gold deposits were found, serious obstacles would undoubtedly be put in the way of the establishment of a Jewish National Home.”

Trotsky Wrote—

“A radical programme of Social legislation, particularly un-

employment insurance; the shifting of the burden of taxation to the wealthy classes; free popular education—all these and similar measures, which in themselves do not exceed the framework of bourgeois society, must be inscribed on the banner of the proletarian party.

“Alongside of this, however, demands of a transitional character must be advanced now: the nationalisation of the railroads; the nationalisation of mineral resources; the nationalisation of banks; workers’ control of industry; and finally, State regulation of industry. All these demands are bound up with the transition from a bourgeois to a proletarian régime, they prepare this transition in order afterwards following the nationalisation of banks and industry, to be dissolved into a system of measures of planned economy, preparing the Socialist society. . . .

“It is needless to say that the democratic slogans under no circumstances have as their task to draw the proletariat closer to the republican bourgeois. In the contrary, they create the basis for a victorious struggle against the bourgeois of the Left, making it possible at every step to disclose its anti-democratic character. The more courageously, resolutely and implacably the proletariats’ vanguard fights for the democratic slogans, the sooner it will conquer the masses and undermine the ground beneath the feet of the bourgeois.

*U. S. Jews Seen Unprepared for A
“Life Without Pogroms”*

New York (NJP)—An official of the American Jewish Congress asserted this week that the leadership of American Jews had left the Jewish community totally unprepared for the “revolutionary situation created by the establishment of Israel.”

Dr. Joachim Prinz, writing in the current CONGRESS WEEKLY, said that leadership had geared American Jewry “not only to accept tragedy as a major event in Jewish life but also to expect it. Hitler is dead, the period of pogroms is over—what will they do without tragedy?”

What are the Ethics of Enforced Collections from Jews?

The problem of what to do about those members of the Jewish

community who will not give according to their means to the local Jewish drives has been attacked by two methods. One is persuasion, the usual technique in the United States; the other is public derision and trials, now being used in Latin American Jewish communities.

Both methods are based on the same theoretical grounds. The difference is only in the length to which one method goes over the other.

The theoretical grounds are that no member can exempt himself from the obligations of the Jewish community, democratically voted on; and that a voluntary self-taxation is legitimate in terms of the needs and the makeup of the Jewish community.

The news story last week telling of the action of various U. S. Jewish country clubs shows that there is a general agreement in U. S. Jewish communities that those who refuse to accept their financial responsibilities should not be allowed to enjoy the social benefits of the Jewish group. But this method at best is only partly effective; many people who don’t give—as for instance the large Jewish-owned department store in New York whose contribution in 1947 was \$5,000, or the Jewish-owned department store in Indianapolis which gives \$15,000—blithely go their way and that’s that.

But in South America, the Jewish community in Argentina and in Mexico have decided to take more stringent action; they have called alleged offenders before Jewish courts.

Strong opposition to the Mexico method has been voiced by a Defense Committee of Mexican Jews. They are outraged. The American Joint Distribution Committee and the American Zionist Emergency Council both have disavowed any connection with the Mexican action, but those disavowals have not satisfied the Defense Committee.

The Grand Alliance

Everyone fears an outbreak of war between “Russia” and the “Western Powers.” It is beyond the understanding of many that High Finance and Bolshevism are both in the hands of Jewry and that a conflict between Russia and the U. S. A. (with the West of Europe) would really not be a genuine war at all

but a sham fight involving the slaughter of millions, with the Jew winning in any case. Count de St. Aulaire, who was French Ambassador in London from 1920-24, says in his *Geneva versus Peace* (Sheed & Ward, 1937) pp. 80-82, that he was part of an audience to a conversation in which a Jewish banker, explaining the Jewish position said:

"You will say that Marxism is the very antithesis of Capitalism, which is equally sacred to us. It is precisely for the reason that they are the direct opposites to one another, that they put into our hands the two poles of this planet and allow us to be its axis. These two contraries, like Bolshevism and ourselves, find their identity in the International. These opposites which are at the antipodes to one another in society and in their doctrine, meet again in the identity of their purpose and end, the remaking of the world from above by the control of riches, and from below by revolution."

That is why anything like a Union against Russia is utterly futile, and, indeed, might actually itself become a weapon of the Jew. The real world enemy is the Jew Power. A Union against that would result in the collapse of Bolshevism in Russia and elsewhere by Aryan Revolutions.

The Jew Cyrus Adler provides the key to all this. He reveals that Jacob Schiff, then head of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., Jewish bank of New York was "profoundly disturbed at the danger to the Jews in Russia from the movement of Admiral Kolchak and later of Deniken" whilst professing antagonism to Bolshevism ("Jacob H. Schiff, His Life and Letters"), 1929, Heinemann, Vol. 2, p. 257.

"Fighting Communism" will get no one anywhere. Bolshevism is Jewish. Franco in Spain actually defeated Bolshevism . . . and remains an outlaw deemed unfit to be a member of Jewno.
—Arnold Leese.

The Jew Morgenthau reported to a Press Conference that "In Israel, I saw with my own eyes Jews who had just arrived from Cyprus. The only way I can describe them is that they looked much more like animals than like human beings." In

our experience, it is not necessary to go to the Middle East to discover that, says "Gothic peoples."

An attempt was made to introduce a Bill into the Canadian Legislature prohibiting racial discrimination in employment, but the Attorney-General argued that people could not be made tolerant by law, and the attempt was defeated.

(Will Congress be as wise? Truman is not, or a pusillanimous moral coward and demagogue.—Murray)

Chicago—A Chicago rabbi criticized the *Chicago Tribune* for an editorial charging that German pianist Walter Gieseking was denied entry to the U. S. because of pressure of Jewish groups, and was criticized in turn by the newspaper this week.

The paper condemned the fight against the Nazi-tainted pianist with an editorial asserting that "it is just as offensive to good taste and good morals to boycott a German musician because he is German as it is to boycott a Jewish musician because he is a Jew."
—*National Jewish Post*.

Argentine Jews Fear New Constitution

Buenos Aires (JTA)—The provision of the proposed new Argentine constitution which calls for foreigners who reside in Argentina for two years to apply for citizenship or leave the country may lead to grave complications for some foreign Jews in this country, Jewish circles this week pointed out.

These circles were concerned with the fact that the proposed constitution does not provide for automatic citizenship, but leaves the matter of granting citizenship to another law, still to be promulgated.
—*National Jewish Post Correspondent*.

New York (NJP)—Backers of a 10-year-fight to have Hebrew placed on the curriculum of the leading secondary high school in the Bronx over the objections of the school's Jewish principal promised this week to carry their battle to the mayor of New York if necessary.

The Bronx Jewish community suffered another defeat this week when Dr. Morris Meister, who has evaded countless previous requests for Hebrew courses at the Bronx school of science,

said that current renovations prevented the addition of a new subject this semester, despite evidence to the contrary.

Mosley To Stage New March; Gov't Won't Stop Disorders

London—A spokesman for Sir Oswald Mosley's Union Movement through East London, which is thickly populated by Jews, in response to lifting of a ban on political marches last week.

The news came shortly after J. Chuter Ede, Home Secretary, said that police reports on verbal attacks on Jews did not indicate that court action was necessary against the hate-mongers.

Get Organic Community

New York (NJP)—A warning that the "present flare-up of interest in Jewish life is bound to die down when Israel is no longer front page news" spurred formation this week of a committee to study plans for an over-all Jewish community, based on regional and zonal communities.

The plan was outlined by Dr. Mordeica M. Kaplan, founder of the Reconstructionist Movement, at a conference on "The Next Step in Organizing the Jewish Community in America."

*Too Many Jewish Experts Short On Knowledge
Long On Brass*

For the past few months I have been going to different Zionist groups, listening to their lectures and reading their material. I am not shopping around for a new affiliation or a different approach to Zionism. I am still in favor of the British boycott. The real reason for my visits is that I have been anxious to do some scouting and sampling. I have had some notion as to why so many people stay away from meetings, including those who list themselves as members but who rarely show up.

One of my theories concerns the lecturers themselves, not all by any means, but enough to make my theory hold water. In most cases I found a heavy artillery in oratoroy combined with a blank cartridge in ideas. —Editor, *National Jewish Post*.

New Hate Outburst

Havana, Cuba (JTA)—Increased anti-Jewish propaganda—through leaflets and radio—prompted the Jewish community here to establish a special committee to combat the efforts of local anti-Semitic elements and to seek government action against them.

The leaflets, as well as the anti-Jewish radio talks broadcast regularly every day, call for a boycott of Jewish enterprises and for the deportation of Jews from Cuba. During one of the broadcasts the speaker went so far as to call upon the people of Cuba "to complete the job on the Jews which was not completed by Hitler."

(You started it.—Murray)

The British Ambassador in Argentina is Sir Reginald Leeper who (as stated in *Gothic Ripples*, No. 2, p. 4) has been a close friend of the Bolshevik Jew Litvinoff, who taught him Russian. Sir Reginald was witness at Litvinoff's marriage to the niece of the Jew Sir Sidney Low.

Boycott Committee

New York—The controversial Sons of Liberty boycott committee declared this week that cancellation of its fight against British motion pictures in the U. S. applied only to certain films and that all other phases of its battle were being intensified.

Johann J. Smertenko, acting chairman of the committee, told *The Post* that an arrangement reached between the committee and Universal Pictures Co. was based on the fact that under an Anglo-American film agreement all income from certain British pictures remained in the U. S.

"Since the purpose of the boycott is to prevent American dollars from going to Great Britain, the committee felt that this purpose is being achieved by the film agreement," Smertenko said.

—*National Jewish Post*.

Pogroms Rage Amid Ghettos

Israeli victories in Palestine last year, while bringing joy to

millions of Jews throughout the world, only helped make more miserable the plight of almost one million Jews in Moslem lands. Over 140 were killed in North Africa when, in attempts at retaliation, outbreaks and pogroms swept Tripoli, French Morocco and the British protectorate city of Aden. As the tide of hate subsided, Jews from the hill towns and villages began to push into the festering ghettos of North Africa's chief cities, searching for security against future violence.

In September the Joint Distribution Committee sent a medical mission to investigate. Visiting the major cities, Dr. Jacob H. Landes, head of the group reported:

"Living conditions are indescribable in Casablanca, worse if possible in Marrakech. In the mellahs (ghettos) of these two cities a family of eight to ten share one small, lightless, airless room. The only article of furniture is one bed; those who cannot crowd into it usually sleep on thin straw.

Anti-Semitism Fostered in Germany

Berlin—Despite unofficial protests from the United States, the British plan to exhibit the motion picture version of Charles Dickens' "Oliver Twist" to German audiences in Berlin as well as in their zone of Germany, it was learned here this week. The British-produced film, which was withdrawn from exhibition in the United States following charges that the characterization of the villain Fagin was strongly anti-Semitic, will have its German-language premier here.

The picture has not yet been cleared for a showing in the United States zone. Col. Gordon Textor, chief of the information Services Division of the military government, said that the British had not officially submitted the picture to his staff for approval. He added that an American decision on the subject would not be made until the film was submitted.

It is highly unlikely that "Oliver Twist" will receive U. S. approval.

(Well, stop your boycott on Britain.—Murray).

Crossman Says Israeli Need "Elite" from U. S.; Want Them To Come Before Pogroms

New York—Richard R. S. Crossman, noted British supporter of Zionism, said the Israeli need an "elite" immigration from the U. S.

The British Labor party M. P. arrived in the U. S. for a speaking tour on behalf of the Weizmann Institute of Science. He told Charles M. Segal, Labor Zionist publicist, that in addition to collecting money for Israel, American Jews should go themselves.

He said that the need for a "selected" immigration was now greater than ever before because of the tremendous flow of "compulsory" immigrants from Europe's DP camps and from the Moslem lands.

He said that such immigration was so important to Israel that if young men and women from the U. S. and from British possessions do not go to Israel, the whole state may be upset.

"There is an urgent need for devoted leadership from the West," Crossman said. "The Israeli don't want them to wait until there is a pogrom."

He said that, militarily speaking, the Israeli could easily have overrun all of Palestine and Lebanon but did not do so. He said he thought the restraint was based in part on the need to live in peace with Britain in the Middle East.

Crossman, one of Foreign Minister Ernest Bevin's most bitter foes on the Palestine issue, said that he thought Israel could cooperate with Britain despite Bevin.

"Both are socialist countries depending upon American finance and both are determined to maintain their independence," he said.

—*National Jewish Post.*

Jews Leaving for Israel

New York—The steadily-growing pressure against Zionist and Jewish community organizations at the political level by Communist-dominated regimes in countries behind the Iron Curtain apparently has offset Soviet ideological commitments to fight anti-Semitism and Jews are leaving as fast as they can.

A summary of recent reports indicated this week that many

of the Jews in those nations are headed for Israel but are leaving for other points in Europe if they cannot go directly to the Jewish State.

The latest of such reports, made by the Jewish World News Service, quoted Jacob Geller, special representative of the Jewish Agency in Europe, as saying that of the 60,000 Jews now living in Poland 40,000 are prepared to emigrate to Israel the first chance they get.

Last week the Joint Distribution Committee reported that more than a third of Yugoslav's 12,000 Jews emigrated to Israel in 1948 and more are preparing to go.

On Page 377 of *World Jew Congress*, the statement is made that "the Sephardic world comprises a million Jews, the majority of whom live in Moslem countries."

The "Ashkenazi" world of Eastern Jews in East Europe forms the bulk of world Jewry. Eastern European Jews are reported descendants from Khazarites who formed an ancient kingdom in the Caucasus, composed largely of Mongolian stock, and who were early converted to Judaism. It has been stated that these Ashkenazi are not racial Jews or true Jews, like the Sephardic element, which were dispersed west along the shore of Africa.

The Jewish claim that Jews in Germany were annihilated seems to be refuted by the declaration on page 377 that "the majority of German Jews succeeded in leaving Germany before the war broke out: and a substantial number of them settled in Latin American countries."

In summing up his review the reviewer writes:

To those who have examined *Unity in Dispersion*, it paints a picture of the World Subversive Plan in ruthless action, exposing a sinister plot within a plot as engineered by the merciless leadership of "A Nation within the Nations," operating secretly to divert, "divide and rule" under the guise of and with the tools of Communism-Socialism. All that is necessary to stop this minority juggernaut is for the majority to unite in aggressive concerted defensive action. It would meet only "tissue-paper resistance."

Israel Joins Hands With Russia

Communism is Jewish. Ninety percent of the Jews are either Communists, pro-Communists or would appease Communism. This is ruthless truth, but it must be spoken and it must be understood. All the enemies of Jesus are allies. The Jews hate the name of Jesus. Stalin hates the name of Jesus. Communism is anti-Christian. The Jews are anti-Christian. Israel so-called in Palestine is anti-Christian. I don't like to use the word "Israel" to refer to these imposters who are not Israelites, and as the Scripture says, "Who claim to be Jews and are not." They are the abortive sons of those who crucified our Lord and those who have endorsed through the centuries the Crucifixion of our Lord.

Now comes the report from Palestine, dated March 6. It is an Associated Press dispatch quoting Meyer Willner, member of the Israeli Parliament, who says:

"Nobody in Israel will raise his hand against the Red army if and when the world plunges again into war."

That is plain enough. Let the rabbis and other Jews deny, and denying this, let them condemn these enemies of America. I grant that there are isolated Jews who are against Russia and against Communism, but they are not the leaders of the Jewish community. For instance, there is a rabbi by the name of Benjamin Schultz (a Hebrew) who had a synagogue in New York City. He made an anti-Communist speech. He wrote some anti-Communist articles. He named some Communists. Many of those he named as Communists were Jews. He was kicked out of his synagogue after the rabbis of New York met and recommended that his congregation fire him. Rabbi Schultz was not only fired, but he was not permitted to return to his synagogue and offer his resignation in person.

Yes, there are some people like Rabbi Schultz, but they do not represent the Jews in authority.

American Hebrew, the official organ of American Jewry, in its issue of 3rd June, 1938:

"A combination of England, France and Russia will sooner or later bar the triumphant march of the success-crazed Fuhrer.

Either by accident or design a Jew has come to the position of foremost importance in each of these nations. In the hands of non-Aryans lie the very lives of millions."

A description of the three heroes, Hore-Belisha, Blum and Litvinoff follows. Jewish exuberance has somewhat exaggerated the importance of this triumvirate. Here is the tribute paid to our representative:

"And Hore-Belisha! Suave, slick and clever, ambitious and competent, buoyant and authoritative. . . . his star is still rising. He will follow the path of Disraeli into the residence at 10 Downing Street, where the destinies of all the King's men are decided. The rise of Hore-Belisha has been sensational. He is past-master of the sagacious use of the public press, having learned his stuff from Lord Beaverbrook. He has managed to keep his own name prominent. This aggressive young man has transformed the British Army from a shaggy, shabby, down-in-the-mouth and round-at-the-heels outfit to a mechanised fighting-machine, which is at war-time strength in a world that threatens to become little more than a dung-hill for dictators."

This prophecy went wrong, as Belisha got the boot, not the beacon at the Downing Street crossing. Never despair: we have got Shinwell instead, and I hope the "shaggy, shabby outfit" is satisfied with him. God help them! The article proceeds:

"It may be that these three great sons of Israel will combine to send the frenzied Nazi Dictator to Hell. He will be lowered—none too gently—into a hole in the ground. And then will the Jews shout Hallelujah! The Almighty has decreed the damnation of the nasty Nazis. It is almost certain that these three nations will stand shoulder to shoulder in a state of virtual alliance against Hitler. When the smoke of battle clears and the trumpets no longer blare and bullets have ceased to blast, then the trio of non-Aryans will intone a requiem that sounds suspiciously like the Marseillaise, God Save the King, and the Internationale, blending in a grand finale, into a militant, proud, aggressive arrangement of Eili, Eili."

Packed Court

Our Supreme Court said it could not review the findings of an

international tribunal. In consequence, defendants admittedly convicted on the basis of confessions wrung from them by torture have been sent to their death. The Supreme Court has taken the stand that any tribunal calling itself "international" is subject to no review, but possesses an absolute authority, even though the judges who heard the evidence and the torturers who got the evidence were Americans.

Frank E. Holman, president of the Bar Association, pointed out that the U. N. human rights declaration and genocide convention seek to arrogate to U. N. similar absolute judicial authority, with the assumed right, American law and the Constitution notwithstanding, to assert its jurisdiction over any American citizen. "Here is a new procedure," he said, "whereby . . . not only a city or a county or a state or any individual in this country may be complained against, not only by some pressure group in this country, but by some pressure group in Russia, and may be brought before an international tribunal and tried and punished by imprisonment or death."

When trained and responsible lawyers of unimpeachable standing read such grave implications into the newly invented instruments to which the assent of the American people is asked, it is time for all citizens to take alarm. These departures into international criminal law provide the means of wrecking the American legal and Constitutional system and putting any American in jeopardy before courts where he could be judged solely by foreigners, at best, before an alien majority and an American minority of one.

Palestine

The Zionist claim is based on the Balfour Declaration. But there is no way that this document can be interpreted as giving Palestine, or any part of it, as a sovereign state, to the international political Zionist organization.

The British Government was dealing with cultural, not political, Zionism and only agreed to "view with favour the establishing in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people" but with this definite proviso: that it be "clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil rights and

religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine.' Hence, to seize forcibly any part of Palestine and drive out the Arabs would violate the specific proviso of the declaration itself.

It would also violate the Wilsonian principles of the sovereign rights of little peoples, and those of the Atlantic Charter, reiterated by President Truman in his Navy Day speech of October, 1945. It would be an outright act of aggression against the non-Jewish people of Palestine, and do a grave injustice to the prestige of world Jewry for which the political Zionist machine has no authority to act.

So we subscribe to and abet an invasion under superior armed might, on the grounds of giving foreign nationals homes, by displacing their owners, thereby casting 350,000 Arab refugees adrift.

Unfortunately, the Palestine question came before the United Nations in an American presidential election year. There seems little doubt that Mr. Truman's position in favor of partition was influenced by the pro-Zionist vote.

The whole American policy is not only a blunder, but is morally and legally wrong. It is politically, economically, and militarily bad strategy. It has played into the hands of Russia; it has played against our natural and essential ally, Great Britain; it has betrayed the trust of the friendly Arabs in American integrity, and that of the little peoples in the efficacy of the UN.

It has been charged that undue influence and coercion by American administration representatives on the partition vote was brought to bear on some of the little peoples' UN delegates; a charge which stands unrepudiated. This alone would justify an appeal from the General Assembly vote. It would appear that not only the present administration is guilty of playing ward politics with the destiny of the non-Zionist people of Palestine, but, also, each of the other aspirants for the presidency and each of the political parties who have introduced into their respective party platforms a plank committing us to support these political Zionists, among whom are many Communists. Thus, by sacrificing principles for politics, our representatives have allowed this country to become a channel for evil; they have violated the very principles for which we claim to have entered two wars.

When the Balfour Declaration was implemented in 1919 there were 58,000 Jews living peacefully in Palestine proper in the midst of a population of 642,000 Moslem and Christian Arabs: in neighboring Iraq were 87,000 Jews among 2,640,000 Moslems: here Jews had lived peaceably for over 1,300 years.

Further says the *London Patriot*:

This article is imbued with the arrogant contempt for the Gentile which we have learned to expect from the Jew, but it seems plain that Jewry fully expected that the Russians would enter the war from the start. But would there have been any start under those conditions? Would Hitler, who was no fool, have faced the two-front war, the German bugbear? Anyway Stalin wanted a war too, without taking an active part in it himself; he hoped to be able to step in at the end and paint everybody else red. According to Victor Kravchenko Stalin thought he could keep the peace indefinitely with Hitler: that I cannot believe, because Stalin is no fool either. At any rate the plan went awry and the United States—the upper millstone for the European granary—had to be called in to finish the job. Naturally this was not mentioned in the *American Hebrew* article, as the Americans were not yet conditioned for war.

Today the upper and the nether millstones confront one another in enmity, and may close in deadly combat at any moment. Fragments of the recent harvest adhere to each stone, and will be crushed once again in the event of the two principals trying conclusions. The ultimate issue is anyone's guess, but no result can be satisfactory that does not exclude Jewry for good and all from employment as agents in the construction of the new world, or in having any part in its design: they have done too much harm already.

The Jew in England can no longer hide his hand. Underground assassins have slaughtered innocent English boys in uniform in Palestine. Urged on by Stalin's Jew strategists, posing as refugees and Zionists, the Palestine army is attempting to establish a foothold between Africa and Asia.

The boycott which the Jews organised against Germany and Hitler in 1932, thus precipitating the second World War, has

now been shifted to Britain. The pinch is being felt not only in the homeland, but in the dominions. Britain, like America, has fed a serpent in her breast, which is now releasing its venom and driving its fangs into the very economic social structure of Christian nations.

Logic from A Jew

The following letter appeared in the *St. Louis Globe-Democrat*, the largest daily newspaper in the Mississippi Valley:
February 24, 1949.

Editor
Globe-Democrat
St. Louis, Missouri

We Jews have a grand memory for forgetting. It was only a short decade ago that we bewailed the burning of our books in Nazi Germany. Now some of us want the same thing ourselves, as we demonstrated in our objections to the movie, "Oliver Twist." I am afraid we want preference, not merely tolerance. We are not entitled to preference—no one is—and we should not be satisfied with tolerance inasmuch as that denotes a difference between us and others which does not exist.

There is a Hebrew proverb, "Scatter your bread in the land and in the end your hand will find it." I fear this proverb may be prophetic in this case. Last Christmas some Jews protested against Christian hymns being sung in public schools, later others wanted to censor such classics as *The Merchant of Venice* and *Hamlet*, deleting the descriptive word "Jew" in the former, and parts of Rosencrantz and Guildensternes in the latter. We are charting a program of discrimination which can be turned against us. If we insist on bringing attention to Jews as a group apart from others, we cannot complain if others do the same. Our insistence upon favoritism adds fuel to the flames of anti-Semitism.

Yours very sincerely,
John Abrams.

CHAPTER XII

WILLIAM Z. FOSTER'S PALS IN HOLLYWOOD

I will now tell you the names of the top "Commissars" to whom William Z. Foster and Lewis Milestone entrusted the job of organizing for that radio address. All of these made their homes the headquarters for the activities of their particular Committee—so I will also give the addresses—as evidence that *I was there!*

Charlie Chaplin, 1085 Summit Drive, Beverly Hills.

Katherine Hepburn, 1141 Tower Road, Beverly Hills.

Ira Gershwin, 1021 North Roxbury Drive, Beverly Hills.

Mr. Gershwin's home has been the birthplace of MANY Red-front organizations.

Eddie Cantor, 1012 North Roxbury Drive, Beverly Hills.

Vincent Price, 1021 Chevy Chase.

Paulette Goddard, 1464 Linda Crest Drive.

Edward G. Robinson, 910 N. Rexford Drive, Beverly Hills.

Groucho Marx, 710 N. Hillcrest Road, Beverly Hills.

Gene Kelly, 506 N. Alta Drive, Beverly Hills.

Gene Kelly is also the chairman of the YOUTH SECTION of the Communist Progressive Citizens of America. His job is to create chapters for this organization in universities and colleges—always strictly on the Communist Party line.

Frankie Sinatra, 10051 Valley Spring Lane, Toluca.

Larry Parks and Rose Hobart, who directed their activities from the office of the Actors Lab, 1455 N. Laurel Ave., Hollywood.

The ACTORS LAB and the SCREEN WRITERS GUILD were both beehives of activity in the organizing work. In addition there were other lesser Commissars, such as

John Garfield, Bette Davis, Humphrey Bogart, Olivia de Havilland.

—lesser in activity because they happened to be busy in pictures

at the time, but equally important. For example, Bogart and John Huston organized that plane-load of glamor pussies who flew on to Washington to jeer and heckle at the hearings.

I'm going to stop here for a minute and mention a few facts about one or two of these Commissars. We'll take Eddie Cantor first. Eddie was one of the most active organizers of many of the most vicious Red-front organizations, in affiliation and association with all the known Reds in Hollywood. Latterly he has been making panicky and desperate efforts to camouflage all that and deceive the American organizations with frantic offers of his services at their various affairs—whom does he think he's kidding? and he's been getting away with it!

Larry Parks is another name I want you all to remember. Famous, by the grace of Al Jolson, he is another *very* zealous young disciple of Karl Marx and Joe Stalin in our midst. He is about to be starred in "*Jolson Sings Again*." Remember that! I hate to hurt Al Jolson, but if Al is foolish enough to sleep with a mongrel he must expect to wake up with his fleas.

Now—the list of subscribers to that Radio address. I am going to steal the technique of Fagan at that Wilshire Ebell lecture and ask you if you want to hear their names.

All right, I am naming only the important people—the little ones are jackals who disappear when the lions run away—but my name is included in this list.

Robert Ardrey, Stephen Morehouse Avery, Jean Arthur, Larry Adler, Lucille Ball, John Beal, Leonardo Bercovici, Charles Boyer, Geraldine Brooks, Humphrey Bogart, Lauren Bacall, Sidney Buchman, Si Bartlett, Joan Bennett, Barbara Bentley, DeWitt Bodeen, Edith Barrett, Leonard Bernstein, Irving Brecher, Michael Blankfort, Ethel Barrymore, Herbert Biberman, Alvah Bessie, Betsey Blair, Roman Bohnan, Edward Bromberg, Louis Bromfield.

Eddie Cantor, Richard Conte, Norman Corwin, Louis Calhern, Jerome Chodorov, Cheryl Crawford, Morris Carnovsky, Harold Clurman, Charlie Chaplin, Lester Cole, John Cromwell, Hume Cronyn, Vera Caspray, Lee Cobb, Dorothy Comingore, Marc Connolly, Kyle Crichton, George Coulouris, Armand Deutch, Kirk Douglas, I. A. L. Diamond, Walter Doniger, Del-

mar Daves, Howard Duff, Paul Draper, Agnes De Mille, Deanna Durbin, Melvyn Douglas, Jules Dassin, Ludwig Donath, Howard Da Silva, Wm. Dieterle, Edward Dmytryk, Philip Dunne, Bette Davis, Olivia De Havilland, Albert Dekker, Katherine De Mille, Julius J. Epstein, Philip G. Epstein, William Eythe, Florence Eldridge, Henry Ephron, Charles Einfeld, Guy Endore, Joseph Fields, Henry Fonda, Sylvia Fine, Ketti Frings, Arlene Francis, Felix Feist, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr.

John Garfield, Ava Gardner, Sheridan Gigney, Paulette Goddard, Benny Goodman, Johnny Green, Judy Garland, Jimmy Gleason, Ruth Gordon, Betty Garrett, Barbara Bel Geddes, Shei alGraham, Ira Gershwin, Jay Gormey, Michael Gold, Wm. Gropper, Henry Hathaway, Van Heflin, Paul Henreid, Katherine Hepburn, John Houseman, Marsha Hunt, John Huston, Ben Hecht, June Havoc, Sterling Hayden, Uta Hagen, Joseph Hoffman, Celeste Holm, Walter Huston, William Holden, Arthur Hornblow, Rose Hobart, Moss Hart, Dashielle Hammett, Langston Hughes, Lena Horne.

Felix Jackson, Arthur Kober, Evelyn Keyes, Norman Krasna, Danny Kaye, Fred Kohlmar, Michael Kanin, Garson Kanin, Gene Kelly, George S. Kaufman, Alexander Knox, N. S. (Hy) Kraft, Canada Lee, Arthur Lubin, Burt Lancaster, Mike Levee, Anatole Litvak, Myrna Loy, Pete Lorre, Ring Lardner, Jr., John Howard Lawson, Emmett Lavery, Sam Levene, Emil Lengyel, Emil Ludwig, Margo, Gene Markey, Frederic March, Groucho Marx, Henry Morgan, Rouben Mamoulin, Burgess Meredith, Dorothy McGuire, Vincent Minnelli, Albert Maltz, Lewis Milestone, Alice MacMahon, Kenneth MacGowan, Harry Myers, Thomas Mann.

Robert Nathan, Dudley Nichols, George Oppenheimer, Clifford Odets, Sam Ornitz, Anthony Quinn, Joseph Pasternak, Ernest Pascal, Gregory Peck, Vincent Price, Bob Prior, Abe Polansky, Larry Parks, Irving Pichel, Dorothy Parker, Robert Ryan, Edward G. Robinson, Earl Robinson, Gladys Robinson, Norman Rose, Harold Rome, Donna Reed, Ann Revere, Paul Robeson, Robert Rosson, Elmer Rice.

Carol Stone, Allan Scott, Artie Shaw, Sheppard Strudwick, Robert Siodmak, Irwin Shaw, Milton Sperling, Barry Sullivan,

Frankie Sinatra, Sylvia Sidney, Adrian Scott, Dore Schary, Joseph Siström, Lionel Stander, Herman Shumlin, Gale Sondergaard, Upton Sinclair, George Sklar, Herbert K. Sorrell, Gloria Stuart, Claire Trevor, Franchot Tone, Sophie Tucker, Dalton Trumbo, Frank Tuttle, Barry Trivers, Benay Venuta, Walter Wanger, Cornel Wilde, Keenan Wynn, Willie Wyler, Orson Welles, Jane Wyatt, Billy Wilder, Jerry Wald, Sam Wanamaker, John Wesley, Robert Young, Sam Zimbalist.

After the above listed individuals were exposed by Mr. Fagan, the following motion picture personalities asked to have their names withdrawn from the committee:

Lucille Ball, Charles Boyer, Ethel Barrymore, Deanna Durbin, Henry Fonda, Arlene Francis, Judy Garland, Jimmie Gleason, June Havoc, Celeste Holm, Myrna Loy, Gene Markey, Dorothy McGuire, Carol Stone, Barry Sullivan, Claire Trevor, Sophie Tucker, Rita Hayworth, Jane Wyatt, Robert Young.

Myron C. Fagan's powerful book—"*Moscow Over Hollywood*"—Published and sold by *Myron C. Fagan*.

Friends, I could stand here all night reciting acts of treason plotted, hatched and perpetrated here in Hollywood—the same kind of treason that betrayed Bulgaria, Hungary, Czechoslovakia, Poland, Finland, Lithuania, Estonia, Latvia, Yugoslavia, Romania, Albania, and Eastern Germany into Communist slavery. But I am here on a more important mission: to create a counter-attack against that treason.

Jew Stars Over Hollywood

Hollywood, California—This is modern Babylon. It is the fabulous capital of the motion picture industry. It is the very heart and center of corruption. It runs counter to honor, self-respect, integrity, piety and patriotism. It is a literal Sodom and Gomorrah.

Every motion picture personality named in this article is a Jew. Practically every one of them at one time or another has made a contribution to the destruction of our moral and patriotic stamina. Some have indulged in the pornographic, the lewd and the sensual, while others have indulged in outright Com-

munist propaganda. To break up the moral fibre of our Nation is to condition it and soften it for revolution.

Many of these personalities have changed their names to cover and hide their Jewishness. Others have kept their original names. In some instances we have been unable to obtain the original Jew name being used by personalities posing with Christian names.

Harry Akst—Composer. Born in New York City on August 15, 1894. Son of Maurice Akst and Esther Reich. Married Rose Romoy.

Benny Baker—Jew name: Benjamin Zifkin. Actor. Born in St. Joseph, Missouri, on May 5, 1907. Son of Max Zifkin and Bertha Gershtenblatt. Married Margery Chapin.

Binnie Barnes—Jew name: Gittel. Actress. Born in London, England, on March 25, 1908. Daughter of George Gittel and Rosa Enoyce. Married Samuel Joseph.

Jack Benny—Jew name: Benjamin Kubelsky. Comedian. Born in Waukegan, Illinois, on February 14, 1894. Son of Mayer Kubelsky and Emma Sachs. Married Sadye Marks, who appears with Benny under the name of Mary Livingston. Member of B'nai B'rith.

Elizabeth Bergner—Actress. Born in Vienna, Austria, on August 22, 1900. Daughter of Emile Bergner and Anna Rosa Wagner. Married Dr. Paul Czinner.

Irving Berlin—Jew name: Isadore Baline. Songwriter. Born in Russia on May 11, 1888. Son of Moses Baline and Leah Lipkin.

Alvah Bessie—Writer. Born in New York City on June 4, 1904. Son of Daniel Bessie and Adeline Schlessing. Writer for Communist weekly *New Masses*. Married Mary Burnett. Is under sentence to prison for contempt of the United States Congress for refusing to deny membership in the Communist Party.

Herman Bing—Actor. Born in Frankfort, Germany, on March 30, 1889. Son of Max Bing and Frieda Seckbach.

Bobby Breen—Singer. Born in Montreal, Quebec, Canada, on November 4, 1927. Began career as singer in night club at age of three. Son of Hyman Breen.

J. Edward Bromberg—Jew name: Bromberger. Actor. Born in Temesvar, Hungary, on December 25, 1903. Son of Herman Bromberger and Josephine Roth. Married Goldie Doberman.

Lewis Browne—Author. Born in London, England, on June 24, 1897. Son of Harry Avram Browne and Stissa Fische. Rabbi at Temple Israel, Waterbury, Connecticut, in 1920-23. Co-Rabbi with Stephen S. Wise in Newark, New Jersey, in 1924-26. Founder of National Labor College. Married Mina Eisner.

George Burns—Jew name: Birnbaum. Comedian. Born in New York City on January 20, 1896. Son of Louis Birnbaum and Hadassah Bluth. Married Gracie Allen.

Sue Carol—Jew name: Evelyn Lederer. Actress. Born in Chicago, Illinois, on October 30, 1908. Daughter of Samuel Lederer.

Charles Chaplin—Jew name: Israel Thonstein. Actor and producers. Born in London, England, on April 16, 1889. Family immigrated from Eastern Europe and settled in England in 1850. First appeared on stage at age of seven.

Sam Coslow—Songwriter. Born in New York City on December 27, 1902. Son of Harry Coslow and Rebecca Hirsch. Married Esther Muir.

George Cukor—Motion picture director. Born in New York City on July 7, 1899. Son of Victor Cukor and Helen Gross.

Bette Davis—Actress. Born in Lowell, Massachusetts, on April 5, 1908. Daughter of Harlow Davis and Ruth Favor.

Melvyn Douglas—Jew name: Hesselberg. Actor. Born in Macon, Georgia, on April 5, 1901. Son of Edward Hesselberg and Lena Shackelford. Married Helen Gahagan.

John Garfield—Jew name: Julius Garfinkle. Actor.

Ira Gershwin—Lyricist. Born in New York City on December 6, 1896. Son of Morris Gershwin and Rose Bruskin. Brother of George Gershwin, deceased composer. Married Lenore Strunsky.

Benjamin Glazer—Screen writer and producer. Born in Belfast, Ireland, on May 7, 1887. Son of Robert Glazer and Riva Miller.

Samuel Goldwyn—Jew name: Goldfish. Moving picture ex-

ecutive. Born in Warsaw, Poland, on August 27, 1882. Son of Abraham Goldfish. Married Blanche Lasky.

Benny Goodman—Band Leader. Born in Chicago, Illinois, on May 30, 1909. Son of David Goodman and Dora Grisinsky.

Harry Green—Jew name: Henry Blitzer. Actor. Born in New York City on April 1, 1892. Son of Maurice Blitzer and Bella Bergman. Married Alva Larsen.

William Gropper—Cartoonist. Born in New York City on December 3, 1897. Son of Harry Gropper and Penny Nidel. Cartoonist for Communist *New Masses* and *Daily Worker*. Married Sophie Frankle.

Oscar Hammerstein II—Librettist. Born in New York City on July 12, 1895. Son of William Hammerstein and Alice Nimmo. Married Dorothy Jacobson.

Moss Hart—Writer. Born in New York City on October 24, 1904. Son of Barnet Hart and Lillian Solomon.

Ben Hecht—Author. Born in New York City on February 28, 1894. Son of Joseph Hecht and Sarah Swernofsky. Married Rose Libman.

George Jessel—Comedian. Born in New York City on April 3, 1898. Son of Joseph Jessel and Charlotte Schwartz.

Al Jolson—Jew name: Asa Yoelson. Singer. Born in St. Petersburg, Russia, on May 28, 1888.

Sam Katz—Motion picture executive. Born in Yompola, Poland, in 1892. Son of Morris Katz and Sonia Sobile. Married Ida Balaban.

George S. Kaufman—Writer. Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on November 16, 1899. Son of Joseph and Nettie Kaufman. Married Beatrice Bakrow.

Norman Krasna—Author. Born in Long Island, New York on November 7, 1909. Son of Benjamin Krasna and Beatrice Mannison.

Hedy Lamarr—Jew name: Keisler. Actress. Born in Vienna, Austria. Daughter of Emil Keisler. Married Gene Markey and John Loder.

Jesse Lasky—Producer. Born in San Jose, California, on September 13, 1880. Son of Isaac Lasky and Sarah Platt. Married Bessie Gainnes.

John Howard Lawson—Writer. Born in New York City on September 25, 1895. Son of S. Levy Lawson and Belle Hart. Married Susan Edmond. Is now under sentence to prison for contempt of the United States Congress for refusing to deny membership in the Communist Party.

Francis Lederer—Actor. Born in Prague, Czechoslovakia, on November 6, 1906. Son of Joseph Lederer and Rosa Ornstein. Married Margo Bolado.

Mervyn Le Roy—Producer and Director. Born in San Francisco, California, on October 15, 1900. Son of Harry Le Roy and Edna Armer. Married Doris Warner, daughter of Harry Warner.

Mary Livingston—Jew name: Sadye Marks. Comedienne. Born in Seattle, Washington, on June 23, 1908. Daughter of David Marks and Esther Wagner. Married Benny Kubelsky who uses the stage name of Jack Benny.

Arthur Lubin—Director. Born in Los Angeles, California, on July 25, 1898. Son of William Lubin and Helen Bastheim.

Ernst Lubitsch—Director. Born in Berlin, Germany, on January 29, 1892. Son of Simon Lubitsch and Anna Lindenstedt. Married Pauline Frischberg.

Albert Maltz—Writer. Born in Brooklyn, New York, on October 8, 1908. Son of Bernard Maltz and Lena Sherry. Is now under sentence to prison for contempt of the United States Congress for refusing to deny membership in the Communist Party. Married Margaret Larkin.

Louis B. Mayer—Producer. Born in Minsk, Russia, on July 4, 1885. Son of Jacob Mayer and Sarah Meltzer. Married Margaret Shenberg.

Boris Morros—Jew name: Moroz. Music director. Born in St. Petersburg, Russia, on January 1, 1895. Son of Mendel Moroz and Malka Appelman. Married Catherine Modin.

Paul Muni—Jew name: Weisenfreund. Actor. Born in Lwow, Poland, on October 14, 1895. Son of Philip Weisenfreund and Sally Weisberg. First appeared on stage with Yiddish stock company. Married Belle Finkle.

George Jean Nathan—Critic. Born in Fort Wayne, Indiana,

on February 14, 1882. Son of Charles Nathan and Ella Nirdlinger.

Clifford Odets—Writer. Born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, on July 18, 1906. Son of Louis Odets and Pearl Geisinger. Married Luise Rainer.

Sam Ornitz—Writer. Born in New York City on November 15, 1890. Son of Morris Ornitz and Deborah Balisch. Married Sadie Lesser. Is now under sentence to prison for contempt of the United States Congress for refusing to deny membership in the Communist Party.

Dorothy Parker—Jew name: Rothschild. Writer. Born in West End, New Jersey, on August 22, 1893. Daughter of J. Henry Rothschild and Eliza Marston. Married Edwin Pond Parker II.

Parkyakarkas—Jew name: Harry Einstein. Comedian. Appeared on Eddie Cantor's radio program.

Joseph Pasternak—Musical Director. Born in Czenstochowa, Poland, on July 1, 1881. Son of Sigmund Pasternak and Dora Liebeskind. Married Helen Feirman.

Jan Peerce—Jew name: Pincus Perelmuth. Singer. Born in New York City on June 3, 1904. Son of Louis Perelmuth and Anna Posner. Married to Alice Kalmonowitz.

Irving Pichel—Director. Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on June 24, 1891. Son of Julius Pichel and Rachel Stadfeld. Married Violette Wilson.

Luise Rainer—Actress. Born in Vienna, Austria, on January 12, 1912. Daughter of Heinz Rainer and Emmy Koenigsberger. Married Clifford Odets.

Gregory Ratoff—Director. Born in Samara, Russia, on April 20, 1893. Married Eugenie Leontovitch.

Harry Revel—Songwriter. Born in New York City on December 21, 1905. Son of Jacob Revel and Rose Isaacsohn.

Elmer Rice—Jew name: Reizenstein. Playwright. Born in New York City on September 28, 1892. Son of Jacob Reizenstein and Fanny Lion. Married Hazel Levy.

Leo Robin—Lyricist. Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on April 6, 1895. Son of Max Robin and Fannie Finklepearl. Member of B'nai B'rith. Married Estelle Zwolinski.

Edward G. Robinson—Jew name: Emanuel Goldenberg. Actor. Born in Bucharest, Romania, on December 12, 1893. Son of Morris Goldenberg and Sarah Goldberg.

Harold Jacob Rome—Songwriter. Born in Hartford, Connecticut, on May 27, 1908. Son of Louis Rome and Ida Aronson. Married Florence Miles.

Morrie Ryskind—Writer. Born in New York City on October 20, 1895. Son of Abraham Ryskind and Ida Etelson. Married Mary House.

Joseph Schenck—Motion picture executive. Born in Russia on December 25, 1882.

Nicholas Schenck—Motion picture executive. Born in Russia in 1883.

David Selznick—Motion picture producer. Born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, on May 10, 1902. Son of Julius Selznick and Florence Sachs. Married Irene Mayer, daughter of Louis B. Mayer.

Sylvia Sidney—Jew name: Sophia Koskow. Actress. Born in New York City on August 8, 1910. Daughter of Victor Koskow and Rebecca Saperstein. Married Bennett Cerf; second marriage to Luther Adler.

Sid Silvers—Jew name: Silverstein. Comedian. Born in Brooklyn, New York, on January 1, 1904. Son of Jacob Silverstein and Mary Tannel. Married Burna Solomon.

Sam Spewack—Writer. Born in Russia on September 16, 1899. Son of Boris and Sema Spewack.

Dalton Trumbo—Writer. Born in Montrose, Colorado, on December 9, 1905. Son of Orus Bonham Trumbo and Maude Tillery. Married Cleo Fincher. Is now under sentence to prison for contempt of the United States Congress for refusing to deny membership in the Communist Party. Writes for Communist weekly *New Masses*.

Sophie Tucker—Jew name: Abuza. Singer. Born in Russia. Daughter of Charles and Jennie Abuza.

Walter Wanger—Jew name: Feuchtwanger. Motion picture director. Born in San Francisco, California, on July 11, 1894. Son of Sigmund Feuchtwanger and Stella Stetheimer. Married Joan Bennett.

Warner Brothers (Albert, Harry, Jack)—Motion picture executives. Sons of Benjamin Warner and Pearl Eichelbaum. Albert married Bessie Levy; Harry married Rea Levinson; Jack married Ann Page.

Keenan Wynn—Jew name: Frank Leopold. Actor. Son of Israel Leopold who used the stage name of Ed Wynn.

Adolph Zukor—Motion picture executive. Born in Ricse, Hungary, on January 7, 1873. Son of Jacob Zukor and Hannah Lieberman. Married Lottie Kaufman.

No End To the Jews In Hollywood

There are hundreds and thousands of them. Many have sneaked in across the border as refugees. Below we list other Jew Hollywood personalities for which research has not been completed because of the lack of time, but the following are all Jews:

Larry Adler, Lauren Bacall (Betty Weinstock), Morris Carnovsky, Norman Corwin, Jerome Chodorov, Lester Cole, Charles Einfeld, Douglas Fairbanks, Jr. (Ullman), Sylvia Fine (wife of Danny Kaye), Danny Kaye (Kaminsky), Anatole Litvak, Larry Parks, Dore Schary, Milton Sperling, Herman Shumlin, Leonard Bernstein, Julius Epstein, Philip Epstein, Michael Gold, Dashiell Hammett, Sam Levene, Emil Ludwig, Henry Morgan, Abe Polonsky, Paulette Goddard, Irwin Shaw, Herbert Biberman.

Warning To America!

The motion picture industry has more influence on this generation of children than any one factor. It is controlled by five Jews who are:

Louis B. Mayer, Jack Warner, Harry Warner, Nick Schenk, Joe Schenk.

CHAPTER XIII

PATRIOTIC RESEARCH BUREAU

I quote Elizabeth Dilling.

Let me give the last lines of the book, the uncanny summing up—and mind you this was printed in 1924—25 years ago, by a man who saw the plan in action! He quotes a very revolutionary statement by one Wilhelm Marr who agitated the revolution in 1848 in Germany, which was Marxist. He writes: "During many years Marr was a member of different secret societies of that time in which the Jews played the leading role and he had a violent and almost sadistic hatred of Christianity and carried on a fierce propaganda with a view to its destruction. . . . That was Wilhelm Marr before the revolution of 1848.

"But when it had been accomplished, he commenced to see that Israel alone had profited from it—about 1860 his work, *The Mirror of Judaism*, appeared which provoked violent indignation among German Jews. In spite of the political success of Bismark, crowned in 1866 by the defeat of Austria and in 1871 by victory over France—which broadened pan-Germanism and aspiration towards messianic German leadership in Europe—in spite of that, Wilhelm Marr regarded the future of Germany and of all Christian states with the greatest pessimism and this he expressed in his book, *The Conquest of Judaism over Germanism*. This book which appeared in 1879," says our Russian author, "acquires in our epoch the character of prophecy in part accomplished and partly in process of being accomplished. This is what Wilhelm Marr said in 1879:

"I declare aloud, without the least ironical intention, the triumph of Judaism in world history; I publish the official report of the lost battle, of the victory of Bismark over France (1871) and at that time His Serene Highness is considered by Jewry like Emperor . . . by Christians. . . . Who has had a real profit from the war between Germany and France?

Jewry, in the person of a handful of Jewish bankers and courtiers. We others, we Germans, have obtained an abstract result, an ideal, the power to consider ourselves as 'imperials,' and contenting ourselves with an Empire of Dreams. . . .

"And they, the Jews—I say it without pleasantry—they are the finest and most precious 'Friends of the Empire,' in Germany, for that empire was created entirely to offer them the finest State positions. . . ."

"A sketch, tracing the victory of Judaism over the other peoples of Europe, then Wilhelm Marr says: 'The coming of Jewish Caesarism — I base this affirmation on a profound conviction—is only a question of time—Judaism will have world domination. The twilight of the gods has already arrived for us. You are the Lords.' We the slaves. Forward Victor! Woe to the Vanquished! If I am permitted to make a request—it is that my readers preserve this present work and transmit it as an inheritance to their children, asking them in turn to give it to their children.

"I make no pretense of regarding myself as a prophet, but I am profoundly penetrated with the opinion put forth here that before four generations there will be absolutely not a single function in the State, not excepting the highest, which will not be in the possession of the Jews. . . . At this actual hour, Russia alone, among all the European States, still opposes with resistance, the official recognition of an alien invasion. Russia is the last rampart against which the Jews have raised up their last entrenchment, and to judge according to the march of events, the capitulation of Russia is only a matter of time. . . . In that enormous empire, Judaism will find that time of Archimedian aid which will permit it to definitely tear from its hinges the entire European Occidental world.

"That elastic spirit of intrigue of the Jews will plunge Russia into a revolution such as the world, in truth, has as yet never seen the like. . . .

"In Russia, Judaism occupies a situation such that it is doubtful that it will be thrown back. When it throws Russia to earth, it will have nothing further to fear from the attacks of anyone. When it takes possession in Russia of all State functions, as it

has with us, then the Jews will officially undertake the destruction of Europe.' "

Voice from the Pit

An outfit in New York City has assembled an album of phonograph records which carry the speeches of Roosevelt. This album is being sold for \$24.50. My name for this haunting review of hypocritical discourses is "A VOICE FROM THE PIT." Following is a summary of Roosevelt crimes which are sufficient to brand him forever as a black mark on American history and one to be remembered only as a hypocrite and a demagogue.

1. He corrupted the congress with the taxpayers' money.
2. He violated all the rules of constitutional and traditional precedent by attempting to pack the Supreme Court with politicians in harmony with his whims.
3. He cooperated with the assassins of Huey Long.
4. He used the Internal Revenue Department to coerce and intimidate opposition.
5. He permitted his wife to racketeer money out of the public by using the influence of the White House.
6. Prior to his election he participated in two blue sky stock selling schemes: (a) German marks; (b) stock in a slot machine syndicate.
7. He permitted his sons to borrow money without credit, knowing that they could not have borrowed the money without White House pressure.
8. He lied about the Atlantic Charter and later in his own words admitted there was none.
9. He promised no war while plotting war.
10. He referred to "Pearl Harbor" as a sneak attack though he himself knew that the Japs were on their way to attack Pearl Harbor. He allowed the boys at Pearl Harbor to die when he could have saved their lives.
11. Through his aide, Harry Hopkins, he blackmailed the leadership of the Republican Party.
12. He promoted mongrelization of black and white while

taking advantage of a restriction covenant which prohibited a negro from buying land adjoining his Warm Springs estate.

13. He permitted racketeers to flourish on the infantile paralysis March of Dimes gag.
14. To please Joe Stalin, he turned Earl Browder, head of the Communist Party, out of jail.
15. He sent a hundred thousand American boys to death and wounds after Japan had offered to surrender completely, merely to gratify his ego.
16. He served the will of the Jews.
(I know all Smith said to be true. Herewith I confirm it.—Murray)

The Tell-Tale Funk-Hole

In *Gothic Ripples*, No. 11, we quoted the *Times* of 15th January, 1946, as saying that the construction of the suite of offices used by Churchill and his War Cabinet 100 feet below the surface in Down St. Station was begun in March 1939.

Now we learn from Lord Ismay (reported in *Evening Standard*, 17th March, 1948), that work was started there in 1937! We take it, therefore, that the war was then decided upon.

Jewish Wars

Have the great wars for Jewry: the Boer War, the Spanish-American War, World Wars I and II, inspired in survivors greater love for Jewry? How gaily did F.D.R., with his Jewish ancestry, lie us unwillingly into World War II at a cost of a million casualties! No wonder grateful Jewry devotes a whole book of tribute entitled: *Franklin Delano Roosevelt—the Tribute of the Synagogue*, with the Foreword by Red Rabbi Stephen S. Wise. Each Rabbi gives his tribute a title. They are fulsome drools. Some titles are: "Now He, Too, Belongs to the Ages," by the very Red Rabbi Louis L. Mann, compares F.D.R. to Moses, as do most of the tributes, and goes into emotional sobbing; tells that F.D.R.'s death caused "strong men to weep unashamed in the streets," and, to quote:

"I sat beside him when he dedicated our bridge in Chicago in

1937 and advocated the 'Quarantine of aggressors'. . . . Roosevelt instructed the late Ambassador Dodd" (as Red as they come) "to protest to Hitler against his fiendish treatment of the Jews. . . . The Chicago speech gave isolationists the opportunity of calling him a warmonger' and nothing happened until Japan united us at Pearl Harbor. . . . Had we followed him then, millions of lives might have been saved." (Meaning Jewish lives, E. D.)

America Last

Describing Roosevelt's "obstacles" to getting us into war for Jewry immediately, the Rabbi takes up national sovereignty as one, neutrality as the second, and isolationism as the third. To quote:

"With a genius as uncanny as it was inexplicable, he found a way to circumvent the Johnson Act which forbade us to sell ammunition to any nation that was indebted to us from World War I . . . with both the Senate and the House unwilling to repeal the Johnson Act, came Lend-Lease! A stroke of genius! That was a horse of another color. It wasn't selling, it was lending; it wasn't giving it was leasing. . . . A technicality to be sure! But a technicality that saved America and the world. Only on such a pretext were we able, while 'at peace' technically . . . to retool our factories to prepare for the inevitable conflict by accelerating the production of munitions."

(Nevertheless, that Act violated both the Land and Loan Constitution; for which, Roosevelt was subject to impeachment; as he was when he gave to an Arab king, a \$250,000 airplane.—Murray)

CHAPTER XIV

GOTHIC RIPPLES

An occasional report on the Jewish Question issued for the Jew-wise by Arnold Leese's Anti-Jewish Information Bureau, 20 Pewley Hill, Guildford, Surrey, England.

Malan's Victory

Malan, like his rival Pirow, is only a democratic politician with a reputation for following the mob rather than leading it. There is no danger yet of South Africa leaving the Empire. But there will be, unless Britain ceases to be Jewish. If Britain regains the control of its own affairs, there is no real obstacle to white unity in South Africa.

In 1939, the chief points in the Nationalist Party policy were Segregation of Black from White and complete stoppage of Jewish immigration. Malan is sloppy on the Jewish issue; here are two of his public statements:

"If the Jews were prepared to become Christians, and lead a Christian life, they would be allowed to join the Nationalist Party" (reported *Cape Times*, 30th July 1937). And they would destroy it!

"I believe in a dictatorship by the people" (same report). This is sheer democratic humbug.

A sounder item from Malan's speeches is the following, reported in the same newspaper of the 9th November 1938:

"Behind Communism and Liberalism there was a power which had grown tremendously of late—a power that made itself felt during the last elections. That power was Jewry." . . . "They disseminated and propagated these doctrines of equality because they wanted no race or colour discrimination."

Although Malan is in nominal power in South Africa, do not forget that the Jews own it; and that the diamond and gold rackets will go on just the same. The Stock Exchange column

of the *London Times*, 5th June says: "Dr. Malan had an encouraging meeting with Sir Ernest Oppenheimer and other mining leaders." Oppenheimer and Rothschild are synonymous terms!

The Day After Tomorrow

The monthly periodical *Tomorrow* presents us with a problem in its May issue which contains well-informed anti-Jewish material and we sincerely wish we could recommend our readers to subscribe to it. But our experience in the anti-Jewish fight is long! We note that Social Credit (we have seen Major Douglas) Courses of "study" in the bastard "science" of Psychology, Reincarnation (Kolisko suggest Golden Dawn to us) and the Fortean Society (Charles Fort's greatest friend was the communist Theodore Dreiser) all receive advertisement in the magazine. The Editor is Mr. N. V. Dagg, who was a member of the Christengemeinschaft (Gollanez and other Jews) and he wrote for *Search* (Editor, the Jew Schonfield) of the Search Society (Presidents: Jews Moses Gaster and R. Eisler).

We haven't recovered our breath since reading Sir Oswald Mosley's signed article in his paper, *Union*, of the 15th May headed "RACES: the First Reality of European Union." That Race is the First Reality in all Politics has been taught by us since 1926, and, after 22 years, Oswald has tumbled to it!

Unfortunately, neither his staff have any knowledge of the subject, and he talks glibly of "we" and "us" as though he were himself of Nordic race.

By using two looking-glasses, Sir Oswald might get a glimpse of his own side-face and compare it with some illustration of a Hither Asiatic, or even a Dinaric, in some race-book—if he can find one, since the Jews have practically destroyed all books on race. Or he might have a good look at the Editor of his own paper. Neither of the two men appear to us to have any relationship to the Nordic and Mediterranean Races which give the British their National character.

—Arnold Leese.

Intense Social Irritation

Mr. N. Jaques, M.P. in the Canadian House of Commons,

12th April, said: "I am only repeating what I have read in dozens of U. S. papers, that the future Arab people, and, if you like, of the Moslems, depends, not on any question of fundamental rights but upon the Jewish vote in the United States."

The *Times* of 25th May says: "The effect of the efforts of Congressmen with Jewish constituents on E.C.A. should not be underrated. If the President finds it necessary to trim his sails to the Zionist wind, Congressmen cannot be expected to be any more courageous."

But the Editor of the Kosher Fascist organ *Union* says in its issue of 27th March: "We consider there are far more important matters of grave import to the British people to be discussed than the status and influence of a small racial minority in our midst which may be capable of causing intense social irritation but cannot ultimately alter the destiny of nations so much in the present period as in the past."

Examples of "intense social irritation" in the past and caused by Jews occur, after deep thought, to the Editor of *Gothic Ripples*—they are: The South African War, the First World War, the Second World War, the Bolshevik Revolution, the Jewish Invasion of Palestine and the Federal Reserve System in the U.S.A. Our readers will be able to supply plenty of other examples.

Adrien Arcand, the Canadian anti-Jewish leader, with seven of his supporters has received permission, on application, from the Canadian Minister of Justice to sue for One Million Dollars compensation for their war-time internment. So the case will be decided in the Canadian Courts.

Race Patriots' Victimisation

Mr. Justice Wennerstrum, of the Iowa Supreme Court, was one of three American Judges assigned to hear the case against a group of German Generals accused of murdering hostages. Eight of the accused got imprisonment and two were acquitted. The day after the verdict the Judge was interviewed by one of the *Chicago Daily Tribune* staff. That paper reports in its issue 28th February:

The judge regretted having accepted the invitation to preside

at the trials. . . . As the Judge, with his midwesterner's sense of fair play put it:

"The high ideals announced as the motive for creating these tribunals have not been evident. The prosecution has failed to maintain objectivity aloof from vindictiveness, aloof from personal ambitions for convictions.' The Judge went on to specify. Many lawyers, interpreters, clerks and researchers employed by the prosecution were recently naturalised Americans who had personal reasons for hating the Nazis. The prosecution sought to withhold certain documentary evidence from the defense and resented the judges' insistence on fair play in this regard. The judge said that the prosecution depended largely on 'confessions' of men who had been held 2½ years in prison, 'a form of duress in itself' as the judge put it."

We ourselves believe that the worst thing that ever happened in all Europe's long history were the "trials" of the defeated Nazis, and everything connected with the contemptible business. They prove conclusively that the government of Britain is Jewish. Also U.S.A.

"The American authorities in the U.S. Zone of Germany recently refused to extradite two war criminals, formerly Mayors of Polish towns, to Poland on the grounds that the principal witnesses against them were Jewish D.P.'s who "cannot be considered as objective and impartial.'" (*Jewish Chronicle*, 21st May 1948). So we suppose someone will get the sack!

Pétain Speaks

Here is a copy of a letter from Marshal Pétain dated the 23rd April last to the Minister in charge of him:

"Here in this cell it has come to my ears that a commission has been formed to request my release. I wish to thank those who have taken this initiative but I, conscious of the services which I rendered my country, personally ask nothing and never intend to ask anything. All my thought is in the first place directed to those who now lie in prison because they obeyed me. What is important for France is that she herself be freed. As far as I am concerned, I have made the sacrifice of my person and I only hope for the unity of all the French."

The source of our information is the Portuguese newspaper, *A Nacao*.

Arab Items

The Arab Office in London on the 14th May made a statement which contains the Palestine situation in the fewest possible words: "the mandate," it says, "provided for the establishment of a national home for one people in the country of another."

The *Jewish Chronicle* of 28th May, gave us some news we were daily expecting: "The Egyptians are understood to be complaining about the quality of arms supplied to them by Britain."

Here is a Red Indian proverb which we strongly recommend to the notice of Arab friends:

"Man rob me once shame on him
Man rob me twice, shame on me."

Don't Forget These

James W. Gerard, pre-war Ambassador to Germany, speaking in East Orange, New Jersey, U.S.A.: "I want to state that if the American nation ever gets the idea that the Jewish race and communism are synonymous, there is a possibility of a pogrom in the United States that will make those of the Czar's era in Russia look like a small parade." (Speech reported in *New York Times*, 8th October 1934.) Well, would not that be better than a war?

Mr. Carveth Wells, the author of the book *Kapoot*, and a well known explorer, wrote to Col. E. N. Sanctuary, the anti-Jewish worker, as follows: "In many places in Russia, I saw . . . very flattering portraits of Mr. Roosevelt entitled 'The next Communist President of the United States,' " Most anti-Jewish workers regarded Roosevelt and his New Deal as both Communistic and Jewish. (Date of the above quoted letter 9/3/35.) We know it to be Sovietism by Stealth, and it is among the surviving New Dealers that the Soviets have their most reliable Fifth Columnists.

Prime Minister Ben Gurion of Israel declared (*Jewish Chronicle*, 20th August 1948): "The Jews would not side either with

the East or West in any world conflict, but would seek to preserve the strictest neutrality." This statement was made at Zionist Labour Congress on 15th August.

The Jew E. Laserson, writes in *Jewish Chronicle*, 8th April 1949: "Yet, Israel is determined to keep neutral in any new world conflict."

Thus, the Jews will proclaim neutrality in a war which will actually be caused by themselves for the destruction of Europe.

It will be quite awkward, won't it, if the Jew Shinwell, as War Minister of this country, belongs to the Neutrals? Because the Jews proclaim: "We are one people" (on page 138 of the first-quoted publication above). Work that out for yourselves, Democrats: you put him there; we didn't. Or try this one: Who is in possession of the Atom Bomb secrets in the U.S.A.? More Neutrals? Raises quite a problem, doesn't it?

Tito the Russian

More data are now available concerning the substitution of a Russian for the original Tito (the Croat, Josef Broz) which we announced as long ago as 9th July 1946.

In a book, *Reason in Revolt* (Blandford Press, 1948) by an ex-Red, the author, F. Copeman describes how he met Tito serving with the International Brigade in Spain at the end of November 1936 under the name Shapayev. Tito was then in charge of Perpignan and later was Commander of the "Dmitrov" Battalion. The book also contains a photograph (page 81) showing Tito as the Dinaric type whom we recognise as the original Josef Broz. On page 165, Copeman says he met Tito again in Moscow at a meeting of the Comintern European Committee in November 1938, so that no substitution had taken place up to then. This disposes of the yarn (described in *Gothic Ripples* as a side-tracking report) that Broz never returned from Spain but afterwards was impersonated by a Jew called Hafner.

In *Tito's Republic* (Coldharbour Press, 1948) Mr. Radulovic, former Reuter's correspondent in Belgrade, reports (page 37) that Mihailovitch himself received the present-day Tito in August 1941 at Strugunik as a Soviet leader who had come to Yugoslavia to organize the Reds for the Russians and about

whom there was a rumour that he was really the Russian Vladimir Lebedev. This is not the way in which Mihailovitch would speak of a Croat native of Yugoslavia. Lebedev was obviously passed off as "Tito" shortly before August 1941. That is no doubt why the present-day East-Baltic-race type Tito (Lebedev) remains secretive to newspaper reporters about his supposed fighting with the Reds in Spain; he was never in Spain and would trip up over detail. Mihailovitch was shot so that he could never reveal the fraud. But it is impossible that the British Government cannot know that "Tito" is not a Yugoslav but a Russian. Why the silence?

London County Council Elections

There was a tendency for Jew candidates to poll from 50 to 500 votes less than Gentile members of the same political ticket in a constituency; probably these votes roughly represent the few who at least recognise the Jew as an alien—although they cannot be regarded as really Jew-wise.

The Jew Sir Percy Harris headed the poll in Bethnal Green, as did the Jew Dr. B. Homa at Hackney South; sheer Jewish votes were probably responsible. The Jew F. W. Lawrence did it at Paddington South, perhaps because of the direct Jewish control over the local Conservative organisation. One half of the Communist candidates were Jews.

Islington East covered itself with glory by electing at least two Jews out of three successful candidates. The "fiddling" over the election of Aldermen added at least three Jews who had been rejected by "democracy!"

Miss A. Brittain, Conservative, Camberwell & Dulwich, had a Jewish grandmother. The white wife of the Jew Rt. Hon. G. R. Strauss also retained her seat for Labour.

Judaeo-Masonic France

There is a fresh wave of persecution of anti-Jewish patriots conducted by the Judaeo-Masonic Government of France. Many arrests have been made and the paper *L'Epoque* has been heavily fined for claiming that foreign Jews are flooding the French medical profession.

Digging In London 3949

The racial degeneration of the people of North London has now reached such a pitch that if some catastrophe were suddenly to wipe out all life there, and if, say 2,000 years later, scientists were to examine the skeletons of the slain inhabitants, they would probably conclude that the English of the present day were by race Alpine and Hither Asiatic.

Hush! Hush! Mr. Mark Chapman Walker is appointed Chief Publicity Officer of the Conservative Central Office. We presume that one of his chief qualifications for the post is that he was engaged in August 1948 on special hush-hush work at Jerusalem. It would be interesting to know what this business was, seeing that Bernadotte was murdered in September for planning that the Arabs should have the Negeb.

Not Blockheads—Just Freemasons

The Lynskey Tribunals (Yiddle Fiddle) Report mentions the names of the following, all of whom we know to be Jews: Sir Maurice Bloch, R. W. Liversidge, Sidney Stanley (whom it calls a "Pole"), Harry, Abraham and Archie Sherman, H. Lass, Alfred Cope, H. Teper, Isaac Wolfson, M. Wulkan, H. A. Siepmann, Cyril J. Ross, F. C. Price, Jacob Harris and A. Bieber. Yet, nowhere in the Report can we find that the members of this Tribunal noticed, or desired it to be noticed by their readers that the atmosphere around Belcher and Gibson was (to put it mildly) Jewish and not British.

The three members of the Tribunal were Judge Lynskey, Mr. G. R. Upjohn K.C. and Mr. G. R. Vick K.C. It is our experience that many barristers may be clever at their disgusting profession but blockheads in ordinary human affairs.

Hungary

According to the *News Review* of 16th December, the Jew Rakosi's chief lieutenants in Hungary are four other Jews and a Gentile. The four Jews are: E. Gero, J. Revai, Z. Vas and M. Farkas. The Gentile is L. Rajk. Bolshevism is Jewish and the terrorist period is always managed by a majority of Jew

officials. Then, when the regime is established, puppets like Stalin, Tito and Bierut are shoved forward into prominence whilst the Jews work from the rear, like Kaganovitch, Varga and Asberg, in Russia; Pyade and Bebler in Yugoslavia; and Berman, Amsterdamski and Braniewsky in Poland.

Smearing and The Law

Why does Victor Kravchenko (author of *I Chose Freedom*) worry about bringing any action against Reds and Jews for libel? Does he not know that smears by such people are the best testimonials any opponent of Jewish Bolshevism could have? The editor of *Gothic Ripples* undoubtedly holds the world's record as the target of foul libel (see *Gothic Ripples*, No. 12, page 2) but only an ass goes to law about such things. The Jew plan is: First, smear; then, when the target takes action, ruin him with legal procrastination and costs!

New Anti-Hitler Story

A fresh yarn is now being tried by the Jews to discredit Hitler. It is said to originate in a pamphlet published in Amsterdam in 1933, the title of which in English was *The Money Sources of National Socialism* by Sidney Warburg, son of the Jew Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb & Co. This booklet is said to have been bought up by the agents of High Finance and of the Nazis but a copy was preserved and got into the hands of a Swiss editor who republished parts of it in *Financial World History* (Zurich 1936).

In a few words, the case may be stated that Hitler was financed in 1929 by the Directors of the Federal Reserve Board, Rockefeller and the Royal Dutch Oil Co., and other International Financiers. The object of these gentry is said to have been the intimidation of France whose financial strength was feared. When one reads on, one learns that it was not until the Spring of 1933 that Sidney Warburg became "disillusioned" as to Hitler's intentions towards the Jews! Well, he must have been a nit-wit like those who credit the rotten story! The worst case that could be made against Hitler by these authors is that Hitler

was clever enough to get the Jews money and use it for their destruction

South African Affairs

Mr. Eric Louw, South African Minister of Economic Affairs, who in the past has made brilliant anti-Jewish speeches, has now followed his boss Malan into the Jewish fold.

The Jew J. Nossel has been admitted as a member of Malan's Nationalist Party in South Africa and is founder of a scheme for the formation of an organisation of South African Jews to support the Party! We understand, however, that the ban on Jews has not been officially withdrawn.

"Lysenkoism"

Professor T. D. Lysenko, President of the Soviet Academy of Science, has endeavoured, by attacking orthodox genetics and Mendelism, to cast Science in the mould of Marxism. In other words, if the races of men are not equal, bang goes the Soviet ideology. Western Scientists have exposed this Bolshevik swindler and have labelled his Marx-petrified "science" by the name of "Lysenkoism."

But Lysenkoism is no new thing. Today it is being practised by Bolsheviks, but for years it has flourished under the Hidden Hand of Jewry. Yet, there has been no general exposure of it until now. Scientists who obstructed the teaching of Race Equality were liable either to lose their jobs or to die suddenly. Archeologists who did it, or politicians who did it, were dealt with as Professor L. A. Waddell was treated (his books became unobtainable after his death) or as Hitler was destroyed.

The result of unopposed Lysenkoism in Britain over many years has been that the average Briton, to his ruin, knows nothing about his own Race. Believes that his ancestors painted themselves with woad, and allows his politicians to deal with the alien world as if all men and women of all countries are equal and require the same treatment. That is why we have on our Book List the *Five Races of Europe* by George Pile.

The "French" delegate to the Ruhr Conference held in London in November last was the Jew Alphant!

The Jew Benjamin V. Cohen is appointed by President Truman as Acting Chief of the U.S.A. Delegation to Uno. Well, that ought to settle the Palestine business!

Morals and The Moral

A debate recently took place in the House of Lords, led by the Archbishop of Canterbury, on the lowered moral standards and the increase in crime in this country which has been so evident of late. The Archbishop said "the old homely virtues of honesty and truthfulness were vanishing." Then he went into the supposed causation of all this. Never once did he touch upon the one thing that really matters . . . racial degeneration in the population by the importation of alien races—the cause also of the decline of Ancient Greece and Rome.

Jews in the News

Otto Frankfurter, son of the Jew Judge Felix Frankfurter, is now economic specialist in the office of the U. S. A. representative of the Paris force of E.C.A. In his earlier career, this Jew has been known to the police as Theodore Wilbur, Ned Frankfort, E. J. Walter, W. J. Dawson and B. B. Braun. We owe this information to the well known U. S. A. Aryan Journalist Westbrook Pegler who also gives a list of Otto's prison sentences, which we haven't space to record.

The First Real Declaration of War

In January, 1934, "Natcha Retch" published an article from the Zionist leader Vladimir Jabotinsky, founder of Revisionist Zionism, in which he wrote:—

"The fight against Germany has been carried on for months by every Jewish community, conference, congress, trade organization, by every Jew in the world. There is reason to believe that our part in this struggle will be of general value. *We shall let loose a spiritual and a material war of the whole world against Germany.* Germany's ambition is to become a great nation again, to reconquer her lost territories and colonies. *Our Jewish interests on the other hand demand the complete destruction of Germany. The German nation is collectively and*

individually a danger for us Jews. Germany has always been governed by men hostile to Jewry, with the exception of the time when she was under Jewish influence. We can therefore in no circumstances permit Germany to become strong under the present Government." (Our underlining).

Why Currency Reform Was Necessary In Germany

We have not seen in any newspaper this month a reference to the cause of the necessity for the drastic currency measures taken in Germany. In the *Times* as long ago as September 16, 1946, it was said: "Notes taken in army-canteens or indeed issued by Army Paymasters are of Russian origin, and, being virtually identical with the British and American notes, have flooded into the zones . . . without any possibility of control."

Actually *Gothic Ripples* of 22nd December 1945 (nine months before the *Times*) notified its readers that the plates by which these notes were produced were lent to Russia who printed billions of them. The American Treasury was then in the hands of the Jew Morgenthau.

Indecent

Mr. A. V. Alexander, Minister of Defence, speaking at Edinburgh on the 2nd May lectured the Soviets, saying:—"To try to force their system of government on people who did not look at things in the same way as they did was neither decent nor diplomatic."

That is what we always thought ourselves about Denazification.

Abnormal

The Swedish Race-patriot Einer Aberg, writes to say that the attempt on the part of the Jewish Money Power to have him certified has failed. But he himself admits that he is abnormal—because he speaks the truth about the Jews!

Quite a large number of Britons have crossed the German frontier preferring the life in defeated Germany rather than that in Jewish Britain. Most of them get arrested and imprisoned by the Control Commission. We think it would be better

if they had stuck it out in Britain and tried to make it British.

The Nizam of Hyderabad is a man of parts and has an active-minded son. In 1939, a Fascist State had been planned for Hyderabad but the outbreak of the war prevented development. Write for *The Fascist*, September 1939 (2d post free from the Editor *Gothic Ripples*). His State is marked for liquidation by the non-Muslims.

Presidential

"George Washington couldn't tell a lie. Roosevelt couldn't tell the truth. Truman couldn't tell the difference," says *The Individualist* of Virginia, U. S. A. We suggest that the next President won't care a damn what he "tells."

The Facts Relating To the Berne Protocols Case

In their efforts to discredit the authenticity of the Protocols, the Jews have combined in a world-wide campaign of misrepresentation about the suit at Berne. One example will suffice as a pattern for all:—

"The ruling of the Court on the 14th May 1935 was that the Protocols were forged and faked."

In 1935 "Swiss" Jews brought an action against Swiss National Socialists under Swiss Law which allows for prohibition of sale of trashy literature. The Judge appointed experts to go into the matter and adjourned the case. These witnesses were heard in October 1934 and the case was again adjourned. On the 14th May 1935 the judgment was given declaring the Protocols a forgery and demoralizing literature, and the defendants were fined.

They appealed. The Court of Appeal delivered its judgment on the 1st November 1937; it reversed the verdict of the Lower Court, and acquitted the defendants excepting one of them who had to pay a small fine of 100 francs on account of some literature warning Swiss girls to avoid Jews, but this had nothing to do with the Protocols.

In giving its verdict, the Court of Appeal also criticised severely the choice of expert witnesses by the Lower Court. As to the matter of authenticity of the Protocols, all the Court of Ap-

peal said was that their authenticity had not been proved and that the Lower Court had no business to concern itself with the question of authenticity as the Bernese Law did not apply to polemical literature but only to immoral publications. The President declared that the question of authenticity was irrelevant to the consideration of whether an immoral publication was involved.

Thus the Berne Case settled nothing at all about Authenticity. But the Jews have given the game away by their constant repetition of misrepresentation of what did happen there. Apart from that, the nature of the forces behind the Lower Court's verdict may be estimated by the following quotation from the *Jewish Daily Post* (London) of 28th April 1935:

"That the volume (the Protocols) is an important forgery goes without saying . . . there is no longer any question of proving or disproving the allegations. That matter is settled. What is now important is that the refutation be given the widest publicity. The judgment must be spread abroad."

And that, mark you, was written a fortnight before the judgment was given!

Since then, a respectable and well-known Jewish lawyer of New York, Henry H. Klein, has broadcast that the Protocols are in fact the World Plot of the Jewish Sanhedrin.

Arnold Leese.

The Power Behind the U. S. Presidency

Mr. W. Smith, who was for many years private secretary to "Billy" (William Ashley) Sunday, the Evangelist, makes a statement on oath before a Notary Public of Wayne, Michigan. The statement is to the following effect: President Coolidge, shortly before his term of office expired, said publicly that he did not choose to compete again for the Presidency of the U. S. A.

Shortly afterwards, Billy Sunday interviewed him. Coolidge told him that after taking office, he found himself unable to carry out his election promises or to make the slightest move towards clean government. He was forced and driven by threats, even murder-threats, to carry out the orders of the Jews.

Billy Sunday made public this statement of Coolidge. There followed a general press attack upon the evangelist. Then his son was framed and committed suicide, whilst the father's death was hastened in sorrow for the loss.

Burning Bush

If any of our readers have been to the entertainment—'The Burning Bush' at the New Lindsay Theatre, they may like to read the actual facts of the Jewish Ritual Murder on which the play was based, namely the Tisza Eszlar case of 1882 which is described in the book *My Irrelevant Defence*, pages 29 and 30, by Arnold Leese. The case is particularly instructive to the student of methods of Jewish suppression of truth.

(Now the reader will understand why Martin Luther wrote the book *The Jews and Their Lies*.—Murray)

Jews In the News

The Jew Basil Henriques has toured Australia advising and addressing meetings on all fields of social service! Surely some Anglo-Saxon could have been found for that? Yet, this Jew worked under the auspices of the British Council!

The U. S. A. Ambassador to Ceylon is the Jew Felix Cole.

The United Kingdom Trade Adviser in the U. S. S. is the Jew Neville Blond, whose wife is daughter of the Jew Sir Simon Marks of Marks & Spencer.

The Jew R. Welensky is chief of a delegation to London from Northern Rhodesia in favour of uniting the Rhodesias.

A Jew called Colonel E. Braniewsky has been made Commander-in-Chief of the Polish Youth Organization in which it is expected to "train" two million young people of both sexes this year.

Jews represent 5 per cent of the South African "White" population, says Lewis Sowden, speaking to the Theodor Herzl Society in London recently.

The Jew Sir David Waley will represent the United Kingdom in the Economic Commission for Europe at Geneva "as alternate to the Minister of State" (*Times* 13th April).

Communist Deputy Jean Villon who is training 200,000 Reds

in France for militant activities is a Jew, real name Ginsberger.

The Secretary-General of the Council set up for the European Economic Recovery organisation's Council is the Jew R. Marjolin.

Daniel Levi is "French" Ambassador to India.

Rossocampo

President Roosevelt is dead, but not Eleanor. It is very necessary to remember that this woman was distantly related to her late husband, and is herself a Roosevelt. Both are distant descendants of Nicholas Roosevelt, son of the Jewish Claus van Rosenvelt and of a Jewish mother named Samuels. We repeat distant; and we repeat Jewish. Eleanor is actually niece of President Theodore Roosevelt. Mr. Chase S. Osborn, formerly Governor of Michigan, in an interview given to a leading newspaper of St. Petersburg, Florida, in 1934 said he knew the family well and that the original Rosenvelts were called Roosocampo when they lived in Spain. All these names: Roosevelt, Rosenfeld, Rosenvelt, Rossocampo mean Red Field.

Roosevelt's own reputation has now been torn to pieces by contemporary historians. It is necessary to remember that Eleanor is still with us to carry on his work. The late Dies Committee on un-American Activities proved that she had associated herself with many Communist fronts which they identified. She is now busy "smearing" Miss E. Bentley so as to discredit the latter's charges of espionage in high quarters in Washington on behalf of the Soviets.

The Katyn Massacre Again

In the *Jewish War of Survival* (Leese), Chap. I is quoted Alexander Karensky, the Jewish Premier of Russia before the Bolsheviks took over, as revealing in the *New Leader* (USA 14th October, 1943, p. 5) that Gen. Sikorski, Commandre-in-Chief of the Polish Army, knew for at least two years before the German discovery of the Katyn pit of dead that these Polish Officers had disappeared; but the General remained silent (says Karensky) because of the effect that the mystery would have on his Polish Army. The Russians had murdered in cold blood

10,000 Polish Officer prisoners in Katyn Forest in 1940. When this was discovered in 1943, they said the Germans had done it. At the time, the *Daily Sketch* shamelessly stated: "It is recognised in diplomatic quarters that refusal to accept the testimonies of the Soviet Commission would finally close the door to Russo-Polish rapprochement."

Recently, a former Polish Army Captain B. Mlynarski, of East Baltic race and whose first wife was a Jewess, has revealed to the *Los Angeles Examiner* that he is a survivor from one of the parties of prisoners sent to Katyn, having been left on board a prison train when his fellows (none had had food for 5 days) were taken off it at Gniezdovo on the upper Dnieper and were removed in wagons to Katyn. He says the Russians had tried to indoctrinate their prisoners without much success and "so they took the attitude that Poles were not worth their gruel and bread." The slaughter "was hushed up by military authorities, by the President of the U. S. A. and by Winston Churchill because Russia was then our Ally."

The statue of the President is now in Grosvenor Square, and where will Winston's not be?

It is not known that the internment of anti-Jewish Britons under Regulation 18b in the war, was done on the instructions of the late Jewish President F. D. Roosevelt!

The Jew Lt.-Col. S. J. Cole was employed from 1942 to 1946 at the Colonial Office in charge of Prisoners-of-War and Civilian Internees Department.

In Cuba, daily broadcasts advocate the expulsion of Jews.

Franco is faltering. He has agreed with the Egyptian and Greek Governments to give rights of Spanish citizenship to certain Sephardic Jews living in those countries.

Mugs' Corner

Do you really believe, Mr. Mug-in-the-Street that such nonentities as Truman, Stalin and Atlee supervise the Governments respectively of the Three Great "Powers"? Look at their portraits!

Democratic Policy

Under "Democracy," Britain will continue to allow Jews, who have not the slightest claim to Palestine, to gain free possession of the most valuable spot in the whole world. Britain, under Democracy, will continue to exist with her Jewish masters until the time arrives to destroy her altogether instead of only partially.

The Jew T. Cyprian has been appointed Attorney-General and Public Prosecutor in Poland.

The Jew J. E. Jacobs has been made Ambassador for the U. S. A. in Prague in place of the Jew L. Steinhardt.

Atom Bomb Secrets

The Congressional Committee for the investigation of un-American Activities has announced that Soviet espionage groups succeeded in getting secret information concerning Atom Bomb developments to representatives of the Soviet Government. What wonderful sleuthing! Why, any Jew-wise man knew that such was inevitable by merely noting the Jew names of those whom the Mugs of Democracy have placed in charge of the Atom Bomb research. Bolshevism is Jewish and so is the Atomic Energy Commission. Well, we suppose we had better remind readers of the following appointments:

Chairman of UNO Committee to set up Commission on Control of Atomic Energy:—The Bolshevik Jew D. J. Manuisky described as "representative of the Ukraine" and co-worker with the Jew terrorist Bela Kun of the 1st Hungarian Revolution.

U. S. A. Member of the UNO Commission on Control of Atomic Energy:—The Jew Barney Baruch.

Members of Atomic Energy Commission, U. S. A.: The Jews D. Lilienthal L. L. Strauss and R. F. Bacher, W. W. Waymack whose race is doubtful; S. T. Pike, Gentile.

Chairman of Advisory Committee of above Commission:—The Jew J. R. Oppenheimer who made the bomb dropped on Hiroshima.

Advisor (among others) on this Committee:—The Jew I. I. Rabi.

There would be plenty more if we had the space for them.

Israel

The rearming of "Israel" during the "arms embargo" has been referred to in the daily newspapers but with the soft pedal down. So we just recall here the facts:—

	Before embargo	After embargo
Israel's Fighter Aircraft	4	40
Israel's Light Bombers	4	12
Israel's Heavy Bombers	0	10
Israel's Transport Aircraft	3	22

(All paid for in American dollars by Russia.—Murray)
No need for comment.

Should any reader have been deceived by the apparent reluctance of the British Government to recognise "Israel," let him note that it is all shadow-boxing. Israel is getting all it wants and will continue to get it. As to the Arabs, we repeat what was said in this Report as long ago as December 1947: "We rather discount the fighting powers of the Arabs in these days" (always excepting the few British-trained men of Transjordania).

The real responsibility for the loss of five British aeroplanes shot down over Egypt recently rest with the British Government itself for criminal neglect of the safety of its servants in treating Jews as the equals of Europeans.

"Israel's" funds at the Bank of England are about 150 million dollars.

Menachem Beigin

This chief of the Irgun (the terrorist organisation which arranged murders in Palestine and is entirely illegal) has been given a dinner "in his honour" at Paris and a Civic Reception at the City Hall of New York.

At the Paris ceremony, he was praised by R. Capitant, one of General De Gaulle's chief supporters and also by the Eire Jew Robert Briscoe. At the New York affair, it was Mayor O'Dwyer himself who presided.

But there is no need on this account for Britons to feel sore with French or American people. Under Democracy, they can no more defend themselves against Jewish outrages than we can.

Test-Tube Babies

Under this title is a letter to "*The Star*" (30th July 1948) from Dr. Norman Haire of Harley Street containing the following:—

"The late Dr. Jervois Aarons, an Australian, who settled in England, practised in Harley St. and was on the staff of the *Soho Hospital* for Women, carried out both AIH and AID (by husband and by a donor) in large numbers of cases and enabled many titled families to have children . . . Suggestion of a Commission appointed by the Archbishop of Canterbury, that artificial insemination should be made a criminal offence is monstrous," he says.

More monstrous still is it that a Jew should be trusted with the technique in these cases. Dr. Haire's real name is Zajac!

The Jewishness of The "German War Criminal" Racket of Revenge

The Mugs still won't believe it so here are some of the names and details:—

Referring to the Jew Judge Samuel I. Rosenman, William Shirer in his "*End of a Berlin Diary*" 1947, wrote under date 11th May 1945, "The Judge Samuel Rosenman has been quietly working here (San Francisco) to get the British, Russians and French to join in setting up an international military tribunal to try Axis War Criminals." Well, as we know, he succeeded and organised the "trials" by employing Robert J. Jackson who appeared as Chief U. S. A. Prosecutor.

The Jew Dr. Sheldon Glueck, was Jackson's official adviser in preparing the case.

The Jew H. Leventhal was chief aide to Jackson at Nuremberg.

Two of the Judges were Jews: Volchkov and Falco.

The U. S. A. Judge Biddle was a Freemason and was advised by the Jew H. Wechsler.

The Jew Professor Lauterpacht was on the War Crimes Executive.

The Jew A. Jacoubovitch did the translations for the closed session when the verdict was being decided by the Judges.

The Jew W. Frank translated the sentences to the prisoners in court.

The Jew Karl Jacobi prepared the documentary film used in evidence at Nuremberg.

The executions took place on the Jewish Feast-Day Hashana Rabba!

When the Uruguayan representative at a UNO meeting on the 6th February 1946 attempted to prevent anyone being executed as a result of the Nuremberg War-trial, the Jew Manuilsky who masquerades as representative of the Ukraine, strongly opposed the proposition.

The Jew Col. B. C. Andrus was in charge of the Nuremberg prisoners to the end of the "trial."

The Jew S. N. Binder was in charge of the prisoners after the "trial."

The Jew L. N. Goldensohn was the Nuremberg Prison "Psychiatrist."

Story of a Witness

"*Peace News*" 12th November 1948, relates the account of a German doctor taken prisoner by the Allies and made to witness the Buchenwald Concentration Camp films. He was startled to see himself walking about among the pitiful, naked, bleeding victims; because he had never set foot in the place! Then he realised that what he was actually looking at was a film of the

horrors at Dresden in February 1945 when the Allied airmen slew by bombing 25,000 people among whom he had been on duty!

East & West

By allowing the (European) Judaeo-Masonic powers to hang Hideki Tojo, ex-Prime Minister of Japan, the Allies have created a foundation for an undying hatred in the Far East which will last long after UNO is dead and buried without honours. Perhaps the hatred for the British created by the same powers in Germany—a hatred which is intense and depends upon the idea that "Democracy" is a form of Government for which the British people are responsible—may not last quite so long.

If any German reads this, let him reflect that "Democracy" is an utter fraud, delivering the British people body and soul to Propaganda; and Propaganda is in the hands of the Judaeo-Masonic Powers.

The Indian Judge R. B. Pal at the International Military Tribunal which convicted Tojo and other Japanese, dissented entirely from the majority verdict, considering that the defendants should go free. We believe that the Japanese did allow terrible atrocities to happen during the War, but, after Nuremberg, we have no faith whatever in Allied Justice to ex-enemies.

The Frozen Limit

We learn from the *Evening Standard* of 20th December that Prince Charles has been *circumcised* at Buckingham Palace by Dr. Jacob Snowman. This Snowman is a Jew. We read also that this Jew has in the past "attended other Royal babies."

In the *Cape Argus* of 20th November 1948 comes the information that the Duke of Edinburgh, the baby's father, was tutored by the Jew Kurt Hahn who, kicked out of Germany by Hitler, started a school at Gordonstoun, Scotland.

This kind of thing should not be possible. We think it is disgusting.

Jews In the News

The new Conservative Research Department has the Jew P. Cohen in charge of information and publications!

The new High Court Judge, Mr. P. Devlin, is married to a daughter of the Jew Sir Bernard Oppenheimer.

Gaston Palewski, the Jew who arranges the financing of De Gaulle's activities, addressed a private all-Party meeting at the House of Commons on the 7th December last.

E. Polak, a Jew, is appointed representative of Czechoslovak Government in International Bank of Reconstruction & Development at Washington, U. S. A.

Wm. C. Bullitt who recently went to China to see how Chiang Kai Chek was using American aid, is a half-Jew.

The Jew Vittorie Gassman played Jesus Christ at the Cambridge Theatre in "The Man Who Murdered Pilate."

The Czechoslovak Minister to Israel is the Jew Eduard Goldstucker. The Czechoslovak Ambassador to London is the Jew Dr. Rudolf Bystricky whose real name is Weicherz.

The Jew Paul Davidovici is Councillor to the Rumanian Legation in Israel.

The Jew Peppo Mallah is the representative of Greece in Israel. In the latter case, strong protests in Greece have resulted in an assurance that the appointment is provisional only, and that Mallah will shortly be replaced by a Christian.

The Jew F. C. Weiskopf is appointed Czechoslovak envoy to Sweden.

Hereditary Title Holders of Jewish Blood

- (12th) Duke of St. Albans. (Grandfather was Jew Bernal Osborne M.P.)
- (8th) Duke of Richmond, son of a Ricardo of Jewish blood.
- (2nd) Marquess of Reading.
- (3rd) Marquess of Milford Haven, mother descended from Jew von Haber.
- (6th) Earl Rosebery, mother a Rothschild.

- (21st) Earl of Suffolk, descended from Levi Leiter, Jew of Chicago.
- (17th) Earl of Devon, son of a Jewish Silva.
- (6th) Earl of Carnarvon, partly.
- (7th) Earl of Mexborough, grandson of a Raphael.
- Countess Loudoun (in her own right) descended from the Jew Treves.
- (16th) Earl of Kinnoul, mother a Jewish Meyrick.
- (2nd) Viscount Bearsted, a Jewish Samuel.
- (9th) Viscount Chetwynd, descended from the Jew Gideon.
- (3rd) Viscount Esher, descended from Louis Mayer, Jew, and marries a Jewess Hecksher.
- (9th) Viscount Galway, distantly descended from a Jew Villa Real.
- (2nd) Viscount Goschen, distantly Jewish.
- (14th) Viscount Arbuthnott, distantly descended from Jew Abraham Franco.
- (2nd) Viscount St. Davids, a descendant of the Jew Treves.
- (7th) Baron Auckland, a descendant of the Jew Gideon.
- (7th) Baron Brabourne, grandmother a Jewish Flesch-Bruningen.
- (4th) Baron Burnham, real patronymic Levy.
- (2nd) Baron Cranworth, distantly descended from Jew Samuel de Pass.
- (4th) Baron Crawshaw, distantly descended from a Ricardo.
- (8th) Baron Foley, mother a Jewish Greenstone.
- (3rd) Baron Herschell, Jewish origin.
- (2nd) Baron Hirst, Jew.
- (9th) Baron Howard de Walden, mother a Jewish Van Raalte.
- (1st) Baron Lessel, Jew.
- (2nd) Baron Mancroft, real name Samuel.
- (2nd) Baron Melchett, real name Mond. Jew.
- (2nd) Baron Michelham, real name Stern.
- (4th) Baron O'Neill, distantly descended from Jew Villa Real.
- Baroness Ravensdale (in her own right), granddaughter of Jew Levi Leiter.
- (3rd) Baron Rothschild.

- (2nd) Baron Strachie, son of a Jewish Braham.
- (3rd) Baron Swaythling, real name Samuel.
- (1st) Baron Schuster.
- (2nd) Baron Roborough, real name Lopes, distantly Jewish.
- (7th) Baron Plunket, mother a Jewish Lewis.
- (1st) Baron Simon (was Sir E. D. Simon).
- (1st) Baron Hankey, Jewish according to *Jewish Guardian*, 6th June 1922. Ancestor altered name from Alerts to Hankey.
- (2nd) Baron Parmoor, distantly Jewish through his mother.
- (1st) Lord Marley.
- (2nd) Baron May, half-Jew.
- Sir G. W. Albu, Bart:
- Sir A. Beit, Bart; half-Jew.
- Sir E. D. Broughton, distantly descended from a Rosenzweig.
- Sir H. J. W. Bruce, Bart.; descended from a Ricardo.
- Sir Geo. Bull, mother a Jewish Brandon.
- Sir A. J. Cahn, Bart:
- Sir Felix Cassel. Bart:
- Sir H. B. Cohen. Bart:
- Sir G. C. Campbell, Bart son of a Jewish Lehmann.
- Sir T. H. W. Chitty, Bart: son of a Jewish Newbolt.
- Sir R. C. G. Cotterell, grandson of a Ricardo.
- Sir P. V. David, Bart:
- Sir H. J. D'Avigdor-Goldsmid, Bart:
- Sir John R. Ellerman, Bart.
- Sir J. P. G. M. Fitzgerald, son of a Bischoffsheim.
- Sir G. S. Fry, grandson of Jew Capper Pass.
- Sir Wm. Garthwaite, son of a Jewish Andrade.
- Sir E. C. Goschen, Bart.
- Sir J. L. Hanham, Bart, son of a Jewish Lopes.
- Sir P. G. Hamilton, mother a Jewish Simon.
- Sir P. A. Harris, Bart.
- Sir F. D. S. Head, Bart, descended from a Jew Mendes.
- Sir J. C. W. Herschel, Bart.
- Sir G. Jessel, Bart.
- Sir H. A. B. Johnson, Bart, descendant of Rebecca Franks.
- Sir C. G. Lampson, Bart, son of a Jewish Van Gelderen.

Sir T. P. Larcom, Bart, descended from a Jewish D'Aguilar.
 Sir H. J. Lawson, Bart, grandson of a Jewish Lousada.
 Sir G. E. Leon, Bart.
 Sir T. J. P. Lever, Bart, real name Levy.
 Sir E. J. M. Levy, Bart.
 Sir P. J. Magnus, Bart.
 Sir A. J. Meyer, Bart.
 Sir C. G. J. Newman, Bart, real name Neumann.
 Sir M. B. G. Oppenheimer, Bart.
 Sir Robin F. Phillips
 Sir E. H. Preston, distantly Jewish from a Ricardo.
 Sir L. L. Richardson, Bart.
 Sir E. L. Samuel, Bart.
 Sir Francis H. B. Samuelson, Bart, Jewish origin.
 Sir E. V. Sassoon, Bart.
 Sir F. V. Schuster, Bart.
 Sir R. G. A. Staples, Bart, descended from the Jew Mendes.
 Sir G. J. V. Thomas, Bart, mother a Jewish Oppenheim.
 Sir W. R. Tuck, Bart.
 Sir D. J. Wernher, Bart.
 Sir H. E. Yarrow, Bart.
 Sir C. G. S. Shuckburgh, Bart, descended from a Jew Rodenz-
 weig.
 Sir P. E. Mostyn, mother a Jewish Marks.
 Sir J. L. R. Blunt, Bart, mother a Goldsmid-Stern-Salomons.
 Sir Keith S. Joseph, Bart.
 Sir F. L'E. Joseph, Bart.
 Sir Keith C. A. Fraser, descendant of Jew Louis Mayer.

Hereditary Title-Holders Who Married Jewish Women

- (9th) Duke of Roxburghe, married granddaughter of a Roths-
child.
- (5th) Marquess of Cholmondeley married a Sassoon.
- (16th) Marquess of Winchester married a Jewess Marks.
- (5th) Marquess Camden married a Jewish Cassel.
- (11th) Marquess of Tweeddale married a Jewish Wagg.
- (6th) Earl of Rosse married a Jewish Messel.

- (3rd) Earl of Stradbroke married a descendant of Louis
Mayer.
 - (7th) Earl Castle Stewart married a Guggenheim.
 - (6th) Earl of Craven married a Jewish Meyrick.
 - (28th) Earl of Crawford married a descendant of Jew Bernal
Osborne.
 - (1st) Viscount Bledisloe married as 1st wife a Jewess Lopes.
Viscount Mountbatten married the granddaughter of
the Jew, Sir Ernest Cassel.
 - (2nd) Viscount Scarsdale married a Jewish Pretzlik.
 - (9th) Viscount Powerscourt married a Jewish Beddington.
 - (26th) Baron de Clifford married a Jewish Meyrick.
 - (1st) Baron Fairfield married a Jewish Van Noorden.
 - (1st) Baron Killearn married a Jewish Castellani.
 - (1st) Baron Soubury married a Jewish De Stein.
 - (1st) Baron Brassey married the daughter of a Ricardo.
 - (5th) Baron Newborough married daughter of Lazar Braun.
 - (15th) Baron Lovat married a distantly Jewish Broughton.
 - (12th) Baron Kinnaird married a Clifton of Treves blood.
 - (1st) Baron Latham married a Jewish Allman.
 - (3rd) Baron O'Hagan married 1st wife the daughter of a
Jewish Braham.
 - (1st) Baron Passfield married a Potter of Jewish blood.
 - (2nd) Baron Ritchie of Dundee married granddaughter of a
Jew Henriques.
 - (1st) Baron Goddard married a Jewish Schuster (although
included here, this title is *not* hereditary).
 - (1st) Baron Lyle married a Levy.
 - (4th) Baron Delamere married 2nd wife a granddaughter of
Jew, Sir Ernest Cassel.
- Sir L. C. W. Alexander, Bart, married the daughter of Baron
Cable.
- Sir J. P. Bagge, Bart, married a Jewish Mendel.
- Sir M. G. Beckett, Bart, married a Jewish Brett.
- Sir E. C. Milnes-Coates, Bart, married a Crewe-Milnes of dis-
tant Jewish blood.
- Sir T. Colyer-Fergusson, Bart, married a Cohen as 2nd wife.
- Sir A. E. H. Dean Paul, Bart, married a Jewish Wieniawski.

Sir T. E. P. Falkiner married granddaughter of a Ricardo.
 Sir H. S. M. Havelock-Allen married a Levy as 3rd wife.
 Sir L. J. Jones, Bart, married a Jewish Schuster as 2nd wife.
 Sir E. A. Lechmere, Bart, married the daughter of a Samuels.
 Sir R. Leeds, Bart, married a Jewish Singer.
 Sir E. C. McTaggart-Stewart, Bart, married a descendant of the Jew, Treves.
 Sir J. S. P. Mellor married a Jewess, Mrs. Raie Mendes.
 Sir A. Moir, Bart, married the granddaughter of a Jewish Franklin.
 Sir Oswald Mosley, Bart, married 1st wife daughter of Jew, Levi Leiter.
 Sir E. M. Mountain, Bart, married a Jewish Seigle.
 Sir J. S. B. Noble, Bart, married granddaughter of Jew Sir J. Goldsmid.
 Sir N. A. Pearson, Bart, married a Mend, but got a divorce.
 Sir C. C. E. Welby, Bart, married a Jewish Gregory.

The following Hereditary Title-Holders have heirs married to Jewish women:

(4th) Marquess of Salisbury.
 (2nd) Viscount Halifax.
 (8th) Viscount Powerscourt.
 (2nd) Baron Hamilton of Dalzell.
 (2nd) Baron Phillimore.
 (2nd) Baron Hothfield.
 (1st) Baron Milford.
 Sir R. Bonsor, Bart.
 Sir E. P. B. Benn, Bart.
 Sir A. C. Cory-Wright, Bart.
 Sir J. G. H. F. Fuller, Bart.
 Sir Christopher Robinson, Bart.
 Sir R. S. Adair, Bart.

The Jewish penetration extends to sisters, uncles, etc. of many other Lords and Baronets, whilst in some cases British Lords have had Jews as godfathers to their children, which we should have thought would be ruled out as blasphemous.

The words Jew and Jewish in the above summary of the situ-

ation refers to Race, not to Religion. The Jews are composed of many races, none of which are characteristic of British people, who are Nordic and Mediterranean by race, with only a dash of the Alpine blood which also affects many Ashkenaz Jews.

As a result of this Jewish penetration by marriage and otherwise, British people have come to accept Jewish-looking fellow-citizens as normal. Nothing about Race is allowed to be taught in the schools and the Great Lie of the Day is that Race does not matter and that we are all "equal." This Great Lie was defeated in Germany by Hitler, and the ignorance of the masses in Britain, America and Russia was used by the Jews to wipe out German Civilisation which had reached a higher level under Hitler than ever before.

I publish the facts above in an attempt to impress my fellow Britons with the extent of Jewish contamination of our people and with no malice to anyone.

—Arnold Leese.

The Jewish Rotting of China

It was the Sassoon family which turned the normal Chinese dislike and distrust of foreigners into hatred. David Sassoon made the Opium Trade in China from 1832 until he died in 1864. His family carried on the Trade under our Flag and made huge fortunes. The British took the blame, and now the Chinese loathe us. Just as we took the blame for the Jewish atrocities at Nuremberg, Spandau and elsewhere in Germany, so that the Germans now hate us.

Backed by the Sassoons, the Shanghai Opium Monopoly existed until 1917 under the Jew Edward Ezra, its Managing Committee being composed entirely of Jews and Indians. Not only did the British Flag protect the Sassoons in this abominable trade which the Manchus did all they could to prevent, even to the extent of war, but also these Jews were welcomed in England instead of being ostracised. Royalty petted them and they inter-married with Aryan aristocrats. Some became Baronets and one a Minister of the Government.

When the Freemason Sun Yat-Sen began his revolutionary movement at Canton, the Jew Morris Cohen, a British subject,

became his aide-de-camp and was sent by Sun around the globe to get military experts for his revolutionary army. On Sun Yat-Sen's death bed this Jew was commended to Chiang Kai-Shek and he was employed as liaison officer between the Canton Government and all foreign Consulates-General. Cohen became known in China as Moi-Sha, and was made Military Counsellor to the Cantonese Forces, and a General, although still a British subject.

As late as 1939, Cohen was travelling the high seas under the protection of our Flag. The last we heard of him was late in 1945 when he emerged from a Japanese prisoner-of-war camp. The South African *Sunday Express* described him as "the guiding genius behind the War-Lords of China."

The Soviet Jew, Jacob Borodin (real name M. Grusenbergl) was sent by the Kremlin with the Jew Joffe in 1923 to try and bolshevise Sun Yat-Sen and became Chief Political Adviser to the Kuomintang. His wife, a Jewess, spied in China for the Soviets. When Sun died, Borodin was left in charge and it was he who appointed Chiang-Kai-Shek to succeed Sun in 1926. However, in 1927 a raid was made by Chang Tso-lin on the Soviet Embassy at Peking, which revealed the scope and extent of the Soviet plot to bolshevise China, and the Borodins were arrested and imprisoned.

In 1923 the notorious Jew Trebitsch Lincoln, ex-M.P. in Britain, headed a Chinese mission to get arms for Wu Pei Fu, a War-Lord with a fine character, but failed, probably purposely, in the attempt. After that, Lincoln drifted about, too mistrusted in China for any other important role.

The Soviet General B. K. Galen, who was really a Jew called Chesin, and was nicknamed Blucher, accompanied the "Armenian" Soviet Delegate Karachan to Peking in 1924 where a treaty was made with Chang Tso-ling by which the Chinese Eastern Railway was handed over to the Soviets. This placed the movement of troops at the mercy of the Bolsheviks. The intrigues and bribery by which this surrender by Chang Tso-ling was obtained were carried out through the medium of a Jewish timber magnate called S. Skidelski. At once, the Railway was placed in the charge of the Jew Gekker, Koslowsky and Snamensky

(Zamyensky). To continue with the career of General "Galen" he became Chief Military Adviser to Chiang Kai-Shek in 1926.

Now for the Soviet Jew S. A. Gekker. As early as 1922, he has been Military Adviser to the Mongolian Bolshevik Government, and in 1924 he was made Head Political Commissar on the Chinese Eastern Railway aforesaid. This appointment was at the hands of the Jew M. D. Lashewitz who was President of the Board of Railway Control in Moscow.

Nor must the Jew A. Joffe be forgotten. We have already met him as head of the Soviet Mission to Sun Yat-sen, when, with the Jew Jacob Borodin, he tried to develop Sovietism. Later he became Political Adviser to Chiang Kai-Shek in 1926 and organised the Red Section of the Kuomintang.

High up in the Political Department of the Red Army in China were also the two Jews W. N. Levitshev and J. B. Gamarnik who in 1936 was its head.

The Nanking Ministry of Finance has always been dominated by Jews, viz: Kann, L. Rajchman and R. Haas. In England the Jew Billmeir helped with his merchant fleet to take Soviet arms to China in 1938.

Finally, the Jew Ben Kizer (U.S.A.) was appointed head of Unrra in China, and as everyone knows, it fell to pieces in corruption.

Enough has been said to prove that every real key-position in the process of the Bolshevik destruction of China has been Jewish. Lastly we remind our readers that Chiang Kai-Shek himself is a Freemason!

—Arnold Leese, *Gothic Ripples*.

More Knights of Jewish Blood Listed To Date

Sir M. A. Abrahamson, Sir T. Amcer Ali (mother Jewish), Sir G. S. Arbuthnot (per a Jewish Schomberg), Sir M. E. Balcon, Sir E. S. Baron, Sir Geo. de S. Barrow (Baruh), Sir M. Bloch, Sir F. C. Bovenschen, Sir Montague Burton, Sir P. Carlebach, Sir A. Castellani, Sir A. Clavering (Closenberg), Sir J. B. B. Cohen, Sir R. W. Cohen, Sir S. S. Cohen, Sir H. Courthope-Munroe (Isaacs), Sir Stafford Cripps (distantly).

Sir S. Dannreuther, Sir Ernest Davis, Sir Godfrey Davis, Sir

A. H. D'Costa, Sir Wyndham Deedes, Sir Ed. De Stein, Sir B. Drage, Sir G. E. Duveen, Sir H. Ellissen, Sir P. H. Ezechiel, Sir A. Ezra, Sir C. H. S. Frankau, Sir S. Gluckstein, Sir F. W. Goldstone, Sir A. M. Green, Sir T. E. Gregory (Guggenheim), Sir C. J. Hambro, Sir B. Hansford, Sir A. I. Harris, Sir I. M. Heilbron, Sir P. G. Henriques, Sir G. B. Hurst (Hertz), Sir A. Korda, Sir H. A. H. Lebus, Sir H. C. Luke (Lukach), Sir B. Lockspeiser.

Sir Simon Marks, Sir R. Mayer, Sir Chas. Mendl, Sir S. J. Meyrick, Sir T. R. Merton, Sir L. F. Moore, Sir A. G. Mosely, Sir M. Myers, Sir H. F. O. Norbury (Nathan), Sir E. Oppenheimer, Sir F. Oppenheimer, Sir C. E. Palmer (partly), Sir A. H. Railing, Sir H. R. Ricardo, Sir C. Rosenthal.

Sir H. Samuelson, Sir J. Scholefield, Sir G. E. Schuster, Sir C. D. Seligman, Sir L. Simon, Sir H. H. Slessor, Sir R. A. Sperling (per Chas. Keyser), Sir H. J. Stanley (Sonnenthal), Sir L. S. Sterling, Sir Albert Stern, Sir A. Stiebel, Sir S. D. Waley, Sir H. W. Wilberforce (distantly from a Barbadoes source), Sir A. Zimmern.

A Lesson for Kosher Fascists

Since the "Israelitische Wochenblatt" of Switzerland gave away the secret on the 28th June 1935, we have always described late Viceroy of Abyssinia General Graziani, as a Jew. We were later confirmed as to the fact by the Jew W. B. Ziff (1938) in his book *The Rape of Palestine*, and by Sir Charles Petrie (1937) in *Lords of the Inland Sea* and by the Jewess Gina Lombroso writing in 1939 in Rabbi S. S. Wise's *Public Opinion*. As in the case of Levi Leiter, many attempts were made to disguise the racial origin of Graziani, and even Fleischauer in *World Service* was deceived by them. Actually the *Jewish Chronicle* of 24th January 1941 quoted a letter from the Jew Cecil Roth (a propagandist disguised as a historian) asserting that there was nothing Jewish about Graziani.

Now, at his trial, Graziani himself admits descent from a Jewish Baruch family! We have often wondered whether the two men who had control over the Italian Army killed it by sabotage. The other was Badoglio; whom the Jewish Lom-

broso in the above cited article (Nov. 1939) says, is a Jew. Everyone knows that Mussolini's final betrayal was at the hands of the half-Jews, Bottai and Ciano (the latter being Mussolini's son-in-law) working with Grandi.

Mussolini paid with his life for ignoring the fact that there was so much Jewish blood in his high officials.

Jews In the News

The Chairman of the Organising Committee for the acceptance of women as members of the House of Lords is the Jew Mr. E. F. Iwi.

The Jew Professor Frederic Joliot-Curie, a Communist, is head of the French Commissariat on Atomic Energy, and attended the Bikini tests in 1946.

The U.S.A. delegate for treaty talks for Austria is the Jew Samuel Reber.

The Jew Sir Frederick Bovenschen has been appointed by the Minister of Supply to review the controls exercised by his Department.

The Labour Party's annual conference in White week will have the Jew Shinwell as Chairman.

The number of Jewish illegal would-be immigrants to Palestine carried on ships from January 1946 to 10th March 1948 is 63,500. Nearly all these attempts were organised by Hagana. This information comes from a House of Lords sitting on 10th March. Some idea of Jewish power for underground activities in Europe may be gleaned from it.

The Chairman of the London Area Conservative Political Education Advisory Committee is the Jew T. Magnus Wechsler.

Mr. Atlee said in the House on 15th March that "Jews have a loyalty to this country." (They killed quite a lot of us in Palestine to prove it.)

"As reported during the war years by Jewish news agencies, the number of Jews killed in Europe totals several millions more than the Nazis ever knew existed." So wrote the Jew Allen Lesser in an article entitled "On Anti-Defamation Hysteria" in the *Menorah Journal* spring issue, 1946.

"The majority of the population in Moldavia is Jewish."

(*Jewish Chronicle*, 21st March, 1947, quoting Rumanian Ambassador in London.)

The Editor-in-Chief of the new Cominform fortnightly paper, *For Peace and People's Democracy* (!) is a Jew called Judin.

Newly appointed as Registrar of Companies is the Jew J. Cowen.

The London Conservative Speakers' Association has for its Chairman the Jew Lord Mancroft. Its President is Sir Herbert Williams, who is co-Director with Jews (Oestreicher & Kohnstamm) in the Treforest Chrome Leather Works Ltd. at Pontypridd.

The Jew S. Norman, grandson of Rabbi Theodor Herzl, who committed suicide in December 1946 by jumping into the Potomac, was legal adviser to the British Board of Trade delegation in Washington.

The Jew Leo S. Rowe, who died in December 1946 was Director-General of the Pan-American Union. The *Times* (7th December 1946) said: "He was present at every international conference on the Continent, sometimes as secretary, sometimes as delegate."

The Jew J. Padway, counsel to American Federation of Labour, is a synagogue Jew.

The Jew H. Beckhoff is denazifying Education Officer at Cologne.

When the Jew David Weitzmann, M.P. for Stoke Newington, was tried last year, his two brothers appeared with him; their names were Joseph West and Ellis P. White!

Sir Wyndham Deedes, Chairman of British Association for the Jewish National Home in Palestine, is the grandson of the Jew Major-General L. Barow, whose real name was Baruh.

The Chairman of the Liberal National Parliamentary Party is Sir Stanley Holmes, a Director of the Jewish Companies Philip Hill Investment Trust Ltd. and Philip Hill & Partners Ltd.

More Jews In the News

The new Jewish M.P., A. Albu, elected by the Mugs of Ed-

monton, was in 1936 political adviser to the Military Governor at British G. H. Q. Germany.

The Jew Professor Winternitz occupies the Chair of Political Economy in the University of Berlin.

The Jew L. A. Plummer, Chairman of Overseas Food Corporation, has gone to East Africa to take charge of the Ground-Nuts scheme.

Two Jewish Knights were "honoured" in the New Year. They were Sir Henry Cohen and Sir Harcourt G. Gold.

The Jew, W. Baumgatner is made Governor of the Bank of France.

The Jew Sir Ben Lockspeiser has been appointed Secretary to Privy Council Committee on Scientific and Industrial Research.

Dr. Bebler, the "Yugoslav" who put up the obstructionist barrage of talk in UNO's meeting about Greece recently, is a Jew.

The Chateau de la Muette, Paris, where the Headquarters of E.O.E.C. was established is a mansion of Baron Henri de Rothschild.

Under President Truman, the two key-positions in the Lower House of Congress are occupied by Jews. The Jew A. J. Sabath heads the Rules Committee, without the consent of which no Bill can come before Congress; and the Jew Sol Bloom is Chairman of the Foreign Affairs Committee.

News Out of France

We glean from the French paper "*L'Unite*" of 6th November 1948 that 15,000 "*Marranos*" (Jews preferring Christianity) living around Oporto in Portugal, have now openly resumed Judaism. Some Mugs considered these people to have been "assimilated" since their "conversion" to Christianity 400 years ago.

No. 1 The Jew Sam Car (alias Schmil Kogan or Cohen) who led the Bolshevik spy-ring in Canada but escaped arrest at the time of its exposure, has now been captured in New York and has been extradited to Canada.

No. 2 The Jew E. D. Klerr has been appointed Professor,

Faculty of Science, at the Papal Angelicum College in Rome!

"*Human Events*" is the name of a very exclusive journal published in Washington, D. C., by Felix Morley and Frank C. Hanighen. This periodical has always been highly critical of anti-Semitism, but in a recent issue, its patience exhausted by world events, it came out openly in its criticism of organized Jewish manipulation in world affairs. Observers are wondering how long it will require this periodical to bring upon its head the wrath of the A.D.L. (Anti-Defamation League) and other Jewish groups.

Masters At Defamation

At last steps are being taken to investigate Communist activity on the campus of Chicago University. This school, founded by Baptist Christians, long since has degenerated into a breeding ground for Communist clubs, and socialist philosophies. Out of its endowments, made by Christian Americans who are now dead, it has paid the salaries of professors embracing the philosophies of Karl Marx. Roosevelt College, which has been virtually a Communist club in Chicago, is also to be investigated. This outfit is headed by three Jews by the name of (1) Morton Handler; (2) Nathan Jaffe; (3) Sam Friedman. It is significant that in spite of her hypocritical conversion to anti-Communism that Eleanor Roosevelt recently appeared and condemned the legislators for investigating Communism in Roosevelt College and Chicago University. She is master in Hypocrisy.

Mr. Mikolajczyk Talks

In a series of articles in the *Seattle Post Intelligencer* last January, the former Prime Minister of Poland makes many interesting revelations. We select two:

(21st Jan.) On 13th October, 1944, Stalin personally informed him in the presence of Churchill and Harriman that the Big Three had agreed on the Curzon Line as a Polish-Russian frontier at the Teheran Conference. At the same meeting, Stalin then told Churchill that any future change in this frontier

would not be acceptable to Russia. Churchill "held out his hands and looked up at the ceiling."

(22nd Jan.) Stalin told Mr. Mikolajczyk "quite calmly that he had ordered the execution of 20,000 Ukrainians who had been drafted into the German Army and had thereafter been captured."

Mr. Mikolajczyk also gave first-hand information on the spoliation of Poland by the Soviets.

She Is Master In Hypocrisy

Lyrl Clark Van Hyning, publisher of the *Women's Voice*, made the following timely statement: "Cardinal Mindszenty dared to say 'Jew.' Dared to put the blame where it belongs, on the Jews, as the cause of world chaos, misery and destruction. He walks the Gethsemane road, but he follows the Glorious One who went that way, condemned and tortured by the same Jewish Sanhedrin. His crime, the same as that of Jesus Christ, 'Sedition.' Cardinal Mindszenty followed His Master in condemning the exploiters of human beings. He named them, as Jesus did in St. John 8:44: 'Ye are of your father the devil and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him, when he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own, for he is a liar, and the father of it.' 'Then took they (the Jews) up stones to cast at him.' Cardinal Mindszenty, according to the B'nai B'rith *Messenger*, January 28, 1949, said 'The troublemakers in Hungary are the Jews . . . they demoralize our country and they are the leaders of the radical gang that is torturing Hungary.' Yes, he dared to obey His Master and speak in the cause of suffering humanity, and they 'cast stones' at him and violated the dignity of his God-given integrity.

Christian Science Monitor speaks out. Charles Wellington Furlong in the *Christian Science Monitor* deals with a touchy subject under the title "What Price Palestine?" in which he condemns the whole Zionist policy as embraced by the Truman administration. This challenge of the authority of political Zionism marks the *Christian Science Monitor* for some real abuse. Regardless of the doctrinal viewpoint involved

the *Monitor* has been recognized as one of the great daily newspapers of the Nation.

Franklin D. Roosevelt, Jr., ran for Congress from New York. He was supported by the Jews and the left wingers, including many Communists. His leading sponsors are former Governor Herbert H. Lehman (Jew banker) Hyman Blumberg, executive vice president of the Amalgamated Clothing Workers—the organization headed by the late Sidney Hillman; and others of their ilk. Young Roosevelt is being groomed by personalities in the background as a candidate for *President* in 1952.

May God Forbid

On March 18 the leading Jews of the Nation met in Washington, D. C., at the exclusive Shoreman Hotel and announced their plan to raise \$250 million, which is the largest sum ever attempted by a ny organization and which is more than twice as large as the American Red Cross. This money will be used to set up the imperialistic Jewish government at Jerusalem. Leaders of the movement are Henry Morgenthau, Jr., Herbert Lehman, Eliezer Kaplan, and numerous other conspicuous Jews.

Eddie Jacobson of Kansas City was the partner of Harry Truman years ago when he went broke in the clothing business. Jacobson is now being exploited by the political Zionists. Being a Jew, he is being sent to visit Chaim Weizman, head of the Jewish government in Palestine.

The Arabs: One-half million Arabs have been driven out on the desert and their homes stolen by the Jews. All news concerning events in Palestine is in the hands of the Jewish press. The American people have no well balanced report on what is going on. Never in the history of t he human race have a people been driven into starvation and want and out of t heir homes more ruthlessly than what is now being practiced on the Arabs by the Zionist Jews.

Jews In the News

The Jew Bernard Davis of Stepney has been elected Grand Master of the British Society of Oddfellows.

The Jew Marcel Weill, a Communist, was appointed Man-

aging Director of the French aircraft engine research office known by its initials as Snecma. Soon after, it was found that experienced heads of its departments were dismissed and Communists appointed in their places, vacancies being advertised only in Red papers, the result has been a failure which is likely to lead to criminal proceedings.

The Jew M. M. Cowen is made U. S. Ambassador in Australia.

The Jew Arthur Davidson is made Editor of the Cambridge University magazine "*Granta*."

The recent Warsaw declaration was drafted by a Committee of which the Chairman was the Jewess Pauker.

The President of the Royal Institute of British Architects is the part-Jew M. Waterhouse.

"Red-hot-Mommer" Sophie Tucker is the Jewish Kalish.

According to the "*Sunday Express*" of 18th July 1948, H. G. Strauss M.P. is a cousin of the Jew G. R. Strauss, Minister of Supply; so his name should be added to the list of Jewish M.P.'s. (now 37). We had been under the impression that he was a Pole.

Major-General L. L. Lemnitzer was Chief of the U. S. Defence staff attending the meeting in London of a Military Committee of the Western European Union. He is a Jew.

Just Another Israel Graft

All the following are Jews, except six or seven; they are flunkys of the Jews:

National Sponsors Committee

Examiner Overseas Passover Campaign

NATIONAL SPONSORS COMMITTEE

Hon. S. Bloom, Chairman. Chairman, Foreign Affairs Comm.

Hon. Chas. D. Breitel, Counselor to Gov., New York; Hon. Dennis Chavez, U. S. Senate; Hon. Emanuel Celler, Member of Congress; Hon. James H. Duff, Governor, Penna.; Hon. Hubert H. Humphrey, U. S. Senate; Hon. Irving M. Ives,

U. S. Senate; Hon. Jacob K. Javits, Member of Congress; Hon. Lazarus Joseph, Comptroller, N. Y. C.

Hon. Estes Kefauver, U. S. Senate; Hon. Arthur G. Klein, Member of Congress; Hon. Eugene Keogh, Member of Congress; Hon. Frank J. Lausche, Governor, Ohio; Hon. Warren G. Magnuson, U. S. Senate; Hon. Brien McMahon, U. S. Senate; Hon. William O'Dwyer, Mayor, N. Y. C.; Hon. Robert F. Wagner, U. S. Senate; Hon. G. Mennen Williams, Governor, Mich.; Hon. Arthur W. Wallander, Former Police Comm., N. Y. C.

ADMINISTRATIVE COMMITTEE

Lester Udell, Chairman; Rabbi Herbert S. Goldstein, Co-Chairman; Michael G. Tress, Co-Chairman; Nathan Hausman, Treasurer.

Sidney Adler, Julius Bayer, Rabbi E. M. Bloch, Henry P. Cohn, Morris Davidowitz, Rabbi B. W. Hendles, Harry Herskowitz, Henry Hirsch, Jacob Kestenbaum, Eugene Lamm, Moses Langer, Louis J. Septimus, Solomon Septimus, Irving Schonbrun, Morris Sherer, Samuel Siegel, Ben E. Spero, Herbert Spero, Isaac Shalom, A. B. Zacks.

All Is Race

Race is the basis of politics, although (thanks to Jewish propaganda) few people in Britain realise it. The object of Nationalism obviously must be the preservation of the race or races of the people making up the Nation; if the population of this country could change overnight from White to Negro, British Nationalism would of course be Negroid. As it is, the vast majority of British people are long-heads (Nordic or Mediterranean) and their supreme political object, as long as it is not interfered with by alien political influences, must therefore be the survival of long-heads and long-headed ideals. In the main, that is also the chief political object of the Scandinavian countries, the White British Dominions, the U. S. A., and Spain, Portugal and the Argentine.

Every race has different needs in politics and religion. The long-heads demand reasonable freedom for the individual, the

Nordic preferring to discipline himself or be disciplined by other men of the same race; the Mediterranean generally hankers for discipline by a strict religion or hierarchy.

The Short-heads, Dinaric, East Baltic, Alpine, Hither Asiatic and Mongol, need something in the way of supervision far more direct than the long-heads. Their masses have a strong inferiority complex, and fear competition fiercely. This leads them to be ready to accept extreme forms of Socialism, the idea of Communism, which destroys the few with natural ability and enterprise, defying what is called "the common man" and reducing everything to a Godforsaken dead level. Once Communism is tolerated as an ideal its managers speedily become Bolshevik tyrants, and the short-heads cannot produce among themselves any leaders to depose them.

So the present political division of the world is not just a matter of East versus West, but Short-heads versus Long-heads. Both sides waste time trying to convert one another because the division is racial and permanent, in fact biological, whilst the world, so advanced in science, hasn't even begun to recognise it! Meanwhile the Jew not only incites short-head against long-head and vice versa, but also governs both sides, because neither of the two great divisions of humanity, long-heads and short-heads, have enough consciousness of race to be able to defend themselves against this evil "cuckoo in the nest."

There is plenty of evidence that the extreme shortage of good popular books on race here in Britain is artificially brought about by the Jews, so that the field is left clear for the doctrine of equality to be spread abroad by Freemasonry, perverted versions of Christianity, and Socialistic slogans.

"Anti-Semitism"

This inaccurate name given by our enemies to anti-Jewism has been under strong attack during the silly season. The committee on relations between Jews and Christians, which sat under the World Council of Churches at Amsterdam, calls anti-semitism "the age-old disorder of man" and "absolutely irreconcilable with the profession and practice of the Christian faith"; also "Anti-semitism is sin against God and man."

Quite another diagnosis of "anti-semitism" was made at the British Association's function by a Dr. H. J. Eyesenck. He said that there was a "definite correlation between anti-Semitism and neuroticism." This caused amusement at Pewley Hill! The fact that these two important gatherings can be responsible for the production of such drivel is strong evidence that they are not what they seem, either Christian or British—but just Judaeo-Masonic.

Nor do we think that the International Law Association is rightly named. Its Vice-President is the Jew Sir A. Goodhrat and its Secretary is the Jew A. Jaffe. The principal speakers on a proposed Bill of Human Rights are the Jews Lauterpacht, Bentwich and Beasson. A Jewish Law Association — Surely?

Mugs Corner (No. 3)

FIVE POUNDS REWARD

This sum will be paid by the Editor to the first reader who can show him a dictionary of the Dutch language listing any word LEITER meaning "leader."

The Dutch word is LEIDER. The word "Leiter is German and a common name among Jews. In "Who's Who in American Jewry" for 1938-9, two Jewish Leiters appear. One—Louis, a doctor from Rumania, the other, Wolfe, a Rabbi from Poland. A Communist Jew called Lekai-Leiter tried to shoot Count Stephen Tisza of Hungary in 1918.

That Levi Leiter was a Jew has been publicly stated both in 1934 and 1936 by the Jew Lord Lelchett. The Jew M. J. Landa in the "*Jewish Daily Post*" of 12th May, 1935 included the first wife of Mosley in an article "Jewish Blood in the Peerage." The "*New Statesman*" 28th March, 1936 and the Labour Research Department both confirm that Leiter was Jewish. Dixon Wecter in his book, "*The Saga of American Society*" (Scribners 1937), page 145, states that Levi Leiter described himself as: "a gnarled little Jewish Pedlar." A Jew called R. Sugarman writing to "Reynolds" 7th December 1947 alleges that Mosley in the ceremonial opening of the West London

Liberal Synagogue stated that he was "proud of the Jewish blood which flows through my children's veins."

Many Jews attended the memorial service to Lady Cynthia Mosley.

The hypnotist Ralph Slater is the Jew R. J. Polski.

The "Russian" Consul-General in New York who terrorized the woman who jumped out of the Consulate window the other day is the Jew called Jacob Lomakin.

Jew Sir Sidney Abrahams was Chairman at a meeting at the Colonial Office with the object of establishing a Sports Centre in London for men from the Colonies "to break down all vestiges of the colour bar" (*Evening Standard* 21-9-48).

(All this chapter was from the pen of Arnold Leese.—Murray)

This is the 54th issue in which we have broadcast information on the forbidden subject to those who can make best use of it. Now we ask our readers to supply information which may increase the value of future issues. Below is a list of names; the Editor is already in possession of such information that the regular reference books give and a good deal more besides, but not enough and it will be queer indeed if some of our readers cannot supply valuable information privately acquired on the racial composition of some of them:—

Sir R. T. D. Acland, Bart., the late Lord Ashfield (real name Knattries); Astor family, Baring family, Lord Beaverbrook, Benson banking family, Lord Kemsley, Sir William Beveridge, Ernest Bevin, Brendan Bracken, General J. E. S. Brind, Burgin family, Cazalet family, Lord Cherwell, Sir Arthur Colefax, deceased, Collins family of publishers, Lord Daresbury, Foot family of Devon, Sir E. J. Forsdyke of British Museum, Sir David Maxwell Fyfe, Sir H. Goffe, deceased, Viscount (Sir Hamer) Greenwood, Sir J. Stanley Holmes, the Hope Family of bankers, Dr. Hewlett Johnson, Dean of Canterbury, Sir Stephen Killik, late Lord Mayor of London; Baron Layton, Earl of Listowel, Meinertzhagen family, Herbert Morrison, Sir Oswald Mosley, Bart; Sir Otto Niemeyer, Viscount (Montagu C.) Norman, Sir Eric J. Ohlson, Bart; Sir Chas. Petrie, D. N. Pritt K. C., Profumo family, Robbins family (news-

papers), Runge family, H. H. D. Seaton, Salisbury, Seebohm family, Sir Frank Soskice, Sir Edward Spears, Lord Strabolgi, Hannen Swaffer, H. W. V. and A. C. Temperley, Vinsittart family, E. F. Wise, M.P., late. Thank you!

Half-Caste Love

Stalin's son by his second wife Nadedja Alleluieva is now married to the daughter of Molotov by his wife Karp.

The Way To Kill Freemasonry

"*Women's Voice*" of Chicago, 26th May 1949 reminds us of the public retraction from Freemasonry in 1931 of the late Manuel L. Quezon, when President of the Philippine Senate. C. C. Martindale writes in "*Catholic Herald*" 2nd April 1937 of a U. S. A. Governor of the Islands that he was "a sort of masonic maniac. Impossible to get a post were you not a Mason." In the face of such a state of affairs, Quezon's action was one of great moral value; he lived 13 years after it, and was the first President (1935) of the Philippine Commonwealth.

Masonry, the wretched ugly Jewish system which destroys Aryan social relationships could be destroyed most easily by Freemasons of sufficient moral stamina (if there are any such) publicly repudiating and condemning it, as Quezon did. Unfortunately, Freemasons who grow to dislike the craft generally make a cowardly fade-away.

Jews Not In the News

The Royal Commission on the Press issued its report on 29th June. Its verdict is "No hidden influences." Its members are either mental, Masonic or suffering from Moral Cowardice.

Secret Jews

The very idea that certain public men are Secret Jews excites derision in the minds of many who have not delved into Jewish history in Europe. Yet from the beginning of the 15th century the history of Spain is almost entirely the history of Secret Jewry (Morrans professing Christianity) right up to the middle of

the 17th century. The history of the Red Revolution anywhere is always the history of Secret Jews masquerading under native names not their own. History needs re-writing. Here are some examples of Secret Jewry throughout the centuries:—

The Borgia Family, including three Popes (Calistus III, Alexander VI, and Paul V).

Perkin Warbeck, who kept Western Europe at loggerheads for many years in trying to usurp the throne of Henry VII.

Sir Edward Brampton, an employer of Perkin Warbeck, who became Governor of Guernsey 1482 and aided the Duke of Gloucester in his bid for the throne, acting as his secret agent after the latter became Richard III.

David Rizzio was, we think on the evidence available as to his origins, character and personal appearance, converted by the knives of Lord Darnley's friends from a Secret Jew into a "Good Jew" or dead one. He apparently came from the Ricci stock whose descendants are now Barons of Sprinzenstein. He tried to get entangled with Mary, Queen of Scots.

Count Cagliostro, 1743-95, who illuminised many French Masonic Lodges and was a figure in the "Affair of the Necklace" which subjected the French Royal Family to contempt in preparation for the 1789 Revolution. His real name was Balsamo.

Frederick von Gentz, secretary and adviser of Count Metternich, and Rothschild agent in Austria through the stirring times of the early part of the 19th century.

Marshal Soult was identified as a Jew by Disraeli in "Coningsby." There is no confirmation of this that we know of, but it would hardly seem that Disraeli would be mistaken in such an assertion. Apart from his army career, Soult still holds the world's record for political somersaults.

Napoleon III was the natural son of the Jew Count von Zevenaar and Hortense Beauharnais.

Leon Gambetta, Minister of Interior and real leader of the Republic of France after the Franco-German War.—(Napoleon III.—Murray).

Kiamil Pasha, 1832-1913, Turkish Grand Vizier (not to be confused with Kamal Ataturk who, if he had some Jewish blood

as alleged, was certainly not in the category of Secret Jews). He was pro-British, which meant in practice pro-Rothschild.

Talaat Bey, another Grand Vizier of Turkey, chief instigator of the massacres of Armenian Christians.

Bethmann-Hollweg, author of the "scrap of paper" formula.

Sir Basil Zaharoff, international pedler of Arms and Armaments.

Col. E. M. House, personal adviser to President Wilson in World War I and in subsequent Peace Conferences.—(Reason he denounced Wilson, who denounced House.—Murray).

Sir Hugh F. P. Sinclear, head of the British Secret Service up to 1939.

Col. Joseph Beck, Polish Foreign Minister, who caused the outbreak of hostilities in 1939.

General Graziani, and, according to a Jewish statement, Badoglio, Italian Army Chiefs.

Cotnareanu, controller of "Le Figaro" after Coty's death. His real name is Katz.

Franklin D. Roosevelt. He was part-Jewish and we include his name here after full consideration of his career and political actions, which seem to us unaccountable on any other basis than that he was a Secret Jew.—(Yes, F. D. was a Jew.—Murray)

There are far more Secret Jews at work in world politics nowadays than ever before; we suspect several of the black-and-tan "leaders" in "British" politics to be such. Closely akin to the Secret Jew is the Freemason of 30th degree and upwards.

A striking example of a Secret Jew in current times is that of Lord Hankey, who was Sir Maurice Pascal Alers Hankey. On 30th June 1922, the "*Jewish Guardian*" announced "We did not know it but it seems that Sir Maurice Hankey is one of the chosen." On the 26th of the same month, the "*Daily Express*" had said "Certainly the Jews have reason to be proud of Sir Maurice, as he no doubt is of being a Jew." His great-grandfather, William Alers Hankey was natural son of Thomas Hankey. We suppose it was Miss Alers (? Alvarez) who brought in the Jewish strain into this British family, but we think that few guessed that the generations between then and now were Secret Jews. The important key appointments held by Lord

Hankey include 26 years as Secretary of the Committee of Imperial Defence, Secretary of the Cabinet 15 years, Clerk of the Privy Council 15 years, Secretary General of many Imperial Conferences and British Secretary of the 1919 Peace Conference. (Get Secrets of State.—Murray)

French Patriots

We are glad to report that Maurice Bardeche, the French patriot who as we notified in our issue of the 15th April, was under a charge of "apologizing for murder" because he had written a book on the Jewishness of the War Crimes racket at Nuremberg, has been acquitted.

A Grim Testimonial

"*Free Britain*," the anti-Jewish organ of the Britons Publishing Society of 40 Great Ormond Street, W. C. 1 got into the hands of a well-known Masonic journalist. In a few hours he was dead of heart failure. (See Appendix J—Murray's Negro book)

More Deadly

Dr. Chaim Weizmann, in his book *Trial & Error*, writes "solid bookish anti-semitism is far more deadly in the long run than the mob anti-semitism of Russian hooligans." Certainly it is, seeing that it teaches leaders who can do no good without it. An example of this beneficial form of anti-Jewishness is the publication by Mr. G.F. Green of *The International Jew* which is now ready and obtainable from us at 9/ (postage 4d). It is a condensation of Henry Ford's *Dearborn Independent* series, thoroughly edited by Mr. Green. It skillfully works up to the climax.—*Barney Baruch*.

Jews In the News

The Jew Alex Siepmann is appointed Kemsley newspapers' correspondent at Berlin.

The "Czech" Minister for Foreign Affairs is the Jew R. Magolius.

The Rumanian official, Solvan Vitianu, sentenced with eco-

conomic espionage in the Swiss Courts, is a Jew, Salomon Witzmann.

The Jew H. Denton has been sentenced to five years for drugging two girls aged 11 and 8 and indecent assault. He had previous convictions for forgery.

(FBI Reports of U. S. and the Dies Committee.—Murray)

The Jew Abraham Briscoe is appointed Hon. Physician to the King. He is cousin of the Jewish M.P. in Erie, Robert Briscoe and has since 1948 held the post of P. M. O. Maintenance Command, R.A.F.

The Jew Dr. J. J. Rueda is Director of National Archives in Mexico.

Birthdays & Boycotts

The following obtainable from the Editor are boycotted by the Trade and therefore may be trusted to give the truth: *50 Years in Palestine*, by Miss F. Newton, 8/6 post 6d; *Tito's Republic*, by M. Radulovic, 12/6 post 6d; *Five Races of Europe*, by Geo. Pile, 2/6 post 3d.

Molotov's Family Connections

The short-headed Molotov is a Russian whose real name is Scriabin; he is a nephew of a well-known composer; the latter had a daughter who married a Jew called Daniel Lazarus, and it is their daughter, Elizabeth K. Lazarus, who recently (reported in *News Chronicle* 25th August) was a "guest of honour" at a Palestine tea-party given by the Stern Gang for her prowess in despatching postal bombs to people the Jews didn't like. Molotov himself is married to a Jewess who is sister to a U. S. A. "citizen"—a Jew called Samuel Karp of Bridgeport, Connecticut.

The Experts

Twenty years' experience in fighting the Jew Menace has convinced us that the total number of really Jew-wise people in Britain is not more than a thousand. The right leader, however, might so manipulate this small minority as to obtain ultimate control of the whole country through its work. It has been

done before. Even in National Socialist Germany, it was only the few who really achieved the defeat of Jewry before the war. We have often been astounded at the ignorance of members of the rank and file among Nazi Germans on the subject of Jewish Control. The essential thing is accurate knowledge, for, without it, no leader has a chance of successfully avoiding all the Kosher pit-falls in his path.

The *Nieuwe Leidsche Courant*, a Leyden newspaper of 9th July, draws attention to the deportation of the whole Nordic population of Esthonia, Latvia and Lithuania to Asiatic Russia and their replacement by imported Mongol and Tartar types. These short-heads are faithful Bolsheviks which the Nordics could never be. Esthonia has become a great air and artillery war base, centered at Parnu. The islands in the Gulf of Riga have also been emptied of their native inhabitants who have been sent to Siberia and the Caspian region. Very secret defence-works are being erected on these islands. Hardly a word of protest has been heard from Democratic Mugs who were jockeyed into war on a Jewish pretence of "preserving the liberty of small nations." Bolshevik Jewry destroyed these Nordic nations at its leisure without interference from anyone.

"Russian Anti-Semitism"

Even the *News Review* has been directed to help spread the idea of there being "growing anti-semitism" in Russia. The object of this world-wide campaign of distortion is that the Jews fear the realisation by the public that Bolshevism is Jewish. This fact—Communism is Jewish—is now the strongest weapon in the anti-Jewish armoury today.

Look through all your *Gothic Ripples* to find recorded the Jews appointed to key positions during the last twelve months in the satellite Communist States behind the Iron Curtain.

Jew "Dockers"

Among the chief Jews controlling the pampered nit-wits who struck at their country in the Docks recently are:

Harry Davis, President Canadian Seamen's Union (real name Popovitch).

Jack Pope, U. K. representative of that Union (real name Popovitch).

Albert Timothy, on Unofficial Strike Committee.

J. F. Blankenzee, imported from Holland.

L. Goldblatt, imported from U. S. A.

The Earl of Harewood, son of the Princess Royal, is engaged to be married to a Jewish Stein.

Eisler Echo

Gerhard Eisler, the Red Jew whose race was camouflaged in all the British newspapers as "German-born," announced after his flight to Prague that he expected to take up his appointment in Leipzig University (Russian Zone of Germany) as Professor of Social Science!

Telling the World

British policy in Germany, said Mr. Bevin in the House on 21st July "began with the declaration of Unconditional Surrender at Casablanca, on which neither the British Cabinet nor any other Cabinet had a chance to say a word." After which, Mr. Churchill said crisply "The statement was made by President Roosevelt without consultation with me" and "We had to accommodate ourselves."

President Roosevelt, a Secret Jew himself, was run by Baruch and Morgenthau, so that Bevin and Churchill are telling the world that Britain was forced by Roosevelt to agree with the late Vladimir Jabotinsky, the Zionist leader who wrote in 1934 "Our Jewish interests demand the complete destruction of Germany."

At Lake Beseck, Connecticut, the local council decided by a two-thirds majority to maintain a sign at the boundary of its holiday resort "For Christians only." A proposal was turned down that the sign should be altered to "For Gentiles Only."

The nigger Paul Robeson, whose wife is half black and half Jewish, told the red "World Peace Congress" in Paris last April that American Negroes would never fight against the Soviet Union.

The Jew Jerzy Shapiro is appointed Director of United Nations Information Centre at Geneva.

The 50 pfennig postage stamp of the Russian Zone of Germany appropriately bears a portrait of the Jew Karl Marx.

Notes

If you wish to take an active part in an attempt to reduce the number of marriages between Aryans and Jews, send 3d with stamped addressed envelope for 6 copies of the following letter: "I have seen an announcement to the effect that you are engaged to be married to a Jew. Think again! Do not add to the half-caste Jewish population in this country. Be British!" When you have used these up, send again.—*Arnold Leese.*

Jews In the News

The Jew Major-General Lemnitzer did much of the detailed planning of the Military Assistance Programme of President Truman.

The American authoress Anna Louise Strong, arrested recently in Russia, was married in 1932 to the Moscow Jew Joel Shubin.

We know little of Rhodesian politics, but when we read that the proposal to amalgamate the two Rhodesias with Nyasaland is chiefly supported by the Jew R. Welensky and the 33rd degree Freemason, Sir Godfrey Huggins, we feel sure that it will do little good to the white inhabitants of those countries, if it comes off.

The "native-born" American Judith Coplan, arrested in March on a charge of alleged espionage, is the Jewess Kaplan.

The Minister of Education in Poland is the Jew S. Skrzyszewski.

The General Secretary of the Communist Party of Czechoslovakia is the Jew Slansky.

The *Jewish Chronicle* of 15th July reveals that the following Jews have been running the *Taegliche Rundschau* in the Russian Zone of Germany: Bernstein, political editor; Neuendorf, economic editor; Weisspapier, chief of service; Block, chief of provincial news; Epstein, news editor. The chief of the *Neue Zeit*,

a monthly of the same Zone, was the Jew Feldman. All these have recently been sacked for some reason, but the fact that these Jews have occupied such key-positions in propaganda indicates that Communism is Jewish.

The big rally of the United Nations Association in August just *had* to be presided over by the part-Jew Lord Simon.

The Jew G. G. Marin is appointed Minister for Electric Energy in the Rumanian Bolshevik Government.

Ex-King Carol of Rumania has now married the Jewess Lupescu in Portugal.

The Jewess Ann Haldin at the age of 27 has been made a J.P. for the county of Kent.

The U.S.A. Military attaché of its Embassy in Israel is the Jew Colonel B. C. Andrus who had charge of the Nuremberg prisoners throughout the outrageous proceedings in 1946. A prize of £10 will not be given to any reader who can guess correctly whether he is working for the U.S.A. or for Israel.

The Chairman of the Colonial Office Summer Conference on African Affairs is the Jew A. B. Cohen, head of the African Department of the Colonial Office.

(Arnold Leese, 20 Pewley Hill,
Guilford, Surrey, England)

Race and Britain's Decline

Disraeli wrote "All is Race; there is no other Truth" (*Tancred*, Chapter 14). In *Endymion* (Longmans Green edition, 1881), page 248, he declared "No man will treat with indifference the principle of race. It is the key of history . . ."

Unfortunately the fact is that there is only a small fraction of Britons who do not habitually treat the subject of Race with the indifference born of entire ignorance.

And that is the sole reason that Britain is down ad nearly out!

About Our Ally

General Mark W. Clark, 33rd degree Freemason, whose re-

pulsive Hither-Asiatic features confirm reports received from well-informed Americans that his mother was Jewish, now commands the entire U.S.A. Army. The U.S.A. Strategic Airforce is commanded by the Jew General Curtis E. LeMay. And as everyone knows, the Jew David Lilienthal commands the use of U.S.A. atomic weapons.

Democracy and the Ku Klux Klan

Democracy in the United States of America is quite unable to defend itself against Negro and Jew Menaces. What U.S.A. citizens have to decide is whether the White Man shall prevail or not; if he does it will be by violence.

We learn from a U.S.A. correspondent: "The Ku Klux Klan has reestablished itself in New York and New Jersey after disappearing during the war-hysteria. Several dozens of Klaverns (Klan units) have already sprung up in New York State."

The fiery cross has also appeared right in the city of Washington.

The recent riots over Paul Robeson's concert are an encouraging send-off for further activities; Communism and Judaism are one, and already the riots are known as the Peekshill Pogroms. The Jewish War Veterans, who are, of course, in great strength in New York, were frightened to death when faced with courageous men. Among those demonstrating against Red Negroes and Jews were the members of the band of the Sing Sing guards! State troopers and police are said by the Jews to have assisted the rioters.

Most of our readers will already know that the Negro Menace is being directly used by the Jews as a weapon against the White American. Well, now the weapon is turning in their hands. Few Americans hate Negroes; but simply will not have the lie of racial equality forced upon them by Jewish "Democracy."

The Late A. P. Laurie

On 7th October, the death occurred of Arthur Pillans Laurie, a distinguished chemist, 28 years Principal of the Heriot-Watt

College, Edinburgh. His name should be remembered by our readers because of his effort in 1939 to counter the Jewish propaganda against Germany by publishing his book *The Case for Germany*. The first edition appeared in June of that year, two more in July and another in August; but this did not give time for the book to circulate before the Jews forced the war on us. The dedication was to Adolphe Hitler "with admiration and gratitude for the great work he has done for the German people." Says the author to his readers: "You have read one side in our Press for 6 years; this book gives the other side." Admiral Sir Barry Domvile wrote the Preface. A few extracts from the book follow:

"One thing Germany was determined on. Not to go into the world financial market and borrow money, ever again. This is the real quarrel that we and the U.S.A., the two big money-lenders, have with her."

"The City pulls the strings and the Press obeys."

"Supposing Poland declares war and does manage to bring us in, it will not save her. We are as helpless to save her as if she was on the Planet Mars. For us to tempt her to make such a suicidal war is an act of mischief deliberately disturbing the Peace of Europe."

"The German Government has shown that Gold is not necessary, and that is one of the reasons for the policy pursued against them by Great Britain, France and the U.S.A."

Professor Laurie only had a partial realisation of the Jew Power for he finishes thus: "I thank God that the Peace of Europe is in the guardianship of the Fuhrer and therefore, in spite of the frantic efforts of all those here and in Europe and America who want war, secure."

The Lindbergh Baby Murder Trial

A revised version of this affair was put on the air by the B.B.C., on 29th November; we say "revised" because the account given was such that the Democratic Mug might think that the trial was a perfect monument of New Jersey justice. All that we have space for here is to register a few facts about the trial that were eliminated by the B.B.C.

First, the "body" found was a mere skeleton, of which the dimensions did not correspond with those of Lindbergh's son. The "identification" was utterly unsatisfactory, and the fact that the defence lawyer, E. J. Reilly, accepted it amazed everybody and satisfied the Jews. Perhaps that is why Reilly went temporarily insane in January 1937! We do not consider that any proof exists that the Lindberghs' son is dead; but if it be accepted that he is dead, then the whole aspect of the case suggests Jewish Ritual Murder; the baby was kidnapped shortly before Purim, and the Jewish Community worked overtime to get the German Hauptmann successfully electrocuted for the crime. He may have had to do with the kidnapping but without any idea of its object.

The Chief Police Detective of Burlington County, N. J., Ellis H. Parker, certainly did not believe Hauptmann guilty of murder, and actually himself kidnapped a disbarred lawyer, Paul Wendel and forced from him a confession, which Wendel later retracted, saying he was tortured by Parker who got a 6-year sentence for the business. Thos. F. Price, who had been for years a special agent and special assistant in the U. S. Department of Justice, made a sworn statement on 29th October 1938 that he had contacted a criminal Gaston B. Means on 24th February, 1932, at the Imperial Hotel, New York, where one of Means' confederates informed him that plans were then being made to kidnap the child. Price passed this information at once to James Roosevelt who got the case re-opened, but the U. S. Attorney-General, H. S. Cummings, although fully informed of Price's experience, did not call upon Price for evidence. Why not? He had promised to send for Price when and if the case was re-opened. In February 1936, Means, then in Prison for some other crime, confessed that he and 2 others had made the final plans to kidnap the baby!

The Prosecuting Counsel at the trial of Hauptmann in New Jersey was the Jew D. T. Wilentz. As an indication of the widespread belief that the trial was "phoney" we quote a caption of the *New York Enquirer* of 8th December 1935:

"ADOLPH HITLER WAS TRIED FOR LINDY KIDNAPPING IS NOW PREVAILING OPINION."

—Arnold Leese.

Notes On Negroes — The Myth of Equality

As *Free Britain* of 27th November points out, the Negro problem has come to Britain.

The modern Negro Problem is entirely due, *not* to any innate urge for self-improvement in the Negro himself, but to the Jewish and perverted Christian doctrine of Race Equality, which is exploited by the Jew so that he may use the Negro as a weapon against Aryan civilisation.

Left to himself, the Negro would not be a problem at all; the superior qualities of Aryan people can always assure necessary domination.

When the Negro had Africa all to himself, what did he do with it? The highest type that he could develop was the Zulu, but courage, like patriotism, is not enough.

The "Negro Problem" in the U.S.A. is not really a Negro Problem; it is a Half-caste Problem. Fifty percent of "negroes" in that country are partly white. That accounts for the qualities of certain "negroes" who have emerged from the ruck and gained the personal respect of their white neighbors; but the numbers involved are not great, because the type of white who would interbreed with the black is always the very lowest.

At sprinting and boxing, the Negro can claim to be the white man's equal; but at little else.

The reasons why the intelligent minority of people in this country want no Negroes here is certainly not hatred of the black, many of whose qualities are fully appreciated by the white man; but interbreeding with negroes, as with Jews, leads to permanent degeneration, and anyone who advocates it is the enemy of his race. Unfortunately, Democracy cannot defend itself against such enemies.

—Arnold Leese.

The Country of Petain

Democracy is Death, and Communism is the Jewish hell one

lives in after Death. France dies before our eyes under the Freemason President Auriol (married to a Jewess) whilst her best citizens remain behind bars. France, as well as her President, is Jewishly married. When the Queiulle Government fell, she resorted first to the Jew Jules Moch to form a facade of Government; he failed, and she then resorted to the Jew Rene Mayer, but, after consultation with the two Jews Daniel Mayer and Blum, he gave up the sham attempt and M. Bidault was called in to "have a go." (*The Times* for 18th October 1949, had indicated that "M. Mendes-France, the French (sic) representative at the "International Monetary Fund" would be the third candidate to "try his hand"; Mendes-France is also a Jew!)

Bidault succeeded in forming a Cabinet containing most of the Old Gang.

Berlin Twilight

This is the name of a book by one Lt.-Col. W. Byford-Jones; and it contains the following in reference to the homeless people of destroyed Wurzburg wandering in the countryside:

"In all the lanes and roads that led out of the ruins of Wurzburg these people could see hefty arrogant negroes from the New World, their arms around the waists of blonde Madchen, who chewed gum mechanically, some already pregnant with half-castes to memorialise liberation from the Nuremberg Laws. And in wayside camps, or down in the harbour, Wurzburg folk saw their comrades with giant P's and W's on trousers and tunics, working under the orders of more negroes, who, large cigars between their white teeth, lorded it over the white man with patent enjoyment. Everywhere were negroes, once slaves of white men and now, in Wurzburg area, their masters."

We invite our American readers to investigate and find out who was responsible.

Ilse Koch

The bestial torture of this German lady continues. She was due for release from prison in October; she had had a life sentence on trumped up Jewish evidence of "inhuman treatment of concentration camp prisoners" but this had been commuted to 4

years by a U. S. reviewing court. The Jews hope to break Ilse Koch down by a fresh trial for Murder in November before a court at Augsburg; this on "fresh evidence." We think this "fresh"ness is likely to smell even worse than the rubbishy stuff with which this lady was smeared concerning lamp-shades from human skins.

How It Is Done; Murder of the Spirit

This is what happens to prisoners behind the Iron Curtain according to a letter from the Hon. Maynard Greville in the *Telegraph*, 11th October:

"There is a little operation known as lobectomy which . . . requires only the application of a weak electric current to the temples for a few moments to reduce the victim to the condition of a complete "yes-man." The technique is the disturbance or separation of the nerve channels connecting the mysterious frontal lobes with the rest of the brain. . . . Its value as a political weapon is that it does not reduce the victim to idiocy. He remains intelligent but totally-uncritical, with only a shadow of that divine discontent that makes a man. At a blow, it reduces real democracy to a farce and, given time, will supply a whole vast population of intelligent robots, willing to follow any totalitarian leader to the death for a cause that they will never question.

The Voice of America

A remarkable whole page confession of political Jewish power is proudly proclaimed as a "thrilling story involving an important contribution to Israel by Mayor Wm. O'Dwyer of New York City" by the *American Hebrew*, 28th October 1949. It is far too long to reproduce here, but it details all the steps which the Zionist Emergency Council took to badger the Mayor of New York to badger in his turn President Truman to commit the U.S.A. to vote at the UNO General Assembly in favour of Partition in Palestine, the policy which was at that time the immediate object of the Zionists. The badgering duly succeeded,

and the article admits that without the action of the Mayor the result "might have been different."

Masonic Muggery

Mrs. Eleanor Roosevelt, who, like her late husband has all the attributes of Secret Judaism, is a Sister Freemason. She was received at the Grand Lodge of France in the Rue Puteaux, Paris, last December (1948). This is also the address of the Grande Loge Symbolique Ecossaise Mixte de France which is affiliated with the Grand Lodge of France, and began in 1893 as Le Droit Humain, with women only as members.

Altering History

All efficient anti-Jew workers know that it was the American James A. Malcolm who first convinced the late Sir Mark Sykes (of the War Cabinet Secretariat, World War No. 1) that the best way to induce President Wilson to bring the U.S.A. into the war was to secure the co-operation of Zionist Jewry by promising them Palestine. The Balfour Declaration was the result. Jews are anxious to hush up this fact because it so plainly shows that the Jews really govern America. Unfortunately for them, the facts have been admitted by authoritative Jewish sources, e.g.: the Jew S. Landman, member of the Jewish Board of Deputies and of the Council of the Zionist Federation, writing in *Jewish Chronicle* on the 7th February 1936, and also the Jew historian Dr. Adolf Boehm in his important book *Die Zionistische Bewegung*, Vol. 1, page 656.

East and West

Princess Elizabeth's excellent advice to the Mother's Union in October stressing the need for the maintenance and rebuilding of Christian family life would carry more weight, we think, if she had not had her son circumcised by a Jew.

Captain Roy Farran, whose brother was killed by a bomb sent through the post by Jews who intended it for Capt. Roy himself, offered himself as Conservative candidate for Dudley. The

Tory Central Office turned down the candidate, because, according to the *Sunday Express*, 23rd October such a candidature might upset the Jews who support the Party! As a result of the Central Office's pro-Jewish attitude, 10,000 Dudley Conservatives signed a petition asking that Capt. Farran should stand in spite of Headquarters opposition.

The prospective Liberal Candidate for South Edinburgh is the Jew L. H. Daiches.

Jews In the News

The Jew Emil Steiner, high Post Office official in Switzerland, is arrested for allegedly supplying copies of cables to a foreign power.

The Jew Jon Kimche once owned the Left Bookshop; then became the Evening Standard's military correspondent; later, editor of *The Tribune* and now works for the Overseas News Agency, an organisation which supplies circumcised news to American papers.

President Peron has appointed the Jew Dr. P. Manguel as Argentine Ambassador to Israel. There must be a lot of Mugs in the Argentine.

"Mr. Isaiah Berlin . . . during the war worked at the British Embassy in Washington and was credited with the authorship of a series of brilliant despatches signed 'Halifax,' which Cabinet Ministers put first among their morning's reading." *Evening Standard*, 5th October 1949. Needless to say, Berlin is a Jew.

Leading the Yugoslav campaign for friendship with Italy is the Jew Boris Kidrich. Italians, beware the Jew bearing gifts!

Daniel Raven, recently convicted with the murder of his father-in-law at Edgware, is a Jew.

The Jew L. Ross and his wife are appointed by the L.C.C. as managers of the County Primary Schools in Islington. There were no English fit for the work.

Arrested in Czechoslovakia are two Jews, Dr. E. Klinger, head of the Information Department in the Foreign Office, and Dr. O. Kosta, chief of the department for foreign Journalists in the Ministry of Information. Both these are Key Posts in the Bolshevik Government.

Turkey is represented at the International Financial Congress at Paris by the Jew Prof. A. Neumark.

The Jew E. N. da C. Andrada has been made Director of the Royal Institution, assuming his duties on New Year's Day next.

The Jew Brig.-General Julius Klein is appointed by the U.S.A. Republican Party to be its consultant on National Defence. Which nation is not specified in the announcements.

A foul insult was perpetrated upon the 16,000 troops who paraded in the exercises near Paderborn on the 8th October. The saluting base was occupied by the Jew Shinwell!

The Jew Dr. Nahum Goldmann, addressing the executive meeting of the World Jewish Congress in Paris in August, said:

"The denazification of Germany had completely failed." Of course it has; the Allies' murders at Nuremberg were done in vain; all Germans know that Hitler was right.

Boris Pregel, a Jew, is a leading figure in the International Uranium Corporation which has heavy holdings in Canada.

The Jew Ralph Straus is made special assistant to Mr. Harriman, the U.S.A. representative in Europe of the Economic Co-operation Administration.

The Jew H. Batshaw, K.C., has been made a Judge of the Superior Court of Quebec.

The Jew S. J. Spingarn has been made special assistant to President Truman; his father and uncle are lawyers who have worked for years for Negro Equality.

The Jew Percy Fraenkel is the legal adviser of Seretse Khama.

East and West

Sir Alexander Cadogan retires from his job of Permanent Representative of Britain to the United Nations; his daughter married the Jewish Sir Edward Goschen.

Racial Riots in Chicago

The *American Hebrew* (25th November) describes six hours rioting in Chicago around the house of the Jew Aaron Bindman who has been stirring up Negro trouble against the whites. It

is interesting to note that most of the injured were Jews, not Negroes.

Von Manstein Trial

Prisoner's counsel, Mr. R. T. Paget, put these "war criminal" trials in their proper perspective. He pointed out that these "trials" were the first of the kind for 500 years, when Joan of Arc was found "guilty" and burned at the stake. "We sought to brand her as a witch, and made her a saint," he said. History is apt to repeat itself.

Judaisation In War

Once an Aryan accepts the Jewish standard of morality he descends into barbarism. That is what the Allies did when they allowed themselves (why, oh why?) to accept the dictation of the World Jewish Congress by perpetrating the Nuremberg atrocities of hypocrisy.

The Downfall of Goga's Rumanian Government in 1948

This was done by the intervention of the British, French and U. S. Governments following urgent representations made to them by the World Jewish Congress, and in *The Fascist*, of February and March 1938 we showed that a huge fighting fund had been raised by the Jews for the purpose of attacking the economic stability of any country which did not please them. Goga was anti-Jewish. New light on the affair was shed by the Jew M. L. Perlzweig in a letter to the *Jewish Chronicle* (23rd December 1949): "When the Governments decided to intervene publicly, they asked us (The World Jewish Congress) and we readily agreed, to publish nothing about our part in these discussions."

Our readers will judge for themselves why the Powers in question agreed so "readily" not to split on their Jewish masters.

Louis A. Johnson, U.S.A. Minister for Defence, looks like a typical Jew in every photo we have seen of him. Information about him would be welcome, other than that obtainable in *Who's Who in America*.

His favourite book. President Truman informed the President of the American Booksellers' Association (*Los Angeles*

Daily News, 19th November 1949) that the book he reads most is the Talmud.

General Election Notice: A list of Jewish candidates compiled as far as possible from information to date is available price 2d post free from A. S. Leese, 20 Pewley Hill, Guildford, Surrey.

Jews In the News

The Jew A. L. Epstein is employed by the Colonial Office to prepare a unified legal system for Northern Rhodesia applicable to all native tribes.

The Jew Dr. E. P. Boas is Chairman of the Physicians' Forum organisation for pushing socialised medicine in U.S.A.

The half-Jew diplomat Wm. C. Bullitt is quoted in the *Reader's Digest* (December 1947, page 124) thus: "The independence of the United States will not live a generation longer than the independence of China."

The Lid Comes Off

(This article written by Arnold Leese, was first published in *Free Britain*, No. 44, and here reprinted by permission of its Editor.)

"We cannot over-emphasize the importance to the whole western world of the recent re-trial in New York of Alger Hiss, which ended in his conviction for perjury in swearing that he had *not* given secret State Department papers to Soviet agent Whitaker Chambers. The latter whose wife is a Jewess, was a Communist but had recanted and confessed to being a member of a Soviet spy-ring which had received the papers from Hiss. It has taken a long time to bring Hiss to book, because the whole Jewish influence has been brought to bear to hush the matter up. If Hiss had confessed, he would not have lived long. Probably he won't live long in any case, now, but at any rate THE LID IS OFF!

Here are some of the key positions by Alger Hiss in the past: Executive Secretary at the Dumbarton Oaks Conference 1944 where the foundations of UNO were made. Roosevelt's assistant at the Yalta Conference 1945 in which he helped to draft

the agreements resulting in the betrayal of Poland and inclusion of Berlin in the Soviet Zone area. Permanent secretary-general of the United Nations Security Conference at San Francisco in which the Jew Leo Pasvolsky's plan for UNO was finally adopted. In the State Department, Hiss was first assistant to Mr. F. B. Sayre, assistant Secretary of State.

Now this was Roosevelt's trusted agent and he is now a proved spy for Russia! How did he get all these jobs? The answer is simple; he was an appointee of the powerful Red Jew Felix Frankfurter, the close adviser of the Secret Jew President Roosevelt! (Another Frankfurter appointee is the present Secretary of State, Dean Acheson).

Hiss comes of an unstable stock—his father and sister both having committed suicide. We may expect now an epidemic of defenestration of American politicians who find themselves involved in this Jewish spying racket for Jewish Bolshevism.

And Who Are These?

The following are all First Cousins:—

A Director of J. P. Morgan & Co., John S. Zissner.

The wife of Herr Konrad Adenauer, Western German Chancellor.

The wife of Mr. Lewis Douglas, U. S. A. Ambassador to London.

The wife of Mr. J. J. McCloy, U. S. A. High Commissioner in Germany.

They were all born Zinsser. The word Zins in German means Usury. Their great-grandfather emigrated from Cologne to America in 1840.

Jews In the News

The Chief Economic Information Officer to the Government is the Jew S. C. Leslie, Salary £3750. Real name, Lazarus.

The Jew A. S. Besicovitch has been appointed Rouse Ball Professor of Mathematics at Cambridge. He comes from Russia.

The B. B. C. opens the year with Chairman Lord Simon of

Wythenshawe and Vice-Chairman the Dowager Lady Reading. They are both Jewish. As a result, the *Radio Times* makes an excellent study for those interested in identifying Jews.

The Jew Rudolf E. Pierels is President of the Atomic Scientists' Association.

The damped Jew Oelsner is appointed Vicar of Holy Trinity Church, Hove. The Curate of St. George's Church, Gravesend, is the damped Jew T. Carlebach.

Mr. Tom Hopkinson, editor of *Picture Post*, is married to a Jewish Deutsch which may account for the Asiatic flavour of that paper.

The Jew L. F. Salzman who had been editor of the Victoria County History reference books for many years, has resigned.

The Jew Kitzinger is elected President of the Oxford Union.

The new Director-General in the British Export Trade Research Organisation is the Jew Roger Falk.

Dr. L. Haden Guest M.P. has been made a Baron; he was not born a Jew but became one on marrying his second wife, a Jewish Goldsmid. He recanted this religion in 1924, being as unstable in spiritual affairs as he has shown himself to be in politics. Racially we believe that he is *not* a Jew.

Two part-Jews received Knighthoods on New Year's Day:—Sir Horace A. de C. Pereira and Sir John C. Hanbury-Williams, the latter being a Director of the Bank of England and Chairman of Courtaulds Ltd. Another half-caste Jew Sir Ronald I. Campbell, key-diplomat, was taken on the Privy Council.

The Jewess Cornelia Polak is appointed British Consul in Washington, U. S. A.

The damped Jew Sir George Schuster is appointed to conduct an enquiry into the finances of Malta.

The Jew General Koenig is appointed Inspector-General of the French Forces in North Africa.

The first High Commissioner for Holland in the new State of Indonesia is the Jew Dr. H. M. Hirschfeld.

In Belgium, the Government pays the salaries of 17 Rabbis.

Prince Hubertus von Loewenstein, founder of the movement German Action (*Deutsche Aktion*) had two Jewish grandmothers.

The Prime Minister of Saxony, Max Seydewitz, has a Jewish wife.

The Five Year Plan to industrialise Red Hungary was presented on 5th December last to the National Assembly by the Jew E. Gero, Chief of the Economic Council.

In connection with the shocking ban in Czechoslovakia of all books published before the end of the war, the literary expert of the chief Red paper in Prague, *Rude Pravo*, is the Jew Ivor Skala.

Dr. Eugen Loeb, lately Deputy-Minister for Foreign Trade in Czechoslovakia has committed suicide; he was a Jew.

The Jew F. C. Weiskopf has been made Czechoslovakian Ambassador to Red China.

The "Russian" writer who declared in *Pravda* that the language of the future would be Russian was the Jew David Zaslowski.

The Key-Post Secretary of the Presidium of the Supreme Soviet in Russia is held by the Jew Alexei F. Gorkin. He has been in that post since 1937 and was formerly Secretary of the Communist Party in Orenberg.

The Jew Gerhard Eisler is now Chief of the East German Information Department.

The Jew Benjamin V. Cohen is the U. S. A. representative at the Hague Trial where Hungary, Rumania and Bulgaria are charged with violating treaties and human rights.

The Underlined were elected M.P.:

*Either Boycott the Ballot-Box or Vote for Abraham,
Isaac or Jacob!*

The *Jewish Chronicle* published a list of Jew candidates in the election. We publish below a list of candidates with Jew blood, a list many times longer, although no doubt itself incomplete, from information available to 20th January 1950. There is, however, no sense in voting for their opponents, none of whom, as far as we are aware, has ever declared himself squarely anti-Jewish; scores of Gentile candidates are either married to Jews, or related by marriage to them, or in business with or in

the service of Jews. Our advice to those sick of Democracy is:
Show it! Stay away from the Polling Booths!

Labour

Albu, A., Edmonton; *Austin, H. L.*, Stoke; *Benenson, P.*, Streatham; *Birk, Mrs. A.*, Ruislip; *Chaplin, Mrs. I.*, Putney; *Cohen, L.*, Hastings; *Cripps, Sir S.* (partly); *Davies, E.*, Enfield (partly); *Diamond, J.*, Blackley; *Duchin, E.*, Worthing; *Edelman, M.*, Coventry; *Follick, M.*, Loughboro; *Ganley, Mrs. C. S.*, Battersea; *Geffen, I.*, Thirsk; *Gould, Mrs. B. A.*, Hendon; *Janis, M.*, Harwich; *Janner, B.*, Leicester; *Jeger, C.*, Goole; *Jeger, S. W.*, Holborn; *Lees, Miss D.*, Bournemouth; *Lever, L. M.*, Ardwick; *Lever, N. H.*, Cheetham; *Lewis, B.*, Wembley; *Lewis, J.*, Bolton; *Lipton, M.*, Lambeth; *Mack, J. D.*, Newcastle; *Mackay, R. W. G.*, Reading; *Messrs. F.*, Tottenham; *Mikardo, I.*, Reading; *Mischkon, V.*, Leeds; *Morris, H.*, Sheffield; *Murray, M.*, Folkestone; *Orbach, M.*, Willesden; *Sandelson, N. D.*, Ashford; *Segal, S.*, Preston; *Shinwell, E.*, Durham; *Shinwell, M.*, Lcovil; *Silverman, J.*, Erdington; *Silverman, S. S.*, Nelson; *Solley, L. J.*, Thurrock; *Strachey, J.*, partly); *Strauss, G. R.*, Lambeth; *Stross, B.*, Stoke; *Turner-Samuels, M.*, Weitzman, *D.*, Hackney; *Whine, N.*, E. Surrey; *Wilkes, L.*, Newcastle.

Conservative

Beamish, T., Lewes (partly); *Bower, N.*, Harrow; *Caplan, N.*, Kensington; *Cranbourne, Visct.* (partly); *Deedes, W. F.*, Ashford (partly); *De la Motte, Mrs. M.*, W. Ham; *Fletcher, W.*, Bury; *Gluckstein, L. H.*, Notts; *Hore, Belisha L.*, Coventry; *Nabarro, G.*, Kidderminster; *Quas-Cohen, K.*, Cheetham; *Rissik, D. C.*, Reading; *Solomon, M. H. B.*, Stepney; *Strauss, H. G.*, Norwich; *Amery, J.* (partly).

Communist

Ainley, B., Blackley; *Bender, A.*, Islington; *Bennet, M.*, Sheffield; *Cohen, D.*, Paddington; *Heinemann, Miss M.*, Lambeth;

Levy, N., Middlesboro; Michaelson, D., Willesden; Piratin, P., Stepney; Ramelson, B., Leeds.

Independent

Lipson, D. L., Cheltenham.

Liberal

Abrahams, Ledy, Orpington; Behrens, L. F. Withington; Berwin, S. J., Wakefield; Blease, W. L., Garston; Daiches, L. H., Edinboro; Dale, L. M., Greenwich; Dykes, H., Cathcart; Ellenbogen, G., Southgate; Frankenburg, J., Kensington; Goldblatt, D., Colchester; Goldstone, B., Dover; Gorsky, J. A., City; Gorsky, Mrs. D., Swindon; Halpin, F. J., Spelthorne; Harris, Sir P., Bethnal Grn; Jacoby, F. V., Fulham; Josephy, Miss L., Cambridge; Knorpel, H., Southwark; Myer, S., Paddington; Needoff, S., Salford; Phillips, P., Stoke Newington.

CHAPTER XV

ANTI-GENTILISM

America's Approaching Resurgence

*A Partial Revelation of the
PLOTT AND PLOTTERS*

No country can conduct a proper offensive or defensive campaign with a competent Intelligence Service. A country's worst foes are those on the inside. That is why treason and treachery are branded capital offenses. A controlled press, supported by plotters with an ample purse, have so conducted a campaign of anti-Semitism, that few have dared to challenge their conclusions. Any open-minded person can find within the pages of this brief pamphlet that it is properly titled—Anti-Gentilism.

Published by Women's Voice

537 South Dearborn Street, Chicago, Illinois

"As a regular reader of your publication I am convinced that you are informed on the real issue which confronts the world today. This explains why I am mailing you a copy of what seems to be a draft of a highly confidential nature which was written March 31st by a wealthy Jew and which fell into my hands. It must have been prompted by a deep concern over present world conditions and reads:

"Nothing is accomplished in attempting to deceive ourselves, for every day that passes more and more people are becoming aware of the growing anti-gentile feeling of the Jewish race. Millions of people have read the original and the reproductions of the two articles, written by Marcus Eli Ravage, and published in the *Century* magazine, January and February 1928, stating:

"We have been at the bottom, not only of the latest great

war, but of nearly all your wars; not only of the Russian; but of every other major revolution in your history."

The well known French writer, L. F. Celine, said in his book: *The School of Corpses*—"All wars, all revolutions, are positively nothing but pogroms (organized massacres) of the Gentiles arranged for by the Jews."

I am sure you read the statement of Lord Haw Haw, *New York Times*, January 4, 1946, which he made just before his execution:

"In death, as in this life, I defy the Jews who caused this last war, and I defy the powers of darkness which they represent. . . . I am proud to die for my ideals and I am sorry for the sons of Britain who have died without knowing why."

Such fanaticism against the Jews in the hour of death should cause us some serious thinking.

It is imperative that we Jews forget our master race complex which we have assumed for untold generations, based upon the Old Testament, Deuteronomy (The Jewish Law), Chap. XV, v.6, "And thou shalt rule over many nations, but they (the Gentiles) shall not rule over thee."

Gentiles have not forgotten the broadcast which was made by Samuel Untermyer the day he returned to the United States, and which appeared in the *New York Times*, August 7, 1933.

On that occasion, Mr. Untermyer, as a member of "our race," and the newly elected official of the World Jewish Economic Federation, fired the first shot which started our "sacred war" against Nazi Germany, stating: "FOR THE JEWS ARE THE ARISTOCRATS OF THE WORLD." (Any intelligent Gentile realizes that the literal translation of the Greek word "Aristocrat" means the Best Dictator, i.e., over the Gentiles.)

Millions of followers of Father Coughlin saw the reprint of Mr. Untermyer's speech in one of the last issues of *Social Justice* and understood how we had the power, through our working in the Roosevelt administration, to remove *Social Justice* magazine from the mail and also Father Coughlin from his broadcasts.

By our arrogance we Jews are responsible for a rapidly growing wave of anti-Semitism and, what is even more danger-

ous to us, gentiles are discovering that this anti-Semitism is a misnomer invented by us to cover up our own definite ANTI-GENTILISM. Among the educated gentiles there are many who know that Syrians, Arabs, Ethiopians, Abyssinians, and millions of Levantines are also Semites, and that the term anti-Semitism, once a smokescreen, is today fast turning into fire. Further, millions of gentiles have studied the Protocols of the Elders of Zion which we have endeavoured in every possible way, and by the spending of huge sums of money, to discredit as forgeries although we must admit that in no instance have we been able to prove our charge.

It is therefore more than asinine for a group of professional Jews to admit, and even "prove" in the Jewish magazine *Medical Leaves*, Vol. IV, p. 143, 1942, that the Protocols were actually written by the scholarly Jew, Dr. Elie de Cyon in Paris.

You recall that Protocol 9 says the term anti-Semitism is of our own creation. "De facto we have already wiped out every kind of rule except our own. . . . anti-Semitism is indispensable to us for the management of our lesser brethren."

Recall also from Protocol 5: "We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community." (Look at the UNO.)

From Protocol 3: "Of States we have made gladiatorial arenas where a host of confused ideas contend. . . . A little more and disorders and bankruptcy will be universal."

George E. Sullivan, LL.B., a prominent attorney of the Roman Catholic faith, has recently published an article entitled: "Pacelli's Political Phantasm," in which he says:

"Twenty-five years ago, Pope Benedict XV called attention to the need for 'a sort of family of peoples, calculated both to maintain their own independence and safeguard the order of human society.'" (May 23, 1920.)

"Later in the same year, Benedict XV gave explicit warning (July 25, 1920) against—

"The advent of a Universal Republic, which is longed for by all the worst elements of disorder, and confidentially expected by them."

Nevertheless in his broadcast of Christmas even in 1941, Pius

XII spoke of an international "edifice" of World Government, and in 1943, "Of a new spirit of world union," which he emphasized and reiterated in his broadcast Christmas even, 1945.

The explanation for this change of policy is found in Celines (Louis Ferdinand Destouches) book *The School of Corpses*, published 1938 in Paris. On page 198, he says:

"Nothing is more Jewish than the present Pope whose real name is Isaac Ratisch. The Vatican is a Ghetto. The Secretary of State Pacelli, is likewise a Jew as the Pope."

Gentiles are now beginning to understand why Pope Pius XII is advocating a global super-body directed by a handful of men for an unscrupulous dictatorship, although the Roman Catholic Church was formerly considered a bulwark against the monstrosity of World Government (the secret free Masonic plan).

Why did Max Pam, an important Jewish corporation lawyer in New Orleans, donate to the Roman Catholic University of Notre Dame its School of Journalism? You are getting the gentile Catholics both ways.

A French priest told me that the Jews are responsible for the starvation and torture of the German prisoners in France. He saw many of these who looked like skeletons. "Read the Book of Esther in the Old Testament," he continued, "the Jews wrote it. It is now read in France more than any other book. There you will find the story of Haman, the Hitler of Esther's time. Not only was he killed but also his ten innocent sons. In Esther, Chap. IX, v.16, is told how the Jewess Esther was responsible for the massacre of seventy-five thousand innocent gentiles." To gentiles it is incomprehensible that every year at the feast of Purim, when we celebrate this anniversary, we Jews still rejoice and commemorate such an event of 2,500 years ago and this celebration is "covered" by the press of the world. If a formidable Jewess like Esther could murder 75,000 gentiles, reasoned the priest, one thousand powerful Jews who occupy positions of high authority in the Russian, French, British and American Governments could easily liquidate a whole nation as we see being done in Germany today.

This celebration of Purim coincides with the statement in the Encyclopedia Britannica, 1942, Vol. 8, p. 736, under

"Esther" by the Reverend Thomas Kelly Cheyne, D.D., D.Litt., Oriel Professor of the Interpretation of the Scripture, Oxford University, and the Canon of Rochester, 1885-1908, author of the prophecies of Israel, etc., who says: "There are two very conspicuous blemishes: the lack of any religious element and the apparent delight in the wholesale slaughter of Gentiles." Deuteronomy, Chap. 2, verse 34, reads: "And we took all his cities at that time and utterly destroyed every inhabited city with the women and the little ones: we left none remaining."

Churchill is Jew-blooded through his Jewish grandmother, and F. D. Roosevelt's Jewish ancestry is no longer secret to millions of American citizens after the astonishing revelation by the Carnegie Institute in Washington, D. C., published by the *Washington, D. C., Star* of February 29th, 1936.

The *Jewish Examiner* of July 27, 1945, stupidly made the statement that the 1915 Year book (*The Howitzer*, Ed.) of the U. S. Military Academy at West Point thus described "General Ike" as a member of the graduating class:

"This is Dwight David Eisenhower, gentlemen, the terrible Swedish Jew." *America Preferred*, November, 1945, page 12, commented on this as follows:

"Perhaps a new 'law' transmitted to 'General Ike' by Ben Cohen for the destruction and ruination of Germany, is no racial strain on 'General Ike' after all. Perhaps our late Caesar knew exactly what he was doing when 'General Ike' was shuffled to top rank in the interval just before the 'sneak attack' on Pearl Harbor was arranged."

Editor's note:

The *New York Journal American* of April 24, 1946, has this item:

"Asked what the 'S' stands for in the name of President Harry S. Truman, the Chief Executive explains its presence by saying it is the first initial of the names of his paternal and maternal grandfathers which were Shipp (Ed. Schiff?) and Solomon. That is certainly a quaint system of naming. Now that Mr. Truman has become President it seems he should expand his middle name initial so both his grandparents are fully honored. That is, his name should be

Harry Solomon Shipp Truman." It is reported that President Truman is proud of his association with a Jewish partner in a short-lived haberdashery enterprise which was a failure.

Professor Jaeger in his book *Discovery of the Soul*, p. 247, says: "Baptism and interbreeding are of no avail; we remain, even in the hundredth generation Jews, as we were three thousand years ago. We never lose the odour of our race—no, not even by ten-fold crossing. And in every case our race dominates; young Jews result."

Maurice Samuel, in 1924 write a book titled: *You Gentiles*. On page 95 he says: "There does not seem to be a country with a history which has not been anti-Semitic at one time or another. There is no country today of which the Jew can say: 'In this country anti-Semitism will never become triumphant . . . nor is it conceivable to me that, as long as there are Jews and Gentiles it should ever disappear.'" P. 154, "The Jewish radical will discover that nothing can bridge the gulf between you and us." P. 155, "We Jews, we the destroyers, will remain the destroyers forever. . . . Nothing that you will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever, destroy because we need a world of our own, a God-world, which is not in your nature to build." P. 190, "A Jew is never baptized for the purpose of becoming a Christian: his purpose is to become a gentile for commercial purpose . . ." (i.e. to appear a gentile.)

Maurice Samuel in 1932, wrote, *Jews On Approval*. On page 37, he refers to Ben Hecht, who, in turn, wrote, *A Jew In Love*. On pages 120–121, Hecht writes: "One of the finest things ever done by the mob was the crucifixion of Christ. Intellectually it was a splendid gesture. But trust the mob to bungler. If I'd had charge of executing Christ, I'd have handled it differently. You see, what I would have done was had him shipped to Rome and fed to the lions. They never could have made a savior out of mincemeat."

Nothing could be more unspeakably vile and contemptible to the followers of Jesus Christ than such a statement, for it is obvious that Hecht's reference to "mincemeat" meant excrement. Yet it was none other than Ben Hecht, *New York Herald-*

Tribune, March 10, 1943, who was selected to stage the pageant in Madison Square Garden said to have been attended by 40,000 Jews. I am afraid of these things.

Morgenthau was rewarded by B'na i B'rith, the "Holding Company" of all freemason lodges in the world, for his services to the Jewish cause—the Morgenthau plan of extermination of Germany. Unquestionably he had in mind what was foretold in Deuteronomy, Ch. 11, v.23: "Then will Jehovah drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall dispossess nations greater and mightier than yourselves."

Do you remember, when our Walter Rathenau, the Barney M. Baruch in Germany during the 1st World War, who promoted Bolshevism long before and during the war mockingly proclaimed the downfall of the German people in the *Zuercher Zeitung*? 25 years ago he foretold: "The towns of Germany will not stand in ruins, but still exist as semi-lifeless blocks of stone partially inhabited by a few poor wretches. The streets of certain quarters will still be crowded, but all joy and brilliancy will have gone forever. Wearied figures will drag along the rotten pavement toward the ir slum dwellings. The country roads will be broken up, the forests cut down, and scanty crops be growing in the fields. Docks, railways and canals will have decayed and everywhere the weather-beaten buildings, the monuments of our greatness, will have become homes of sadness. The German intellect which sang and planned for the whole world will be a thing of the past. . . . A nation . . . which even today is still young and vigorous will be . . . dead."

Inasmuch as Bernard M. Baruch, our "elder statesman" stands high in the estimation of many Americans, also as his counsel is front page material for our press, why is the real Baruch directly quoted in the *Chicago Tribune*, September 25, 1935: "I believe National Pride (Patriotism) is a lot of nonsense." However, we Jews are not a religious group, but a racial and nationalistic people living under common fate and base such claim on Deuteronomy 14, v.2: "For thou art a holy people unto Jehovah, thy God, and Jehovah has chosen thee to be a people for his own possession, above all people that are upon the face of the earth." And in this same book, Ch. 17, v. 14,

we read: ". . . one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee; thou mayest not put a foreigner (Gentile) over thee, who is not thy brother."

Thus Louis D. Brandeis, former Justice of the Supreme Court of the U.S.A., states: "Let us all recognize that we Jews are a distinct nationality, of which every Jew, whatever his country, his station or shade of belief, is necessarily a member." Supporting this claim we have the statement of Joseph Cohn in the *Jewish World*, November 4, 1913: "He who has to make a choice between his duties as an Englishman or a Jew, must choose the latter."

A similar statement can be found in the *Chicago American* of April 6th, 1936:

After Mayor Kelly of Chicago had made a Jew-warning speech under the auspices of "The Democratic League in Chicago" the Jewish President—Alderman Jacob M. Arvey retorted: "I resent the fact that this propaganda has been started. I am a Jew first and then a Democrat."

More and more gentiles are becoming convinced that we Jews were responsible for the revolution in Russia and that not only were we responsible for the murder of the Czar and his family, but also of the intelligentsia of that country—together with more than twenty million Orthodox peasants—under Lenin, Trotsky and Bela-Kun—which accords with the statement in our Talmud: "The best of the gentiles—kill."

My authority for our responsibility of producing the revolution in Russia is based on the *New York Times* of March 24, 1917: "The movement was financed by a New York banker you all know and love," (Jacob Schiff, Ed.) "and soon we received a ton and half of Russian Revolutionary propaganda. At the end of the war 50,000 Russian officers and men went back to their country ardent revolutionists. The Friends of Russian Freedom had sown 50,000 seeds of 'liberty' in 100 Russian regiments. I do not know how many of these men and officers were in the Petrograd fortress last week, but we do know what part the army took in the revolution." (From speech of Rabbi S. S. Wise, Carnegie Hall, N. Y., March 23, 1917.)

Editor's note: Our readers should know that our country

has two leading Jewish journalists in our midst, Messrs. Ehrenburg and Siminiov. The pictures of these two ugly, swarthy looking, curly-haired individuals appeared in the *New York Times Book Review* of May 19th, 1946. Press reported they were sent here by David Zaslavsky, the Jewish dictator of the entire press in Soviet Russia. The *New York Sun* for May 23, 1946, reported that Browder's trip to Russia was "to arrange details for U. S. Agency for Soviet Publishers." David Zuritz, another Jew, was recently appointed Ambassador to Brazil.

The following telegram, from President Wilson, was read at that same mass meeting in Carnegie Hall the night before: ". . . This government formally recognized the new Government of Russia. (Kerensky's: Ed.) By this act the United States has expressed its confidence in the success of and its natural sympathy with the popular government."

Of Woodrow Wilson, the famous D. H. J. Boldt wrote as follows: "Woodrow Wilson was a Sephardic Jew. . . . The name of his parents was Wohlson—a German-Jewish name; they probably came from Germany, went to England where they were known as Mr. and Mrs. Wolfson and when landed here called themselves Wilson." His second wife, the former Mrs. Galt is also Jewish. — (That is not so; but Wilson was part Jew.—Murray)

On the death of Dr. Boldt the *Herald-Tribune*, Jan. 14, 1943, said: ". . . an internationally known gynecologist and professor emeritus of gynecology at the Post-Graduate Medical School of Columbia University." He may be found in *Who is Who in America*, in *Who's Who Among Physicians and Surgeons*; in *Who is Who in the Western Hemisphere*; in the *Blue Book of England*, etc. (Ed.)

Thus were we responsible for what has happened in Russia where the gentiles today are in serfdom under our Jewish control. We note how our co-racists today are mourning the death of six million Jews. Gentiles, however, are hardly impressed by this figure because they realize that the Jewish leaders in Russia are responsible for the death of 20 million innocent gentiles during the Russian Revolution. Harry Waton, a Jew of Long

Island, in the Preface to his book: *A Program for the Jews*, published in 1939, writes: "When we Jews declared war against Nazi Germany and fascism I saw that that was a suicidal policy, which would bring to the Jews infinite suffering." An earnest appeal of the same nature from the pen of John Haynes Holmes was published in the magazine *Opinion*, September 1940, but no one could stop us (our Sanhedrin. Ed.) from rushing headlong into the ditch dug by our Untermeyers Baruchs, and Frankfurters."

Russia is dominated by Jews and it is common knowledge that Stalin and Molotov married Jewesses and thus merely represent the gentile front for the exclusive leadership of the Jewish Kaganowitsch brothers who keep in the background.

Simon Liberman, former leader of the Russian Social Democratic party, who remained to serve as the business adviser to the Soviet Government until 1926, actually our Jewish leader behind the scene in the revolution from 1917-1926, told me that the Russian workers now realize that they are the slaves of Jews and he predicted the coming of violent anti-Jewish outbreaks in that country, just as soon as the people dare to chance a counter revolution against the Jewish dictatorship. Only the death penalty for anti-Semitism in any form has been able thus far to frighten or discourage such action.

In France, from where I lately returned, anti-Semitism is daily growin, and we now note that it is the French people who object to the selection of the Greenwich section for the UNO, because of the proximity of Jewish New York City. The French hate Jews more than they hate Germans. France does not pretend to have a Gentile government. It is commonly admitted who is conducting that program. De Gaulle did not confer with Stalin for naught, for bear in mind it was not long after his conference with Stalin when French funds in the United States, to the sum of four billions of dollars, frozen since the start of the Global War, were released to his credit.

In France German prisoners of war are being allowed but 650 calories of food per day. The great "Humanitarian" outfit, UNRRA, under our Director Lehman, only recently being granted another billion and more does not even operate in

France, a gentile country. It is reported that the French Government is completely dominated by Jews and Grand Orient Masons and it is common knowledge the latter are acting as the errand boys of Jews. Thus do we see the accomplishment of what was prophesied by an awakened gentile Francois Coty, in his Paris paper, *L'AMI DU PEUPLE*, February 29, 1932: "****All of these facts united, of which the reality cannot be denied seem to have the same significance; that the heads of Kuhn, Loeb & Co., are engaged in an international enterprise of the same importance as that undertaken by Jacob Schiff against Russia. ONLY TODAY IT IS FRANCE WHICH THEY PLAN TO DESTROY, TO ERASE FROM THE MAP OF EUROPE ALL INDEPENDENT NATIONS, and to deliver the people over to a revolution on the Russian model which would allow them to reimburse themselves for the expense of triumphing over us."

On page 186 of Rev. Danis Fahey's book: "The Mystical Body of Christ" is given an account of the secret origin of Bolshevism and described the conversion of Heinrich Marx (father of Karl Marx) and his family. "Marx's father had become exteriorly a convert to Protestantism, while continuing to practice the Jewish religion at home. Young Marx's infancy was thus steeped in the tradition of his race: God has given the world to the Jews. They will reign over it forever when the Messiah shall come. Jews alone have the right to own. When the Messiah shall have come, 200 mules will be required to carry the keys of the trunks or boxes in which the riches taken from the Christians will be heaped up, etc. . . . Of this doctrine this young Israelite was to retain above all the idea of an expropriation on a vast scale, coinciding with the triumph of his race."

Thus Communism can properly be defined as a Jewish scheme to expropriate the Gentiles and make them slaves of the Jews. Such Anti-Gentilism was taught to the Jews already by the racial fanatic Moses who asked the Jews openly to cheat and exploit the Gentiles in Deuteronomy 23, v. 20. "Unto a foreigner (Gentile) thou mayest lend upon usury, but unto thy brother

(Jew) thou shall not lend upon usury." The Holy Bible, Authorized King James version).

In many other versions the words "Lend upon Usury" have been changed into "Lend upon Interest." Who is it that tampers with these original so enlightening passages in the Bible? How many more have been tampered with or wholly deleted?

Maurice Gomberg's "POST WAR NEW WORLD MAP" for the establishment of a "New World Moral Order" in the Library of Congress and copyrighted March 31, 1942 (Maurice Gomberg, \$1.00, 1430 Elbridge St., Philadelphia, Pa.) shows with what accuracy Coty made his prophecy. There is also something uncanny about Gomberg's advance information in that he shows Madagascar in the color of Great Britain although she did not take that island until six weeks later, and the Russian-German line is precisely shown, in March, 1942, while the island of Sakhalin and the Kurile islands are shown to be the property of Russia.

Coty, worth twenty million dollars when he had the courage to write these exposures, died a pauper three years later and his widow married one of our race. That is what it cost him when he tried to save his beloved France.

By constantly growing revelations, disclosed since World War I, many more people than we think, are gaining knowledge that the aim of our freemasonry has for its objective the changing of the essentially Christian civilization and the replacing of it by a masonic world ruled by Jews.

The great mass of freemasons, however, know little or nothing of this plan or of the part which they are made to play in the plot. Their task is to spread ideas apparently noble and beautiful, but which in reality are destructive, just as the slogan of the French Revolution of 1789: "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity," was used in that far-off day to teach to the gentiles *tolerance*. I cannot refrain from taking the following from Nesta Webster's *WORLD REVOLUTION*, p. 36. "Thus it was from the 10th of August, 1792, onwards that we find the tri-color, banner of the usurper, replaced by the Red Flag of the social revolution, whilst the cry of "Vive notre roi d'Orleans!" (Philippe Egalite, freemason and cousin of the real king) gives way to the masonic

watchword of "Liberty, Equality and Fraternity." It was none other than Franklin D. Roosevelt, receiving the almost unanimous support of our race, who during the week which ended January 11, 1941, used these same words when congratulating General Petain, although this slogan had been discarded when France was occupied by the German army. It had originally been coined by the Jew Marat, one of the most cruel and bestial leaders of the French Revolution.

Leaders of freemasonry sow their propaganda seed among the inner lodges which, in turn, transmit it to the lower lodges from whence it penetrates to the affiliated institutions and into the press which then moulds general public opinion. Many masons would be horrified if they had any intimation of what lies ahead of them and if they knew for what they are being used. Our power within freemasonry is invisible due to the watertight compartment system, incomprehensible to the outsider, which each degree knows of the existence and actions of its own group, and of those below it, but is ignorant of all that is decided in the degree immediately above it. Over all of this structure are the higher degrees which form the real contact with high international freemasonry consisting of a small number in the last inner circle. An extraordinary system is featured to maintain secrecy. It begins with a vigorous discipline which is imposed on the candidate when he passes over the threshold of masonry and it is renewed in restrictions with every advancing degree thereby creating a state of mind which is the explanation (apart from the fear of being liquidated by his own brethren) why masons, who after long years have reached the high degrees, never betray each other or the order.

When the Sarajevo crime which was the means was used to start World War I, was brought to trial one of the assassins, the freemason Cabrinovic unconcernedly said to the judges of the military court: "In freemasonry it is allowed to kill." And the Grand Master of the Masonic Province No. 7, stated "There is only one masonry," i.e., all over the world.

What is the directing power? Almost, without exception, the high masonic posts in all countries are held by us Jews. In 1886, Pope Leo XIII granted honors to Edouard Drumont for writ-

ing LA FRANCE JUIVE; two volumes of some 1,100 pages which proved that France was completely controlled by Jews. If gentiles, seeking the truth, would read the ISRAELITE OF AMERICA, they would find this significant statement by Rabbi Isaac M. Wise: "Masonry is a Jewish institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end." The *Jewish Tribune* of New York, October 28, 1927, stated: "Masonry is based on Judaism. Eliminate the teachings of Judaism from the Masonic Ritual and what is left?"

The masonic oath is an immoral thing. The manner in which the oath is taken is irreverent and extravagant in the penalties invoked, bordering on the blasphemous. The candidate has to pledge himself blindly in advance to anything and everything, he knows not what: "all that has been entrusted to him thus far and what he will become acquainted with in the future." He signs a blank check which is left for others to fill out. When he is admitted to the 33rd degree, i.e., into the circle of those who are in the know, he is compelled to swear: "Under my feet I trample the papal tiara not as symbol of a creed, a religion, or of a particular church, but as a symbol of ambition, of fraud, which reduces man to servitude by fear and superstition."

One can gather some conception of what is implied in the foregoing vow from reading the following taken from the flyleaf of Wm. Arthur's: *The Pope, The King and the People*, published by Hodder & Stoughton, 1903, and describing one incident which occurs at the Coronation Service of the Pontiff: "Take thou the tiara adorned with the triple crown, and know that thou art Father of princes and kings, and art the Governor of the World."

We know that freemasonry is a secret society directed by a Jewish international minority which has sworn implacable hatred to gentiles, camouflaged as hatred towards Christianity which we Jews refuse to accept. Thus far, however, the ultimate end, the final objective of freemasonry has in no way been disclosed. According to the *New York World Almanac* for 1946, page 594, there are 15,264 grand lodges, with a membership of 2,565,391, in the 48 states of the United States, with those of

the 33rd degree comprising 1,796 members. The total number in all countries is estimated five millions. For the enlightenment of 99 percent of them the following facts will likely be surprising. The ultimate end of freedasonry is contained in the figure of our venerable King Solomon, who for the purpose of deceiving the gentile is portrayed with gentile features. He stands on a cube, holds an acacia twig in his left hand and seals his lips with the forefinger of his right hand which signifies absolute silence as regards the last secret of masonry.

In 1917 America went into war "to make the world safe for Democracy." The result was Lenin, Soviet Russia and Partial Chaos. Twenty-five years have passed and free America was again brought into a foreign war, this time for "four freedoms." The net result Soviet Russia covering all of Europe, with Chaos over all the world. Out of all this the Cabalist Jews and freemasons, ruled by the program of the Statue of King Solomon have brought forth the UNO, the Jewish World State. This is the "Ordo ab Chao" (Jewish Order out of Chaos), a new order, the incarnation of the basic principal of Universality, i.e., "World Republic by World Revolution," with the deceiving pronouncement of "human rights"; with the slogan "Libert, Equality and Fraternity," and with the fate of unfortunate France, which that country suffered in 1789, in store for all countries that succumb to the voice of this siren, i.e., total destruction of all Native Countries, States, Races and Nations.

Going back to the Illuminati, from whence all these movements stem, we find it was the plan which the admitted leaders of the French Revolution established: IT IS THE EXACT PLAN OF THE SOVIETS—an oligarchy and its Dictator. It is the Plan set forth in Colonel House's *Philip Dru*, in Clinton Roosevelt's *New Dynasty*, and it is the Plan forced upon the U.S.A. by those directing the New Deal with a global Dictatorship operating under the UNO.

Thus we note that identically as during the first World War Barney Baruch was directing Woodrow Wilson, while George Mandell (Rothschild) was guiding General Clemenceau, and Philip Sassoon directing Lloyd George, so in this present hour we have Boris Stein "advising" Andrei Gromyko, and Ben Cohen

in our State Department, "advising" Mr. Stettinius and Mr. Byrnes, and another Jew Laski commanding Foreign Secretary Bevin in England.

After this Global War, plotted by our race, no man, and certainly no American who is not of Jewish blood, would be so cruel as to mass-starve a whole disarmed German people which our Director Lehman, of the UNRRA, is actually in process of doing. Before the Appropriation Committee he testified that it would be against the UNRRA's Constitution and contrary to law "to give so much as a crumb to German Nationals." Even personal letters and parcels are forbidden Germans from any outside country not even from gentile Americans of German birth although Jews may send anything they wish to Europe. Under UNRRA and other organizations, Jews are receiving 2,300 calories of food per day. The gentile Germans are getting less than 1,200 and prisoners 650 calories in France.

Another person mentioned to me that a refugee paper in New York City predicted about eight months ago that the Germans would be compelled through expropriation and proletarianization, to accept communism in order to bring them definitely under Jewish rule. He said the same paper prophesied with uncanny accuracy Morgenthau's Potsdam Declaration, which operates today in Germany. All of the editors of the German papers are Jewish, while the Hungarian Jew Habe completely directs the policy of the entire press operating in that section of Europe. What would we Jews do if all the editors of Jewish papers were suddenly replaced by gentiles by government decree?

It should be evident to every thinking citizen of the U.S.A. that the FEPC is the first plotted step in America which will end in the death penalty for "anti-Semitism," just as it operates today in Soviet Russia. The Jewish press is stupid enough to admit Christianity, Communism and Freemasonry are Jewish inventions. Rabbi Lee J. Levinger goes so far in his book: *Folk and Faith, the Confirmant's Guide Book*, as to charge that Jesus was a Jewish Rabbi whose sole aim was to lead the gentiles through tolerance into the Jewish fold and that he himself said: Matthew 5, 17: "Think not that I came to destroy the law or the prophets; I came not to destroy but to fulfil." His disciples were Jews.

So the true Christians are often our friends and co-workers precisely for religious reasons, while our Orthodox Jews thank God every day that they were not born gentiles, says Levinger.

Is it any wonder that we hear reports from Europe that our G.I.s are called "Gentile Idiots?" This expresses the stupidity of the gentiles in fighting each other for the sole benefit of our race which "knows no nationality" except our own and who for two thousand years have never fought a battle for themselves.

Do Jews think they can bamboozle the stupid Gentiles forever? I feel certain that the gentiles are beginning to realize that Jews intend to make them their slaves, thereby tending to justify the development of the situation prophesied in Deuteronomy, Ch. 2, v. 25; where Jehovah speaks through Moses to Israel: "This day will I begin to put the dread of thee upon the peoples that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear the report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee."

The Treasury Dept. with its decisive influence upon the Tax System is in our hands; it exercises its colossal power at its own discretion in conformity with the famous statement of Mayer Amschel Rothschild, whose house is dominating the financial policy of practically every country in the world: "Permit me to issue and control the money of a nation, and I care not who makes it laws."

So, just recently: "When former Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau's plan for dealing with Germany was made public, it was received with wide-spread condemnation by the press and by Congress. It has never received Congressional approval. Nevertheless, the State Department issued a directive to General Eisenhower on October 17, 1945, incorporating the main features of Mr. Morgenthau's plan. This plan had the hearty approval of the American communists and the Soviet Union. It may, in fact, have been originally drawn up by Harry D. White and Gregory N. Silvermaster of the Treasury Dept., both of whom have Communist records."

(*Congressional Record*, Nov. 6, pages A5091-3.)

But we may be certain that the gentiles will not be intimidated forever as evidenced by the effort we made in the fiasco of the

so-called "sedition trial" in Washington where it was shown that the Treasury Department ably supported by members of our race and with few exceptions, by the press which we control, sought through that action to intimidate and frighten every opponent to the New Deal and Communism. The defendants did not realize the enormous odds against which they were pitted. This pattern was really shown up in a masterly way by Representative Dondero in his speech to be found in the *Congressional Record* of Jan. 23, 1946, where he proved that the Communists are trying to break the morale of the Army and aid Communistic activities; that all of the files of the Intelligence Branches on subversive activities were called back to Washington to be destroyed and that the order for this was issued by Lt. Gen. Joseph T. McNarney, Eisenhower's successor in Europe; that over two hundred Communists were commissioned with none rejected in the Army from October 30, 1944, to December 30, 1944, when instructions were sent to all commanding officers at home, behind the lines and at battle fronts stating that there should no longer be any distinction between Communists and Americans in the U. S. Army. This order was signed, by direction of the Secretary of War, by Brigadier General Dunlop, Acting Adjutant General of the Army. That speech also states that innumerable decorations were lavished upon the Communists. Thus have we from an unimpeachable source proof of how Communism has penetrated even American armed forces, also that, in this instance, files were destroyed showing charges in the Pearl Harbor hearing to have been well founded.

The gentiles know today, especially those living in our fair southland, that it is the Jew who is organizing and directing hatred of the negroes against white Americans. But Jews who think—"Let the gentiles hate us, as long as they fear us"—may soon learn to their sorrow how they err.

Without Jewish communism there never could have been any Nazism or Fascism, "the only proven defense measures of gentiles against Jewish terror and domination." It was former Ambassador James W. Gerard who stated, *New York Times*, October 8, 1934, "If the American nation ever gets the idea that the Jewish race and Communism are synonymous there is the

possibility of a pogrom in the United States that will make those of the Czars look like a small parade." This, my friend, I fear.

In spite of such sound warning, James Waterman Wise, son of Rabbi S. S. Wise, born in Hungary, wrote in the *New Masses*, October 29, 1935: "Jews who deny that many Jews are Communists are jockeying themselves into the position of citizens on tolerance. . . . The Jews of America write themselves down as Communists—so be it." And this same Wise was reported in the New York City press of October 29, 1934, as telling a Jewish congregation assembled the day before in Carnegie Hall, that the "United States Needed a Dose of the Reds, that the direction, plan and purposefulness of Russia had enabled that nation to achieve something no other nation has."

Why don't we get Winchell (alias Lipschitz) to comment on this? Or do we have to use him to help get Americans into another war, this time against Russia, so Americans will be destroyed for good and all—for the benefit of the British whom, as you know, we Jews completely control. I'm afraid I don't like the Third World War they are brewing out of this.

Twenty years ago, the *London Jewish Chronicle*, April 4, 1919, said: "The ideals of Bolshevism are at many points consonant with the finest ideals of Judaism," i. e., our domination of the gentiles.

In the first World War, millions of gentiles of English, German, French, American and Russian nationality liquidated each other to produce a Jewish dictatorship in Russia. World War II was likewise organized by Jews when the Sanhedrin entrapped the stupid Ribbentrop into an alliance with Russia to set their plans in action. Jewish papers refer to Ribbentrop as the betrayed betrayer. In view of all these facts, which could be multiplied it is obvious that we Jews have lost our most effective weapon—the Conspiracy of Silence. Too much material is now commonly known which proves to the gentiles our heretofore hidden plan for world domination as well as our innate hatred of the goyim (gentiles).

Jewish papers contemptuously speak of American gentiles as morons, mongrels or hodgepodge, phrases I have noted many times. Gentiles, however, are beginning to see that Jews do not

wish to join the American melting pot which is the first prerequisite for participating in true Americanism. These same papers state with pride that in the last one hundred and sixty years less than one percent of our race intermarried with gentiles . . . I married a gentile girl and my family ostracized me for this mortal sin.

What do we now observe? Hordes of semi-Asiatics—Jews—impelled by what Russian-born judge Simon Rifkind (General McNary's "good right arm") now calls the "bugaboo" of a Jewish world conspiracy, are finding their way into Western Europe: From there, unknown thousands of them are making their way into this country where they are to find, according to President Truman's announcement: "a haven of refuge." At the same time the dignified gentile English General Morgan is ordered to the High Priest of UNRRA, Jewish banker Lehman, in New York, to crawl and then abjectly apologize for having stated the truth about the Jewish conspiracy. He is then reinstated after "long and searching" talks with Mr. Lehman who cleared him of the charge of anti-Semitism. How stupid, particularly from our own point of view, thus to expose our world wide power over the gentiles!

The term "Melting Pot," correctly used for more than a century, is now replaced by other terms such as "Acculturation," or, "Philharmony of Nations." This growth of Jewish immigration constitutes a swarm of human locusts just as foretold in the prophecy of the Old Testament in the second chapter of the Book of Joel. They destroy as they come and that is the purpose of having them come here. "These countless Jews, unwilling to be assimilated, are impelled, not by any "bugaboo," but by a diabolical plot directed by very clever men—such men as expressed their plot in the Protocols of the Elders of Zion. This "bugaboo," Judge Rifkind to the contrary, is real and man-made. These hordes come as anti-Gentiles, and are fostering an intense hatred which we have nurtured for centuries. They come to what for them is no longer a "Melting Pot" but for the purpose of "Acculturation" which their high command expects to make their own; to promote the mongrelizing and the enslave-

ment of a gentile people. If this is not true why are they not directed to that paradise which was created for us in Biro Bijan, by our own Jewish leaders of Soviet Russia? Why not, you ask? Because we must—as outlined in those damned Protocols of ours—be provided with victims from races other than our own; because we cannot practice Anti-Gentilism in a solely Jewish State.

Now that the Americans are becoming aroused and are beginning to realize that only such persons as are wholly absorbed in their "Melting Pot" can become true Americans, there is this growing danger facing us as we contend for rights in Palestine now owned by the Arabs, that these Americans will look upon us Jews, the only group refusing to intermarry with American Gentiles, as un-American and may drive us out of their country altogether."

Meschumad lehachiss,
Pfefferkorn.

Prophecy de Tocqueville

"Two great peoples, starting at different points, go forward to the same end: these are the Russians and the Americans. These two alone go forward in a race of which the eye cannot see the limits.

"To attain this end, the American relies on the strength of reason in individuals. Russia concentrates in one man all the power of society. The one has for his principal means of action, liberty; the other, servitude. Their points of departure are different: their paths are diverse; but each of them seems called by a secret design of Providence to hold one day in his hands the destinies of half the world."—from *La Democratie en Amerique*, by Alexis De Tocqueville, born 1805, French Author and Statesman: yea, Political Philosopher and Prophet.

America from its foundation has followed the reliability of the individual, but since Roosevelt (in 1933) was president, the New Dealers and the fumbling foolish Jew dealers of all kinds have attempted to carry this country more toward the Russian system.

CHAPTER XVI

PEOPLE ASLEEP; PERHAPS DREAM

"In a leading London daily paper recently there appeared a suggestion that Israel should conduct a re-trial of Jesus Christ. Who is the author of this malignant idea? What does the author propose to achieve by such a travesty? Surely he cannot expect the Jews to find themselves guilty of this monstrous crime because that would involve repentance and conversion to Christianity? The alternative is for them to whitewash themselves and find Our Lord guilty of all the crimes which have become so familiar in the ears of present-day Christians. In other words it would mean the crucifixion of Christianity itself and of every Christian as a collaborationist. This rules out the idea of the proposal coming from a true Christian source."

"It is not suggested either that the Jews as a whole are the instigators of this petition for a re-trial, as again they would either have to admit the guilt of their people or shift the blame onto the shoulders of Him whom Christians all over the world revere as their Saviour. This would virtually result in a Holy War and, however great their faults, the Jewish people cannot be accused of not knowing on which side their bread is buttered. Therefore, this possibility would also seem to be excluded. And yet it would appear to be in someone's interest to stage such a trial and to find ways and means. A public which has been well conditioned to similar trials of lesser monstrousness, some of them even garbed in the cloaks of justice, chivalry and virtue."

"The world was shocked by the crude novelty of the outpouring of the blood of the countless innocent victims of the French Revolution, but ever since then pains have been taken to accustom the minds of the following generations to the inevitability of the sacrifices for the alleged benefit of mankind. The blood-curdling atrocities and mass murders of the Russian Revolution were hushed up and soft-pedalled and the subsequent "purges" were linked up in a consecutive pattern as an inevitable result of the

struggle of a freed people, suddenly released from the "tyranny" of their "oppressors." The enlightened "Left" hailed such things as Christians remained dumb.

"The Spanish Civil War unleashed once more the monster of destruction. Christian churches were ransacked, priests and nuns were massacred, and Christian people tortured and cruelly put to death, and again the Christian world outside looked on indifferent and talked of the forces of destruction as "loyalists" and of the champions of Christianity as "insurgents." They were being well conditioned to the next step—the mass execution after the last war of "war criminals." Every vestige of legality was given to these infamous trials where the murders of Katyn, with their hands still dripping blood from their innumerable victims, sat in assumed righteousness in judgment over their former allies who had shared their spoils. The Nuremberg executions, conducted with every sign of sadistic cruelty, were a crime against every Christian principle, but evoked no reaction amongst Christians who, apparently had come to accept them as just retribution."

"To sleep: perchance to dream" is easier than to face reality and stand up against those voices of fury which somehow find their way onto the air and into the daily Press. They reiterate the same old slogans of Freedom, and Democracy, of war crimes and general guilt; the actual term does not matter, for the victim is already marked for liquidation and all that remains to do is to make the Christians' conscience accept it. Can we conceive that in olden days—days which we are now told were all so bad but when, at least, chivalry did exist—a victorious enemy would consent to have an old general, a former foe, dragged out of prison after four years and charged with crime, when he had been fulfilling his duty to his own country? The paradox of the situation passes over the unthinking mind, and so the next step is prepared for the destruction of Christian morality. But let there be no mistake, Christians themselves have opened wide the door for the enemy to enter and they have lent the trappings of legality to the crimes committed in their name, and anyone labelled quisling or collaborationist can be executed as the enemy of the people, and the masters of the situation can do as they

like. Mihailovitch, Petkoff and thousands of unknown Christians all duly tried and found guilty from the start in the presence of foreign Press correspondents who flashed back the news, with pictures for Christians to shudder at, perhaps, but then to shrug their shoulders and proceed on their daily round—"To sleep: perchance to dream."

"Is it surprising that when a British officer was flogged and two young innocent boys were hanged by Jewish terrorists a British Government had no answer? What could it say? The beam was still in their own eyes, though the Christian sleep might have become more like a nightmare. The trial and conviction of the Hungarian Cardinal, Mindszenty, forced open many eyes to the horrible reality; and the papers have reported more arrests and more forthcoming liquidations of Christian ministers in Poland, Czechoslovakia and Bulgaria. They are all alleged to be "enemies of the people," "anti-democratic" and, to prove the justice of the People's Court, Cardinal Mindszenty has been given the right to appeal! How Satan must have laughed! Why not try Jesus Christ himself? The Christians have, so far, been willing sleeping partners and collaborators in that they have gradually abandoned all Christian standards. Will they now have the courage to stand up to this last betrayal?"

"We can be certain that this last proposed iniquity is not a casual idea. It may be that a journalis has spilled the beans or that one of the plotters, drunk with rising success in the bag, has revealed the final stage of the struggle, the last trial to be staged by Satan himself."

"There is, however, a ray of hope in a situation that otherwise appears to be beyond remedy, and that is the promise of Our Lord that those who repent will be saved. It is never too late, and it is not beyond whole nations of Christians repenting. Once Christians recognise their errors and are ready to return to Christian principles in preference to slogans the world is not lost to Satanism. Satan does not work single-handed, and his followers are easily recognisable in spite of the age-long efforts to confuse the issues. If people will compare the faces of all those behind the trials and revolutions mentioned above they will find

a striking resemblance. All the defenders of alleged "liberties," of "democracies" and of "the people," etc., bear on their faces the mark of the Beast. In the French and Russian Revolutions, in Spain, in the trials of war criminals, in Germany, France, Yugoslavia and now in Hungary, the types are neither French, nor Russian, nor Spaniards, nor Serbs, nor Hungarians, but they are a cross of humanity without nationality. The monsters who hanged the British sergeants are not Jews as we know them, but the fault of the Jewish race is that, like the Christians, they allow themselves to be identified with the followers of Satan. All their worst instincts are exploited, thus setting Christians and Jews into conflict whilst crimes against both are perpetuated in their name."

"In a preface to Capt. Pitt Rivers' "The World Significance of the Russian Revolution," issued in 1920, Dr. Oscar Levy, writing as a Semite Jew, was so much to the point that we give the following extract:—

"We have erred, my friend, we have most grievously erred. And if there was truth in our error 3,000, 2,000, nay, a hundred years ago, there is now nothing but falseness and madness, a madness that will produce an even greater misery and an ever wider anarchy. . . . We who have posed as the saviours of the world, we, who have boasted of having given it "the" Saviour, we are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners. We who have promised to lead you to a new Heaven, we have finally succeeded in landing you into a new Hell. There has been no progress, least of all moral progress. And it is just our morality, which has prohibited all real progress, and—what is worse—which even stands in the way of every future and natural reconstruction in this ruined world of ours. I look at this world, and I shudder at its ghastliness: I shudder all the more, as I know the spiritual authors of all this ghastliness."

"As Dr. Levy saw it in concluding there will be the need for a final revolution against the revolutionaries. It would have been easier 30 years ago, but our leaders chose to support the original traitors, the destroyers of the Russian regime (our ally) and prepared the way for the Red hordes who finally have over-

run most of Europe. Now it is peoples of all faiths who have to unite to save civilisation, and Christians by action can save their own Faith. If they prefer to continue to sleep, and are not prepared to fight the present dominant Evil, events abroad should have shown them that they need expect no mercy."

The Past—and The Present?

Our readers can judge from the following, written 150 years ago, how far conditions have changed in the interval:

"In the Lodges, death was declared an eternal sleep; patriotism and loyalty were called narrow-minded prejudices, and incompatible with universal benevolence; continued declarations were made on liberty and equality as the unalienable rights of man. The baneful influence of accumulated property was declared an insurmountable obstacle to the happiness of any nation whose chief laws were framed for its protection and increase. Nothing was so frequently discoursed of as the propriety of employing, for a good purpose, the means which the wicked employed for evil purposes; and it was taught, that the preponderancy of good in the ultimate result, consecrated every means employed; and that wisdom and virtue consisted in properly determining this balance."—*John Robison on the Illuminati in his "Proofs of a Conspiracy against all the Religions and Governments of Europe, 1798."*

The Russian Liar

If, as Deputy Premier Voznesensky says, Lend-Lease was just a trader's deal, why is not Russia an honest trader?

We gave that country \$11,000,000,000 during World War II. They owed us plenty from World War I, but let that pass.

They were glad to get our billions, though while they were getting it they maintained a corps in this country to steal what they could here. They were supposed to be our partners, but they were double-crossing us while we gave them tanks, ships, planes and food.

So it was just business! Why then don't they pay their debts? Why don't they give us back our \$11,000,000,000?

"When the hour strikes for our Sovereign Lord of all the

World to be crowned, it is these same hands which will sweep away everything that might be a hindrance thereto."

"With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all State loans, and thereafter hold the States at our mercy. Already the principal banks, the exchanges of the entire world, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands."

—*Rabbi Reichorn.*

"By all these means we shall so wear down the goyim that they will be impelled to offer us international power of a nature that by its position will enable us without violence gradually to absorb all the State forces of the world and to form a super-Government. In place of the rulers of today we shall set up a bogey which will be called the Super-Government Administration. Its hand will reach out in all directions like nippers."

"Christ should have been ground up and fed to dogs. Then he would not be a martyr today."

—*Ben Hecht.*

"The second World War is being fought for the defense of the fundamentals of Judaism." —*Chicago Jewish Sentinel.*

"We have been at war with him (Hitler) from the first day that he gained power."

—*The Jewish Chronicle.*

"Hitler will have no war, but he will be forced to it, not this year, but later on."

"Let us take the mask off. Let us play the Lion of Judah for a change. Away with false patriotism. A Jew can only recognize one Fatherland—Palestine."

—*M. J. Wodislowski, Jewish World.*

A challenging case could be made out of the trial of the Jew who had been overheard libelling his own people.

"The trouble with us Jews is that we're too loud and too pushy; everything that has happened to us is our own fault..."

As the "prisoner" stands in the docket the clerk of court would read the charge and repeat the offending words. The defense might seek to maintain the accuracy of the assertion. Or, taking another tack, they might claim that the words had been carelessly uttered. Character witnesses would testify that

the defendant was a good Jew as evidenced by his contributions to the U.J.A., by his membership in B'nai B'rith, by his fondness for gentile fish. Once again, a jury would have to weigh the evidence, and a judge to pass sentence, making the punishment fit the crime.

Masters of Defamation

Many people have probably heard of the Anti-Defamation League (A.D.L.), and left it at that. It is important that we should know a little more about this oddly-named organisation, which provides a Jewish Secret Police for the United States, because a similar body—probably an offshoot of the parent League—functions in our own land, and is employed to intimidate and besmirch the reputations of any citizens who offend League tenets.

The A.D.L. of B'nai B'rith was founded in Chicago in 1913. This date is important, because it shows that Anti-Semitism was anticipated as a result of World War I, which was just about to be launched. The League is richly endowed, heavily staffed, and extends its tentacles all through the United States. Its professed aims are to combat racial and religious intolerance, specifically against Jews. In actual practice it operates against all those who oppose Communism, although the victims are usually accused of Anti-Semitism, which is an ugly term, of which Americans fight shy. In addition to a propaganda programme of great scope and power, the organisation maintains a censorship over public speech, radio, lectures, movies and schools. Naturally, the more important the individual under suspicion the greater attention paid to him. As in our land, the surveillance extends to clubs and drawing-rooms. In fact, the League conducts a nationwide espionage service, and endeavours to stop any objectionable activities by threats or foul defamation in some form or another; if a victim has an otherwise clean conduct sheet, he is assailed by innuendo or other offensive method, at which the Jews are adepts. The methods employed against the Press or Hollywood are similar in aim but differ in execution. Does anybody remember how the *Morning Post* was run out of business

for the crime of publishing the Protocols of the Learned Elders?

The B'nai B'rith (Children of the Vowenant) is the oldest and largest Masonic lodge in the United States: it was founded in 1843, and only Jews can belong. The League's files were used by the American Government in the recent war to help in discovering persons likely to possess Nazi sympathies. A deplorable practice, which was duplicated throughout the British Empire by means of the various Defence Regulations 18B. Nobody in his right mind would credit these Jewish reports if he had read the Protocols of Zion and the Kol Nidre prayer. The League is not particular about the character of the agents it employs. One of their ex-employees visited this country recently, travelling as Charles L. Morey, of the Homestead Farm Appliances, Inc. This beauty is an Armenian born in Greece, whose real name, if such a person can be said to own a real name, is Avedis Boghos Derounian, alias John Roy Carlson, amongst a string of fifteen aliases. Three Federal Courts have found him guilty of libel, and Federal Judge Barnes of Chicago said in regard to his book *Undercover*: "I find this book 500 pages of twaddle . . . mere twaddle . . . I would not believe this author if he were on oath . . . I believe he would do anything for a dollar. . . ." Derounian is publishing shortly a book on *Post-war Fascism in Europe and America*, which, I have no doubt, will be given wide publicity by his brother smearers, who will conveniently forget that this supposed representative of Farm Appliances has probably never got nearer the land than his own literary "twaddle," for which a stronger word might be used.

The important point to remember is that when our Government makes use of this Jewish intelligence service for prosecuting its own countrymen it is, wittingly or unwittingly, supporting the world Communist offensive, which it professes to abhor. Communism and Zionism are both products of Jewry. Those who honestly fight Communism, and are not merely engaged in shadow-boxing, like the British Government, are promptly branded by the A.D.L. as anti-Semitic. If action is taken against these persons by the Government in deference to the wishes or command of the Jewish fraternity, such action undoubtedly strikes a

blow for Communism. Let me give one or two quotations to support my argument. Dr. Louis Reynolds, writing in the *California Jewish Voice* of 5 July 1946:

"I cannot conceive of any Jew in the role of an enemy of the Soviet Union. To me, such a Jew is an unnatural monstrosity, a travesty of everything that is decent and right.

J. L. Fishbein, editor of *The Sentinel*, on 20 January 1946:

"The Fascist-minded scum and Naziphiles of this country are threatening Russia with everything, from atom bombs to 'democratic elections.' . . . We recognise that in this country the 'Hate-Russia' element is also the 'Hate-the-Jews' element. . . . Did you ever hear of any anti-Semites anywhere in the world who were not also anti-Soviet? . . . We recognise our foes. Let us recognise our friends, the Soviet people."

Both Britain and the United States have swallowed the Jewish lie that the Sovereign State of Israel will be a buffer against Communism. Simple souls—or are they? We have soiled our national honour by recognising the existence of this State, and have struck a resounding blow for Communism in doing so. It would require a surgical operation to separate the Siamese twins of Zionism and Communism, but such is the power of Jewry in the so-called democratic lands that we have dispensed with the operation and enthroned the sinister twins safely in the Holy Land. By doing so, we have done more to destroy our prestige in the Middle East than any other single act could have accomplished. Unless we call a halt to the demands of International Jewry we are doomed. Once we adopt a firm attitude, the opposition will crumble away far more easily than our timid rulers venture to believe, in spite of all the efforts of the Anti-Defamation League to keep us in subjection. —*London Patriot*.

Mexico Jew Says JDC Involved In Trial of Laggard Fund Givers

Mexico City, Mexico—Public trials have been held of Mexican Jews charged with insufficient giving to the Mexican version of the United Jewish Appeal and in some cases threats have been made of excommunication from the Jewish community and of bodily harm, it was charged here this week.

A Defense Committee of Mexican Jews published an exchange of letters disclosing demand and charging the Zionist Organization of America, the Joint Distribution Committee and the American Zionist Emergency Council with responsibility for the methods of collecting funds for overseas aid and for Israel.

The American Zionist Emergency Council and the JDC have both denied any responsibility for the situation, and the Defense Committee has charged the JDC with outright falsification, the letters showed.

The details of the high pressure collection methods in the Mexican Jewish community followed reports of similar methods in the Argentine Jewish community, where leaders announced that special tribunals would be established to try alleged slackers in giving.

The reports from Buenos Aires indicated that the Chevra Kadisha, the biggest Jewish fraternal and burial society in Argentina, issued a threat that those who failed to help the Jewish DP's and Israel would not get burial in Jewish cemeteries.

United Campaign Started

The letters published by the Mexican Jewish Defense Committee included one dated June 23, 1948, to the ZOA, in which the Defense Committee said that several months ago a united campaign was begun "by all Jewish organizations here, including one Communist-front outfit."

"The drive has been characterized by intimidation and by the use of coercive methods," the letter charged. "The Jewish press has systematically announced that those who refused to contribute or who failed to contribute sufficiently large sums, would be judged at an open trial. The first such trial was held on June 6."

Communists As Traitors

The Socialist K.C. and M.P., Mr. D. N. Pritt, has asserted that "traitors usually come from the extreme Right Wing," but it is clear that all Communist Parties—a very large Left Wing element—are expected to play a treasonable role in the event of war. M. Thorez states that French Communists would be

bound to assist the Red Army in the event of invasion, and Italian Communists have been told the same thing. In fact every Communist is expected to be a traitor to his country.

I never joined the Ku Klux Klan because they attack religion: I never attack any person's religion, however "outlandish" it may be. If the KKK's will adopt a resolution attacking the Jews, as a people, and attack the Negro and all colored races *only* for supporting the Jew propaganda, I'd join them.

CHAPTER XVII

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN OR THE JEWS

By GERALD L. K. SMITH

On the occasion of the Convention for the framing of the United States Constitution, Benjamin Franklin is credited with making the following statement to his associates:

"In whatever country Jews have settled in any great numbers, they have lowered its moral tone; depreciated its commercial integrity; have segregated themselves and have not been assimilated; have sneered at and tried to undermine the Christian religion upon which that nation is founded by objecting to its restrictions; have built up a state within a state; and when opposed have tried to strangle that country to death financially, as in the case of Spain and Portugal.

"For over 1700 years the Jews have been bewailing their sad fate in that they have been exiled from their homeland, as they call Palestine. But, gentlemen, did the world today give it to them in fee simple, they would at once find some cogent reason for not returning. Why? Because they are vampires, and vampires do not live on vampires. They cannot live only among themselves. They must subsist on Christians and other people not of their race.

"If you do not exclude them from these United States, in this Constitution, in less than 100 years they will have swarmed in such great numbers that they will dominate and devour the land, and change our form of government, for which we Americans have shed our blood, given our lives, our substance and jeopardized our liberty.

"If you do not exclude them, in less than 200 years our descendants will be working in the fields to furnish them sustenance, while they will be in the counting houses rubbing their hands. I warn you, gentlemen, if you do not exclude the Jews for all time, your children will curse you in your graves.

"Jews, gentlemen, are Asiatics; let them be born where they will, or how many generations they are away from Asia, they will never be otherwise. Their ideas do not conform to an American's, and will not even though they live among us ten generations. A leopard cannot change its spots. Jews are Asiatics, are a menace to this country if permitted entrance, and should be excluded by this Constitution."

The foregoing statement is quoted in full in a book by Charles Stevens entitled *National Destiny* on pp. 74-75. Numerous publishers have republished the above statement and invariably the Jews and their ilk decry such publishers and brand the statement as false.

True enough, the Jews and others have confiscated documents which formerly existed establishing the truth concerning Franklin's statement, but we hold in our hand a signed statement by a very important citizen of Washington, D. C., assuring us that she, personally, saw the diary of General Charles Coatesworth Pinckney, who was a member of the Constitutional Convention. In the Pinckney papers there was a full account of Franklin's statement.

The lady, whose signature we have, is Mrs. Miriam R. Dingley, sometimes known as Mrs. Edward Nelson Dingley. Mrs. Dingley is the mother of Madalen Dingley Leetch (Mrs. Wm. D.) who appeared before a special Congressional Committee June 13, 1949. She identified herself as follows:

"I represent the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution, the National Society of New England Women, and Women Descendants of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company (of Boston, 1634) and the American Coalition of 85 participating societies. It was my privilege to serve as chairman of resolutions for the Twenty-third Women's Patriotic Conference on National Defense which is composed of 35 participating organizations and more than 2,000,000 women. Each of these organizations adopted resolutions opposing Federal aid to education and also opposing the subversive indoctrination of young and old by leftwing educators, textbooks, and national study magazines."

Mrs. Dingley, in a personal letter to me, says:
Dear Mr. Smith:

This copy made by me of the biography of General Charles Coatesworth Pinckney from the National Cyclopaedia of American Biography should make it clear to you why Benjamin Franklin's prophecy anent the Jewish race appears now as an actual reality. "*Birds of a feather flock together.*" Franklin had been to France before General Pinckney was assigned to a post there, and their experiences overseas, in those early years of sailing ships crossing the wide main of the turbulent Atlantic Ocean, tended inevitably to the strengthening of the interests these two great characters had in common; i.e., devotion to the young "land of the brave and the free." Both Pinckney and Franklin had run-ins with the Jews overseas in their days, you see!

Now, the Charles Coatesworth "diary" or "memo book" which my mother and I saw at the Franklin Museum on June 14, 1892, was an open oblong book, held open at the four corners by square black cubes, I presumed to be of iron, as they were used as weights to hold the "memo book" open. Closed, that "memo book" would have been about seven and one-half inches long. In back of this "memo book," or "diary," stood a stand of tin metal, like a musician's rack on a concert stage, and it held a piece of white paper on which was written in perfect Spencerian handwriting: "*The Diary of General C. C. Pinckney regarding the Franklin Incident.*" It was this that caught my mother's eye and caused us to loiter by that showcase and read what was on the open two pages of this long memo book, which turned out to be Franklin's prophecy regarding the Jews, which we see materializing all about us and throughout the countries of the world today.

"I hope you will call upon me when you come to Washington. I want to show you my mother's memorandum book containing the Franklin prophecy in her own Spencerian writing, now fading fast from legibility, but still eloquently readable, and show you her photograph at the time of our visit to the Franklin Museum.

"In the forenoon of that day, June 14, we had visited the Betsy Ross house on Arch Street, as up to that time Betsy Ross

was the character who held my attention most. I hadn't heard of the Franklin prophecy; neither had mother. Mother's people and my father's forebears were forthright hard-bitten patriots. Gruff men, severe of countenance and of demeanor, but as to the latter they were exemplars of high character. No dilly-dallying about any of those Founders and Patriots and their descendants, which, thank God, I am, and have established the fact thereof in 14 of the Hereditary Genealogical Societies.

"As I have told you, I was born in Boston, Ward 24, which is still Ward 24 today as in 1866, though Ward 24 is a suburb of Boston, Massachusetts, known as Dorchester. My great grand-sire and his son fought at the battles of Lexington and Concord, and my great-grandfather made his own and his son's rifle. These homemade weapons are on exhibition in the Ancient Arts Exhibit at Fort Monroe, Virginia. My son, Colonel Nelson Dingley, had them placed there when he was stationed there a good many years ago, about 1919, I think it was. He is today Military Attache at the American Embassy at Warsaw, Poland.

"I think I told you in a previous letter that in my day in Massachusetts, as a child growing up and later as a high school grade pupil in a private school in the city of Boston itself, everyone had a *Poor Richard's Almanac* hanging on the window catch in every home in New England. The Franklin prophecy regarding the Jews was known then, far and wide, though some must have thought our Ben was a bit rough on the Jews for such a good man, *per se* Franklin was such a good, good man in those days as regarded by the "dyed-in-the-wool" down-right Yankees—men and women who knew not the artifice of saying one thing and doing the opposite. Frankness is a virtue, it is written, but believe me their brand of it was often painful, more often than not, even as late as my era from 1866 on.

(Signed) Mrs. R. Dingley,
(Mrs. Edward N.)

*The Pinckney Biography as Copied by Mrs. Dingley from
the National Cyclopaedia of American Biography*

"General Charles Coatesworth Pinckney, soldier and statesman, was born at Charleston, South Carolina, February 25,

1746. He was the son of Chief Justice Charles Pinckney and was educated at Westminster and at Oxford, England, then read law at the Temple in London, and spent nine months in the Royal Military Academy in France. Returning to America in 1769, he established himself in his native Charleston in the practice of law.

"In June, 1775, he was a member of the first provincial Congress of South Carolina and was made a Captain soon after, and soon after that was made a Colonel, when he joined the Northern Army. After the successful defense of Fort Mountrie, South Carolina, went north with the army and became an Aide to Washington at Brandywine and at Germantown.

"Returning south in the spring of 1778 he had a part in the unsuccessful expedition to Florida. In January, 1779, he presided over the South Carolina Senate.

"In the rapid march which saved Charleston from the British General Prevost, he displayed great resolution and intrepidity, as well as in the subsequent invasion of Georgia and the assault upon the lines of Savannah. In the attack upon Charleston, April 1780, he was in favor of holding out to the last extremity. When the surrender to the British took place Pinckney became a prisoner and suffered a cruel confinement. He was exchanged in February 1782 and was made a Brigadier General November 3, 1783. After the war he resumed his law practice. He was a delegate from South Carolina to the Constitutional Convention which formed the United States Constitution. He took an active part in the debates and it was on his motion that the following clause was made a part of that instrument: "*No religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office of public trust under the authority of the United States.*" After the organization of the United States Government he declined successively the appointment to the United States Supreme Court, and Secretary of State, tendered him by President Washington. He was afterwards appointed Major General of the South Carolina Militia in July, 1796. General Pinckney was appointed Minister Plenipotentiary to France, but was ordered by the French Directory to quit France within 30 days. In February 1787, he withdrew to Amsterdam when war became inevitable.

It was C. C. Pinckney's defiant sentiment: "*Millions for Defense but not one cent for tribute*," which became so popular. When he came back to the U.S.A. he was made a Major General by President Washington.

"From 1789 to 1801 he was U. S. Senator from South Carolina. He resigned his seat to accept the post of United States Minister to Spain. Remained there until 1805.

"He died in Charleston, August 16, 1825.

"The other Charles Pinckney was born in Charleston, South Carolina, in 1758. This Charles Pinckney also served in the Continental Congress from 1785 to 1789 which framed the Constitution and in which he acted a distinguished part. But what his relationship was to Charles Coatesworth Pinckney, the write-up does not reveal, though he probably was a younger brother.

Another Letter from Mrs. Dingley

Dear Mr. Smith:

"I am here and now enclosing a mighty interesting leaflet which turned up (literally turned up) in some mail I received a few days ago. I do not know who sent it. It was included in other patriotic information which was neither unusually good or of interest as compared with this, which I am passing on to you. It is titled *Franklin the Prophet*. I believe it will contribute to your peace of mind regarding myself and my story concerning Franklin's effort at the Constitutional Congress of May, 1787, held in Philadelphia. Franklin was one of the six men designated to draw up The Declaration of Independence for the United States of America. One must remember that the infant Congress sent Benjamin Franklin to Paris in 1776 to persuade the French King to help us in the war—the War of the Revolution.

"France recognized our independence and made a treaty with the U.S.A., a treaty of alliance and of commerce, signed February 6, 1778, and soon had a fleet on the way to help the struggling colonies. Benjamin Franklin negotiated all of these, and among his deals he tried to lease some ships from a firm of shipbuilders, by the name of J. de Neuville, whom he presently discovered to

be "money changers" of the most conscienceless type, which he revealed fully at the Constitutional Congress of 1787, some members of which were hesitant to have the money-changers publicized in the frank and resolute language which appears in the Franklin denunciation of that race.

"I am sure I have written you how resentful Boston and environs became when the remains of the wise prophet regarding Judaism became the possession of the City of Philadelphia—that is, what was left of his long deceased mortal remains. My mother, Mrs. Henry Crane Robinson, who copied the Franklin prophecy at the Franklin Museum on June 14, 1892, never ceased to express her indignation over this removal of the Boston-born and bred New Englander to the City of Philadelphia, and I absorbed her views and sentiments, as did many another neighbor and friend, who felt much as she did, without her indignation added to theirs.

"I want also to remind you that there is not the slightest doubt in the world but that many persons of Anglo-Saxon birth and growth in this Republic possess copies of the Franklin prophecy, but prefer to remain unidentified concerning it. This Franklin prophecy was no secret until within the last twenty or twenty-five years, or thereabouts. When the financial power of the Jews became manifest even to the most dull-witted American, they sought cover and professed ignorance of any such "prophecy."

"The City of Philadelphia probably built the Franklin Museum, or devotees of Benjamin Franklin subscribed to its erection, and filled it with every possible relic of his handiwork and mental efforts. The Museum still stands on Chestnut Street, Philadelphia, as far as I know. It is constructed of gray granite and is an architectural asset to the City and State of Pennsylvania. Around the corner from the Franklin Museum stand numerous opulent structures erected by the Guggenheim Foundation, known as the Franklin Institute. What became of the contents of the old, the early Franklin Museum, I would that I knew, or had any idea concerning those intimate and therefore precious mementoes of a great soul and a great American.

"You will see by this printed enclosure, Mr. Smith, that all

I have asserted hitherto in my letters regarding the Franklin prophecy is borne out therein in this printed enclosure, although I have no idea who sent it to me, but I feel that it has been and is being circulated generally.

"Respectfully and truthfully yours for the truth at all hazards,

(Signed)

Miriam R. Dingley
(Mrs. Edward N.)

P.S. *The Complete Works of Benjamin Franklin*, by John Bigelow are most interesting but do not contain the Franklin prophecy. A man named Albert Morton of 210 Stockton Street, San Francisco, who was editor and publisher of *Psychic Studies*, about the same time that John Bigelow published his book, or books, on Franklin (which would be before my time) published a great deal anent Franklin, but as time passed these subscribers to *Psychic Studies* lost interest, I judge, as copies of Morton's exposition regarding Franklin was not to be traced as to a single copy in any Boston or state public library, although "Bigelow" is available. Both were very earnest men and genuine Franklin adherents."

Thus, dear reader, it becomes obvious that the terrific prophecy of Benjamin Franklin was too much for those who took charge of the papers of this patriotic founder, but fortunately we have the above unimpeachable evidence to support the authentication of the Franklin statement.

—*The Cross and Flag.*

A MYSTERIOUS DOCUMENT COMES TO LIGHT

Editor's Note: The world was warned of Bolshevism and the world was told who was behind Bolshevism by an official representative of the Netherland's Government in St. Petersburg in 1918. The report of this diplomat was made in what was called a British White Paper, but he was a little too frank in his discussion of the Jews' part in promoting the Russian revolution, and the White Paper was revised and mention of the Jews deleted: "arrests of French citizens have taken place, including that of the

commercial attaché to French Embassy, though French consular officers have not so far been touched. Thousands of Russians, belonging to officer and wealthy classes, not excluding merchants and shopkeepers, are being arrested daily, and, according to an official communication, 500 of them have already been shot; amongst arrested there are a large number of women. For last four days no further British arrests have been made.

"Position of British subjects in prison is most precarious, and during last few days constant reports have reached Legation that question whether to shoot or release them has not yet been decided. There seems to be also a strong tendency to regard those arrested as hostages. Those belonging to military and naval missions are probably in most danger, and in present rabid temper of Bolsheviks anything is possible, but there is some hope that consular staff and civilians may be released before matters become still more serious. With regard to members of missions, hope of release seems very small.

Same as in Abridged

"Conditions under which Englishmen at Peter and Paul fortress are kept are most miserable. I was informed yesterday by M. D'Arcy, commercial attaché to French Embassy, just released, that they are crowded together with other prisoners, some twenty in a cell, twenty by ten feet. In each cell there is only one bed, rest must sleep on a stone floor. No food whatever is supplied by prison authorities, and they depend entirely on arrangements which this Legation had made and food furnished by friends and relatives. Rugs, pillows, medicines, warm clothing, and other comforts are being sent from time to time, but great difficulties are experienced in getting these articles delivered. From the 31st August to morning of the 2nd September no food at all was accepted for prisoners. Since then they have received some supplied from outside, but it still remains to be seen whether it will reach them regularly at fortress, though I shall leave no stone unturned to secure its proper distribution. Russian prisoners in fortress appear to be absolutely starving, and this will make question of supply of British subjects even more difficult than it would otherwise be, owing to presence in

their cells of famished Russians. I enclose herewith copy of letter just received from British prisoners, which speaks for itself.

Deleted from Abridged Copy

"Yesterday evening I endeavoured to see Zinovief in order to inform him of appalling conditions at the fortress, but he absolutely refused to see me. I was equally unable to see Uritski's successor and could only gain access to a subordinate of latter, who behaved with lack of courtesy which may now be expected. I informed him of conditions obtaining in fortress, and he eventually promised to speak to commandant of fortress whom he had occasion to see that night. He refused to give me the number of Zinovief's telephone or name of commandant of fortress.

"As regards situation in Moscow, I can only say that in my opinion it is most grave. Nineteen Englishmen and thirty Frenchmen have been arrested and are kept under the worst conditions. Mr. Lockhart, who was released and subsequently re-arrested, was only saved from being shot on 4th September by my most strenuous exertions. Before I left Moscow a solemn promise was given to me that he would be released, but his positions precarious in the extreme, while all those now under arrest there are in great danger. Mr. Lockhart is accused by Soviet Government of organising a plot to overthrow it, and Bolshevik official and unofficial papers are full of details of alleged conspiracy, while it is asserted that British officials at Petrograd were concerned in plot. Attempt on life of Lenin is of course attributed by Bolsheviks to British and French, and if he should die it is quite possible that all now under arrest at Moscow and Petrograd would be shot.

"At Moscow I had repeated interviews with Chicherin and Karahan. Whole Soviet Government has sunk to the level of a criminal organisation. Bolsheviks realise that their game is up and have entered on a career of criminal madness. I repeatedly told Chicherin, with all the energy of which I am capable, that he must realise full well that Bolshevik Government was not a match for England. England had a longer wind than the Soviets. She would not be intimidated; even if hundreds of British subjects should be executed by order of the Bolsheviks England

would not turn one hair's breadth from her purpose. Moment would come when the Soviet authorities, man by man, would have to pay for all the acts of terrorism which they committed. But in spite of persistence with which I drove those facts home, I could not obtain any definite promises from Chicherin but only a few evasive replies and some lies. Bolsheviks have burnt their boats and are now ready for any wickedness.

"As regards original objects of my journey to Moscow—evacuation of British from Russia—I found it necessary to promise that Litvinoff should be allowed to leave England at once, provided that in exchange for his concession all British subjects in Russia, including consular staffs and missions, were allowed to leave the country. This was agreed to so far as consulates and civilians were concerned, including those now under arrest at Petrograd, but an exception was made with regard to members of military and naval missions, who would be released only on arrival of Russian Red Cross delegates in France for the purpose of repatriation of Russian soldiers. Result of negotiations was reported by telegraph to His Majesty's Minister at Stockholm for communication to British Government.

"As regards invasion of British Embassy at Petrograd, I had occasion to present to Chicherin and Karahan, in addition to my protest and demands for repatriation embodied in my note to Chicherin of 2nd September, joint protest drawn up by neutral diplomatic representatives at Petrograd (see above) which I also signed, demanding release of all those arrested at Embassy and that Embassy should be handed over to me, and stating that Soviet Government would be held responsible in every respect for consequences of this breach of international law which was quite unique in history. This I reported to my Government at The Hague, through the intermediary of Chicherin for transmission to British Legation there, though I cannot affirm that telegram was sent. Chicherin wished to evade question of release of persons arrested at Embassy, and only agreed to demand for Embassy to be handed over to me, but I told him plainly that it must be all or nothing, and that I would not consent to half measures of this kind. I have further demanded that all documents seized at the Embassy shall be delivered to me.

"The foregoing report will indicate the extremely critical nature of the present situation. The danger is now so great that I feel it my duty to call the attention of the British and all other Governments to the fact that if an end is not put to Bolshevism in Russia a once the civilisation of the whole world will be threatened. This is not an exaggeration, but a sober matter of fact; and the most unusual action of German and Austrian consuls-general, before referred to, in joining in protest of neutral legations appears to indicate that the danger is also being realised in German and Austrian quarters. *I consider that the immediate suppression of Bolshevism is the greatest issue now before the world, not even excluding the war which is still raging, and unless, as above stated, Bolshevism is nipped in the bud immediately, it is bound to spread in one form or another over Europe and the whole world, as it is organised and worked by Jews who have no nationality, and whose one object is to destroy for their own ends the existing order of things.* The only manner in which this danger could be averted would be collective action on the part of all Powers.

"I am also of opinion that no support whatever should be given to any other Socialistic party in Russia, least of all to social revolutionaries, whose policy it is at the moment to overthrow the Bolsheviks, but whose aims in reality are the same, viz., to establish proletariat rule through the world. Social revolutionaries will never fight any foreign Power, and any profession which they may now make in this sense are merely a tactical move in their struggle with the Bolsheviks.

"I would beg that this report may be telegraphed as soon as possible in cypher in full to the British Foreign Office in view of its importance."

Following is copy of letter received from British prisoners in the Fortress of Peter and Paul at Petrograd, dated 5th September 1918:

Same as in Abridged Edition

"Your Excellency,

"We are not allowed to write letters. We will write to you

daily, since the chance of our letters getting through are very remote. Our life here is even worse than in Gorokhovaya 2, and in a sense we are being treated exactly like Russian officers and bourgeois, who are being slowly starved to death here. Our only hope lies in parcels, but delivery of parcels has been stopped for the moment. Those due on Monday last have not yet been delivered. It all depends on the caprice of some one in authority, and he seems very capricious. Surely we are entitled to be treated like prisoners of war and to be inspected by neutrals, to have the right of buying food, of getting news, of sending letters, of exercise, of getting clean linen, etc. Apart from the question of food, that of clothing and medical attention are most important. All the prisoners here have a chronic diarrhea; most of us have now got it. Requests for a doctor, or medicine, or complaints to the commandant, all receive no attention. In short, our treatment is absolutely inhuman.

"Following is a short account of our treatment since Saturday last. We were never told why we were arrested, and from the first all requests, etc., to see you have been contemptuously and rudely refused. We reached Gorokhovaya at 6 p.m. on Saturday, and, after questioning of an aimless sort, we were put, at 8 p.m., in a room . . .

Remember Jews' religion and politics are the same and always have been. Their meetings are always secret; and they worm themselves into all Gentile meetings to learn what they do. Do you wonder at their deceiving Christians? Often, only the Rabbi gains this information and reports to the other Jews, pretending to favor the political move of the Gentile.

CHAPTER XVIII

AN AWAKENING IN BRITAIN

A Reprint of a Speech Delivered On the Floor of the House of Commons by H. Norman Smith, M.P.

Mr. Norman Smith (Nottingham South): The hon. Member for Cheltenham (Mr. Lipson) raised two most important points which I propose shortly to follow up. He will forgive me if I first turn to the speech of my hon. Friend the Member for East Coventry (Mr. Crossman). While I was listening to my hon. Friend's speech, which was full of accusations of prejudice against my right hon. Friend the Foreign Secretary. I wondered where on earth was the constituency that sent my hon. Friend to the House of Commons, because the essence of what I propose to say is, firstly: that the views expressed by my hon. Friend, which, after all, were only his own prejudices with regard to this matter, do not represent the opinion of the ordinary Englishman in the street and particularly the working-class English man and woman; and, secondly, that Zionism is in itself inherently a wrong thing. Behind all the speeches that have been made tonight against my right hon. Friend and in favour of the Israeli State lies the cold, calm assumption that Zionism in itself is good and, therefore, ought to be supported.

Mr. Crossman: Is my hon. Friend now arguing that he is supporting the Foreign Secretary because the Foreign Secretary, like him, holds that Zionism is an evil thing?

Mr. Smith: No, I am glad that the hon. Member asked that. I am supporting the Foreign Secretary's policy because it has throughout been marked by resistance to aggression, and it is the point of view of the ordinary Englishman that aggression should be resisted. The English have political maturity and common sense, a combination that exists nowhere else in the world to the same extent. This combination of political maturity and common sense has led Englishmen in crisis after crisis to resist ag-

gression and, therefore, to align themselves behind a foreign policy aimed at restraining aggression, as in this case.

Mr. Ben Levy (Eton and Slough) rose—

Mr. Smith: We have heard a lot of views expressed in the House tonight, and they have all been based on the gratuitous assumption that Zionism is a good thing and therefore ought to be supported. *I believe that Zionism is a bad thing.* What is Zionism but the expressed belief of certain fanatical Jews that they are the chosen people, who ought to have a national State in Palestine, a country which they left 20 centuries ago? This belief of the more fanatical Jews is a belief backed by big money in various parts of the world, particularly in the United States. I could not help feeling amusement at the emotional argument with which the hon. Member for East Coventry sought to arouse the sympathy of the House for this small nation, which has been backed by the two greatest powers in the world today, Russia and America, whose support of Israeli is the only thing they have in common with one another.

The actual evidence that Zionism is essentially aggressive goes back a long way. The Zionist movement only began in my lifetime. The first Zionist Congress was held in 1897, and that Congress started the technique of deceit which has been characteristic of Zionism ever since. It started—

Mr. Janner: Will the hon. Gentleman say what he understands by "Zionism?"

Mr. Smith: I actually have the quotation in my pocket. Israel Cohen's *The Zionist Movement* quotes Herzl's private diary written immediately after the first Zionist Congress, held in 1897 at Basle, and defined the aim as:

"A home in Palestine secured by public law." But the private diary said:

"If I were to sum up the Basle Congress in one word—which I shall not do openly—it would be this: at Basle I founded the Jewish State."

The founder of Zionism says privately, quoted by one of his most enthusiastic admirers and biographers, "*We want a Jewish State.*" All the way through the piece ever since, at Labour Party Conferences no less than anywhere else, the Zionists have

practised this singular piece of deceit — they have interpreted the “*Home*” and the “*State*” as meaning one and the same thing.

Zionism is not only characterised by deceit in its methods; it is also characterised by its violence. *There is a type of man who, when he feels weak cringes, but who, when he feels strong, bullies, and there is the Zionist from whom, when he is weak, we hear about the ills the Jews have suffered. They say they want the National Home. I am in my 42nd year of membership of this party. Before I joined it, I was a fervent admirer of a great, far-seeing statesman, Joseph Chamberlain, who, in the early days of the Zionist movement, took them at their word and offered them territory in East Africa, what is now Uganda, land since much sought after by affluent people in this country who can pick and choose where they would like to go. But the ensuing Zionist Congress turned down the offer of land in Uganda because it was not Palestine. It did not suit the political fanaticism which was, in fact, the mainspring of their movement. They could have had a beautiful settlement in what is now Uganda had they liked, but their fanaticism restrained them.*

In those days they were weak; in those days they cringed. But when, after the last war, they began to feel strong, they pursued their ends with a ferocity with which my right hon. Friend has been assailed in this House today. They pursued it with a ferocity that involved the introduction of new kinds of violent crime, for example, the use of the postal explosive with murderous intent, than which I can imagine nothing more cowardly. Theirs was the idea of putting booby traps on the bodies of men they had hanged in cold blood for doing their duty, than which I can imagine nothing more beastly. My hon. Friend for East Coventry said that the Jews remember, but so do the English working-class remember.

I wish that the hon. Member for West Leicester would do what I do, maintain social contacts with his constituency. I spend many Saturday evenings in working men's clubs and other social organisations with my constituents. It would surprise the hon. Member of West Leicester and the hon. Member for East Coventry if they know what ordinary people were saying about Israel, not because people think Zionism is wrong—they probably know

nothing about it—but because they know of the violent methods which the Zionists have used to attain their ends, and they naturally hate people who use those methods.

I want to refer to another favorite technique of deceit practised by the Zionists. It is much resorted to in the Parliamentary Labour Party. If a member of this party disapproves of Zionism and approves, as I do, of the Foreign Secretary, they are told that they are anti-Semitic. Some hon. Members confuse anti-Semitism with anti-Zionism. I am not an anti-Semite. I have many good friends among Jews in this House and out of it, and I resent the imputation of anti-Semitism. The English working-class are a kindly, tolerant, friendly people. There is still no anti-Semitism rampant in England today. There is a feeling against the State of Israel, but no anti-Semitism, thanks to the decency and the political maturity of the English people. However, there are many Labour supporters among the working-class who do wonder just for what purpose some hon. Members of the Parliamentary Labour Party are in this House.

Now I want to come to the speech of my hon. Friend the member for Cheltenham (Mr. Lipson). He referred to the Balfour declaration. I do not think that many hon. Members of this House really understand the circumstances in which that rather discreditable incident cropped up. The evidence is on record. It was given by the late Mr. Lloyd George to the Palestine Royal Commission in 1937 and is quoted in the report. It is worth while to quote it because Mr. Lloyd George referred particularly to the timing of the Balfour declaration. The right hon. Gentleman the Member for North Newcastle-upon-Tyne (Sir C. Headlam) said just now that when in Flanders he did not know what it meant. Nor did I in Flanders know what it meant at the time, but I know now because Mr. Lloyd George told the Commission in 1937. The Balfour declaration came at a very critical moment during the First World War. Russia had fallen out of the fight, the Rumanian Army had been dispersed and Italy had suffered the crowning humiliation of Caporetto. It was at that time, said Mr. Lloyd George:

“No American divisions were yet available in the trenches. In this critical situation it was believed that Jewish sympathy,

or the reverse, would make a substantial difference one way or the other to the Allied cause. In particular, Jewish sympathy would confirm the support of American Jewry."

The Balfour declaration was issued at that time in order to get the more active co-operation of America in the war. There was no American election at the end of 1917; it was not a case of enlisting the support of the New York voters. What did the words "*American Jewry*" at that time actually imply? What could those words have implied except the influence of those Americans who were able to exercise influence by virtue of their wealth? It was the wealthy Zionists in the United States whose aid was invoked in the First World War, and that was the purpose of the Balfour declaration.

The Balfour declaration, safeguarding Arab rights, was used at one Labour party conference after another to bring my party in on the side of Zionism. I believe it true to say that no single Labour Party conference speech by any speaker on behalf of Zionism ever referred to Zionism or the aims and objects of the Zionist movement. No speaker ever told the Labour Party, "*We are Zionist Jews because of our fanatical political aims; and, because of the craving for power on the part of some of our wealthy co-religionists across the Atlantic, we want the Jewish State in Palestine.*" That was never said; they always appealed to the broad humanity of the Trade Unionists. Of course, they got it, and my Party became committed. When in 1945 the election came I had a visit at Nottingham from the Rabbi and one of his congregation, to whom I felt quite cordial. I said I supported the principle of the Balfour declaration. I support it still, but I am bound to admit that the Balfour declaration was a very equivocal document issued in very fishy circumstances, not a credit to this country. It was that which queered the position all the way through the peace and made things difficult if not impossible for my right hon. Friend.

The hon. Member for Cheltenham (Mr. Lipson) mentioned the United States. In this connection the United States means wealthy Zionist people whose influence is exerted by virtue of their control over finance. In 1917, as Mr. Lloyd George said, American Jewry was influential. It was no less influential in the

early days following World War I. We all know as a matter of history that it was the insistence of America that this country should repay her war loan in gold that weakened this country, that gave us a perpetual unemployment problem for 20 years, and when Hitler came to power left us without the financial and economic resources to rearm except after long preparation. My case against Zionism is not only that it is of its nature aggressive, not only that it is of its nature murderous, but also that Zionism in America has used its wealth ever since World War I to weaken this country in the world; with consequences which my right hon. Friend finds himself up against today.

The right hon. Member for Woodford went on to commit the Conservative Party, so far as I could see, hook, line and sinker to the Zionist cause. I think I detected a good deal of consternation on the other side of the House, because it is well known that the Leader of the Opposition is a Zionist. One would expect him to be. There is a widespread superstition that the Leader of the Opposition is popular with the Party opposite. It is not true. There is a widespread superstition that the Leader of the Opposition is a great British leader. It is not true. He is a great Anglo-American leader, which is a very different thing, and in his case no doubt natural and appropriate. But I am an Englishman. My right hon. Friend the Foreign Secretary is an Englishman, and I am sure that the House will forgive us if we look at this question as Englishmen. We do not favour Israel, because Israel is the creation of the U.S.S.R. and the U.S.A.

What about the U.S.S.R.? The hon. Member for East Coventry talked ignorantly about the part played by the U.S.S.R. in the creation of Israel. Those of us who were on the Estimates Committee, and went to Austria in 1947, learned something of this at first-hand. Unofficially we visited a Jewish camp near Graz, a few miles towards Vienna. The hon. Member for Abingdom (Sir R. Glyn) was our chairman. In that camp we saw about 3,000 Jewish refugees who had come from Russia. If there is one thing above others which the Soviet does not do, it does not part with able-bodied men. If an able-bodied male is on the wrong side, that is to say the Soviet side, of the Iron Cur-

tain, there he has to stay. Yet this tremendous migration of able-bodied Jews had originated from Soviet territory.

The few of those men whose language I could understand—it was the English of New York—said they had originally been citizens of Eastern Poland, and were deported to Russia when Russia went into Poland in September, 1939. I said, "Where are you going now?" They said, "We would like to go to the United States." Those who spoke English wanted to go there more than anywhere else. But the Zionists had arranged otherwise. The Russian part was this. Russia, contrary to practise, had allowed these able-bodied men out merely to embarrass Great Britain. America and Russia both want the State of Israel, because neither of them is interested in maintaining the strength of this country as a leading great power. But the Foreign Secretary and I and most working men in my constituency, and most Labour Members in Westminster, are interested in maintaining the strength of Great Britain as a great power.

I would submit that, if it were not for this political fanaticism which is the mainspring of Zionism—but which the Jewish hon. Members of this House are careful never to say anything about—if the Jews would be willing to accept national homes here, there and everywhere, the thing would fit in very conveniently with the latest Truman policy, which is to develop the backward areas of the world with the aid of American capital and, no doubt, in accordance with our own Colonial policy. As any member of the Estimates Committee last year knows who investigated Colonial policy, the economic future of Great Britain depends on the development of Africa, which supplies a good strategic reason for my right hon. Friend doing what he is doing. President Truman comes along with his new doctrine of developing various parts of the world. Why do not the Jews find their opportunity in that? They would do so, were it not for this fanaticism. But there is another motive at work, the dependence of Zionist Jews on Jewish finance, which happens for the moment to be located in New York more than anywhere else. Because of that, the whole system is queered.

Britain Awakening

Cardinal Briffin, the Roman Catholic Archbishop of Westminster, last December warned parents not to let the State relieve them of their responsibilities for their children. "For, if you do," he said, "it will finally relieve you of your children. . . . It will decide the future of your child and direct him to the work it considers best. You will have no say.

Within ten days of Cardinal Griffin's warning the Archbishop of York, Dr. Garbett, uttered one on the same theme. "It is a grave thing for the nation when its home life is threatened," he said. ". . . Parental responsibility has been weakened by the way in which the State takes over the education, nutrition and health of the children. What was once the duty of the parents has become the responsibility of the State."

In uttering these warnings these eminent men were speaking as Christian leaders doing their Master's work. It has always been understood that the laws of Christian society were based on the Family, the Sanctity of the Home, and the Liberty of the Individual. Among the Christians there never has been, nor ever can be, any compromise on these things: they are fundamental. No doubt the Archbishops' words had a widespread effect, and made many people think who had never troubled to think before. What happened at Lindsell, in Essex, may have been in response to them. It was a direct attack on parental rights on a matter arising out of the Education Act of 1944 which caused a revolt of the parents in that little village.

Eighteen months ago the Essex County Council published their education reorganisation programme under the Act, when it was seen that the village school at Lindsell was scheduled to be closed. Alarmed at this prospect, the parents of Lindsell called a meeting, at which their local county councillor, a certain Communist-minded person, explained what was intended. The people did not like it at all, but were put off by the statement that the change over would not take place for a long time. But not a year later, in the December term, last year, rumor began to say that the school would close at Christmas. There was nothing official, however. As the term progressed the news became more

insistent and detailed. The children, aged from five to ten years of age, would have to go to Stebbing, some miles away, by motor-bus. But nobody knew anything. The parents called a meeting to discuss the situation. Unanimously they passed a resolution refusing to send their children out of the village, and they requested their chairmen, the Rev. Henry Swabey, vicar of Lindsell, to send a copy of it to the Essex County Council.

The day before the end of term a clerk appeared and told the headmistress that the school was to be close next day. The final day of term brought a motor-lorry and men, who removed the whole of the school fittings and equipment, and locked the school door behind them. Still there was no news from the County Council. Three days before the new term was to start Mr. Swabey received an impertinent and untruthful letter from the divisional officer of the Council reproving him for inciting the parents to rebel against the authorities, complaining that the Education Committee had not been given a chance to address the parents and explain the position to them, and stating categorically that the parents would have to send their children to Stebbing, and that the bus would call at the village for them each day.

At about the same time the parents all received an order from the Education Authorities to send their children to Stebbing by the bus. Another meeting was held to reconsider the situation. It was unanimously decided to refuse to obey and to start a school of their own so that it would not be necessary. Time was short, but volunteers were called for to clean, cook, wash-up, make latrines, provide food, fuel, books, pens, ink, pencils and to teach. Nurseries were ransacked and the new school was opened in the Church Hall—the village hall—on time, reasonably well equipped, fully staffed, and with every child present. It completed its first term happily, and is now in its second. Money has come—but not easily—from all over the place. Other villages, threatened as Lindsell was threatened, watched with interest what was happening. They sent deputations to inquire, and they subscribed money to help the cause.

The vicar's wife, Mrs. Anne Swabey, aided by volunteers, has taken into the vicarage and fed over sixteen children every day.

Other parents have also had children every day to eat with their families. Nobody has shirked, and people have come to help from as far away as London—forty miles—where the rebel school has been, from time to time, a news feature in the evening *Press*.

Quite recently a catering license has been obtained and food supplies—subject, of course, to money restrictions—should be a little easier. It is significant that the 1944 Education Act, which was the child of a Conservative Minister of the Crown, lays it down that children attending the Authority's schools *shall* have food provided free by the authorities; but those attending independent schools *may* be provided with free food. This seems to have been framed in an atmosphere of blackmail. It lies in the hands of the authorities to decide, and a "rebel" school will, no doubt, receive no sympathy from a thwarted bureaucracy.

Soon after the new school was opened, in order to give every chance to the authorities, a meeting was called to hear the Director of Education and the Chairman of the Education Committee. It was a heated gathering, from which all that emerged was determination on the parents' part not to yield; and two statements by the Director which lit up the gravity of the position in which British parents and their children find themselves. The Director confessed that he could not be humane in his job, as he was dealing with numbers, not people; and, in answer to a protest that the freedom of the individual and the rights of parents were being attacked, he scoffed at the idea that the parents could be free, as they did not earn enough money for that. They could not choose their children's schools, but he could because he earned much more money than they!

That a system which does not permit those who operate it to be humane is a bad system did not escape his listeners; neither did the gross and materialistic quality of the second argument. These two remarks hardened the steel of the parents' resolve, and, in spite of the Authority's bus calling each morning at Lindsell since the beginning of January—it still calls—no child has travelled on it.

Of course, there has been much effort in certain directions—

such as a local Communist-minded parson and the Member of Parliament for the division in which Lindsell is situated—to effect a compromise—as if one could compromise on such issues! In order not to be unreasonable, the parents recently agreed to a deputation going from Lindsell to see the Education Committee to discuss the situation. This meeting was valuable only because it revealed the grim attitude of the authorities. A deputy asked about the rights of parents in the education of their children, to be told emphatically that they have no rights—none at all!

Such is the position in Britain today: black and menacing under the threats of quasi-Communist, Socialist, cum Conservative totalitarianism, but, as Lindsell parents have shown, not hopeless. Desperate, yes! but not hopeless. The Archbishops' warnings came late, but not too late. The natural rights of man and the Christian way of life may yet be restored to us. The authorities, though thwarted, have not abandoned their war; nor will they. They will go on as usual; but with the new factor in operation of an awakened and awkward body of men and women in the neighbourhood of Lindsell, watching and fighting them. It is too much to hope that to this small body of free-minded Christian people will be added other groups from all over the country?

Time is short. The danger is great; but the fight is on, and Lindsell needs all the support it can get—moral and material. Nothing would be more heartening than an outpouring of the grand qualities in our countrymen that wars, long privations and tyranny have swamped — but, as Lindsell has shown, not destroyed.

(The only way we can check Communism in U.S.A. is to challenge the Jew promoting that Ism.—Murray)

Oklahoma "School Bloc"

(The foregoing is a reminder (but of course not so radical) but just a beginning, in the name of "Education," passed by the Twenty-Second Oklahoma Legislature, which combined school districts into the little towns and cities and took away from the smaller districts their school houses and gave them to the com-

bined districts, although the small districts had paid taxes with which to pay for their school houses, in violation of the Federal and State Constitutions, in that they were taking property without due process of the law of the land. The people of each community needed those buildings for political and other public meetings; but it seems these communistic minded people, composing the "school bloc" did not want the farmers to hold public meetings for fear they might be thinking about wise policies. If the "Bloc" gets away with this, their next move will attempt to do something like the Socialists of England did to the little village of Lindsell; and then they will perhaps be too late or too "browbeaten" to do what the community did at Lindsell.—Murray)

The only way you can break up the Jew propaganda and drive to destroy the U.S.A. is to use the word Jew: that's why there are so many secret Jews. If half of the Gentiles or even Christian preachers used the word Jew openly, as a people they would tuck their tails and run. Arabs are the real Semitics: very few Jews. I am anti-Jew as a race, because they claim they are a nation of people owing superior loyalty to themselves.

CHAPTER XIX

THE WELL WORN WOAD STORY

The Ancient Civilisation of Britain

The theory that Britons, before the Roman occupation, were uncivilised savages who roamed about clothed in skins and painted in woad, dies hard and it may safely be assumed that the theory has been well fostered by anti-Aryan influences.

It will be surprising to many, therefore, to learn that from the year 1003 B. C. onwards, the arts of reading and writing were known in Britain, and chronological lists of the Rulers of the country were kept from that time. These lists have been shown to possess historical accuracy by the fact that British coins found long after the editing of the British *Chronicles* containing the *lists*, bear the names of the later Kings on the list.

The Aryan Phoenicians who first brought civilisation to Britain, lived at first, apart from the dark racial elements whom they found in the country, and of which the *Picts* were examples. This was very much like our own practice in India centuries later. The standards of culture were so different, that there could be neither comparison nor social intercourse, of a familiar type between the two races. It is not known how long this division was maintained but we do know that Caesar spoke of skin-clad "interior" regions in his time while stating that the Britons whom he met were richly clothed.

London was founded about 1100 B. C. under the name of Tri-Novantum, or New Troy, after the famous "home" of the invading Aryan Trojans. It is supposed to have got its name of London after the later Aryan British King Lud who is said to have built the Western Gate known to this day as Ludgate.

The Law-codes of the British King Molmutis (473 B. C.) and of Queen Martia (361 B. C.) were both translated in later years by King Alfred for the Anglo-Saxons. Sir F. Palgrave in his work: "The Rise & Progress of the English Common-

wealth" shows that the first bears the impress of great antiquity.

The Phoenician explorer Pytheas sailed around Britain about the year 350 B. C., including Cornwall and the Shetland Isles in his "grand tour," and everywhere he found that an agricultural civilisation prevailed, and the standard of it was indicated by the huge barns which he described as being used for threshing operations.

Himilco, another Phoenician navigator from Carthage recorded his visit to Britain about 500 B. C., where he found the people "a powerful race, proud-spirited, effectively skillful in art and constantly busy with the cares of trade."

It is well known that Caesar found his legionaires unfit to cope with such a formidable and civilised enemy as the Britons whose horsemanship and chariotry was a source of wonder to the Romans, and it was not until the third attempt made with overwhelming force, that the Romans made effective occupation of the country.

The high attainments of the British in craftsmanship show without any possibility of argument that the conditions under which the work was done required a settled and peaceful civilisation. For instances, they excelled in the art of enamelling on bronze, a process which required furnaces capable of melting metal at 700 degrees Centigrade!

All this rubbish about the ancient Britons being "Woad-painted savages" is pushed forward to try and make Britons of today acquire an inferiority complex. The Pictish barbarians who were of Mediterranean Race have no more to do with the Aryan Briton of today than the Red Indian aborigines of North America have with the modern Canadian. In both cases the aboriginals were of a different race from the civilised Aryans who brought their culture and high moral standards to the two regions, and who now predominate in them.

David, if he ever existed, is supposed to have become King of Jerusalem in 1047 B. C., and Solomon, if he ever existed, is supposed to have had his Temple built, if it ever existed, between 1012 and 990 B. C. But London was founded by Brutus, the Trojan Prince, more than 50 years before the earliest of these "events" recorded by the Jews.

The excuse for rejecting the Early British Chronicles with their King-lists, is that there are no contemporary inscriptions to support their Aryan tradition. Regarding this, the late Dr. L. A. Waddell, LL.D., declares that if this were so it would sweep away not only the early traditional history of Greece and Rome but also nearly all the Old Testament history and much of the history of the early Christian Church. Waddell goes on to say, however:

"There is absolutely no inscriptional evidence whatsoever nor any ancient classic Greek or Roman reference, for the existence of Abraham or any of the Jewish Kings with the exception of two, or at most, three, of the later kings. All of these are accepted and implicitly believed to be historical by our theologians merely on the strength of their having been believed by our Christian ancestors because they were believed by the Jews themselves. The only difference between the accepted Jewish tradition and the rejected British tradition is that the former is actively taught as true by incessant repetition in church and Sunday Schools to everyone from childhood upwards; whereas the equally well authenticated Early British traditional history is actively disparaged and stigmatised by modern writers, the one mechanically repeating the others, as mere fabricated fables or forgeries."

When Britain is de-Kosherised, the history which is taught in our Schools will be de-Kosherised also, for only then will it be possible for our children to grow up enlightened and worthy of their Noble Past.

New Year's Resolution For All Jew-Wise Parents

To teach our children the true history of our Race and to guard them from the false and revolting stories about Abraham, Isaac, Moses, Jacob and their policy of revenge. The True Aryan Home can become an example to all others.

Aryan Origin of Christmas

It has long been recognised that nursery legends are fragments

of great and ancient myths, but it was left to the late Doctor Laurence Waddell to discover a common source for many of our Fairy Stories in the actual historical deeds of our ancient ancestors! This distinguished archaeologist and truthfinder has traced the early exploits of our Aryan forefathers through a maze of Greek mythology, Norse Sagas, old English Yule Customs and nursery rhyme to the beginning of History.

In the figure of Santa Claus, Saint George, Jack-the-Giant-Killer and many others we can now distinguish different versions of the man who founded the first Empire in history, who defeated the serpent-worshipping semitic aborigines of Chaldea in the year 3378 B. C., who suppressed the cult of human sacrifice and established those White Man's standards of conduct on which true civilisation depends.

To give him his contemporary titles, King Zagg Dar, this first Emperor of the first Sumerian dynasty, is credited with the invention of Agriculture, metal working, building of cities, giving of laws, worship of the One God and many other benefactions, of which by no means the least was an improved method of making fire—the first great step which made Civilisation possible. The SUN had been brought down to Earth!

It is no wonder then that Zagg-Dar, with his Red Cross of equal arms representing the sticks with which he made fire, should be buried in the traditions of his British descendants and his memory still celebrated in the feastings and merriment around the Yuletide Fire.

In the ancient language of Zagg-Dar's time, "ZA" denoted the Fire-drill, the form of the first letter being taken from the shape of the instrument used to make fire with a wooden drill, and the sound being the buzzing noise it made. From "ZA," indicating King, or Maker of Civilisation, we get the words, CZAR, SHAH, CAESAR and KAISER. The "AG" part of the word meant Flame and from "ZA-AG," Zag or Sag, we get the name JACK, traditional hero of every Fairy Story, while two of those in the pack of cards carry Fire-drills and the Flame itself is seen on the Jack of Diamonds. Later when Zagg-Dar was "made in a god" or what today we would term a Saint, his Fire-drill became a Thunderbolt and it should be observed that

the Greek "Zeus" (Zagg) had a thunderbolt, which was only another version of the Hammer of "THOR" (Dar, Tar or Tor). We see how the connection arises when we realise that the original White Phoenicians, who were the early Doric Greeks and Trojans, were the ancestral link between the later Britons and Vikings and the earlier Sumerians.

A favourite oath among the seafaring Vikings was "Zagg-Dar," meaning Thunderbolt of Dar, variously rendered as "Zagg-Tar," "Hec-Tor," "Her-Tor" and "Ar-Thor," while it is known that the term "Jack-Tar" for a sailor was in very early usage. "Jack Straw" comes from the same source.

Santa Claus

Now, Saint Nicholas, generally supposed to have been the original of Santa Claus, was the patron saint of sailors, but there are many things attributed to the good Saint which are obviously borrowed from traditions far earlier than his period.

Santa Claus rides on a sleigh drawn by reindeers, but strangely enough the Lapplanders, the only people in Europe to keep reindeers, believe in a Santa Claus of Tall stature who rides on a Goat, while "Swaart Peter," a little nigger-boy runs alongside, representing the conquered Chaldees.

The White Horse, frequently carved on our hill sides, the White Hart of legend, the Deer and the Goat, all have the same significance. The Kings of Sumeria were of the tribe of Guti or Goti and it was much later that one particular branch of this tribe were named Goths. The earlier "Goths" wore short pointed "goatee" beards and they adopted the Goat as their mascot. But the King's own personal mascot had to be a superior type of Goat, which was named after him, "Deer" meaning "Dar." That is why we have the words "darling" and "dear" for someone cherished, precious—and therefore "expensive." Until recently the Deer was "Royal Game" and couldn't be killed without royal permission. Our children, too, are called "kids" or Young Goths!

Santa Claus, like Zagg-Dar, is the giver of all good things. He is dressed in red, the royal colour, associated with Fire, and he must come down the chimney (i.e. the heart of the Home

Fire) to bring the fruits of agricultural settled civilisation to the young Goths.

The gifts are hung on the Fir, or fire-tree which blazes with candles. The more we delve into these old traditions the more do we find them associated with fire. There are the blazing Yule Log, the Snapdragon, the holly berries, etc.

Attempts have been made to show that the word Yule means "wheel" as the Solar wheel is then at its lowest. But English is Gothic in origin and the word has been traced to an early root—EL or IL, meaning brightness and splendor from which we get illustrious, Helios, Hallow, Holy, the Gothic "Hel" or helheim and the English word Hell for a place of fire. It has also come to mean to rejoice or cry out such words as Hello, Hail, Heil, Yowl and Yell, so that Yule is a time of rejoicing or "Wassaling." "Jolly" is the same word and so is "Gules" the heraldic term for the colour of fire.

Fire in the ancient language which gives us the origin of "Yule," was termed "Bil," and this word "Bil" or "Bell" was subsequently one of the names applied to the "canonised" figure of Zagg-Dar in his capacity of Fire giver, just as we shall see later that he also acquired the name of "Gar" and "Geor" (otherwise George) as a Cross-bearer.

Bell should not be confused with the Semitic Baal, the unpleasant deity associated with human sacrifice. The human original of the latter was the Chaldee serpent worshipping priest, whose cult is represented in the Dragon of the Saint George legend.

It was in honour of the Aryan "Bel" that the Cymbals, Timbals and primitive bells were sounded. The steeples in which these were housed resembled the shape of fire-drills and were called "Bell-fires," which has now been changed to the name of Belfries.

It has been suggested by some students that the words Carol and Carillons (chimes) both come from "Gar-Ala"—the all-embracing Fire Cross but this has not been proved although it is significant that the old British name for the great Sun Temple of Stonehenge was "Carol."

"Gar" then signified the crossed fire sticks. Forming a cross

of equal arms and symbolising good, this sign has always had a holy significance and accounts for the numerous so-called "Cornish" stone crosses of pre-Christian times and also the fact that Christ Himself, who was not a Semite and who followed Aryan traditions, bade His followers carry a Cross! Traditionally the square Cross was carved from the Rowan Tree, the famous Yggs Drassil of the British Eddas, which was held to have magical effect in banishing evil and is still so held in Scotland.

Holly is simply a substitute for the Rowan Ash or "Mountain Apple," the red berries of which are not available in Winter time. Our Sumerian Ancestors were not sun-worshippers, but worshipped the God behind the Sun, which they symbolised by representations of swift animals and birds. To the Cross itself, they added feet turned in a sunwise direction, forming a Swastika or, as it was called, Fyl-foot, meaning Fire foot and perhaps that is why we do fill the foot of the Christmas stocking in the name of Santa Claus.

The Festival of Yule is a celebration of Aryan victory over non-Aryan savagery. Just as it was in pre-Christian days, so it is in its true Christian meaning as well. In the first case it commemorates the defeat of Semitic barbarism by the first Aryan King of Sumeria and his gift of Civilisation. Later it became the feast of one who nearly two thousand years ago paid the supreme sacrifice in the same cause, being murdered by the Jews for reviving the old Aryan principles among the small remnant of white people in the ancient homeland of the Goths. In both cases the message has been obscured by perversions of the original story. The Jews have prescribed and have perverted the story of Zagg-Dar as Adam, responsible for the World's sins, and defeated by the Serpent or Dragon. This perversion is symbolised in the Lion and Unicorn. We know from rock-sculptures of 2000 B. C., that the tribe of Guti used to decorate their Goat mascot with the characteristic tall conical Gothic hat. That is how the Unicorn originated, for the White Horse Unicorn on our Royal Arms has the Goat's beard. By rights it is the *Lion who is the defeated beast, and someone has put the chain on the wrong animal.* The design on the cover of *Gothic Angles* is symbolic of our endeavour to free the Unicorn of

Gothic civilisation from its chains. A perversion of the Christmas message is the idea of some of our modern Bishops that we should accept as a brother—the Dragon (or Devil). The deliberate twisting of the quotation to read "Peace on earth and Goodwill to all men" instead of "on Earth, Peace to men of Goodwill"—a very different message.

The Yule Feast or Christmas Dinner

The old custom of Bringing in the Boars Head at the Feast is symbolic of Roce triumphant over the Semitic Chaldees who worshipped the Pig which is why their descendants, the Jews, do not eat the flesh of the animal which was once their totem. In Sumerian the word "Bur" or "Bar" or "Bor" means "Beast," from which we get our words Boar and "Bar Bar (ism)" meaning "twice beastly"—sometimes show as a double-headed beast in the forms of Dragons, serpents, wolves, etc.

The Christmas Pudding itself represents the Earth with its fruits and metals (threepenny bits nowadays), dominated by Holly with its red berries and protected by Fire in the form of burning brandy! The very name Brandy is connected with fire.

Woe to the man, even in these days, who passes the Wine around the Table anti-clockwise. That is against the direction of the Sun's course, which to all people in the North, is from left to right.

The true version of Christmas still survives, in some country districts where the play of "St. George and the Dragon" is performed at Yuletide. We retain the same theme in Jack-the-Giant-Killer, Jack-and-the-Beanstalk, Little Red Riding Hood, with the Wolf and Wood-cutter episode and other stories. Not so long ago it was customary for the village lads of Kent to go "Hodening"—playing at being Odin (another name for Thor or St. George) at Christmas time.

But the best way to play Santa Claus is to join with those Britons who are creating a Ripple in the waves of semitic barbarism, a barbarism which has not only submerged Western Civilisation but will finally wipe out our wonderful heritage of Britain unless all Men of Goodwill follow the fearless example of St. George of Engand and Saint Andrew (originally Indra of the Eddas) of Scotland.

Why Xmas?

Many people object to the form "X-mas" for Christmas, believing, quite naturally, that it is a cheapened form of abbreviation of the full word. It is not, however, a corruption of the word Christmas. As explained in the previous article, the ancient symbol of the Cross, as carried by Christ and by the earlier devotees of Aryan Customs and religion which He revived, was traditionally cut from the Rowan tree whose red berries or Rowan Apples—now represented by Holly—had the same symbolic meaning as the Cross.

Both symbols are brought together in the old heraldic "Pomme" or "Apple" crosses. The Mace of State, the Royal Orbs and the King's Sceptre embody this combined symbol which was called "MAS," the sign of "Mas-tery," the Mace wielded by the "Master." And Mass thus becomes the ceremony of acknowledging the Master.

The Mass of the Cross was thus "X'MAS. On the other hand the Five-pointed Star, so lavishly displayed among Xmas decorations is a Jewish symbol which has no legitimate place at the Feast.

I want to repeat again that Christians can whip the Jews if they will name them as Jews; when they form a mob, photograph them. That will be the only way to stop their slander.

CHAPTER XX

DE-BUNKED DATES

Just to illustrate to the reader why, throughout the Ages, all Humanity have been lost as to "Time": At the time of the birth of Jesus and from the morning of civilization, and thereafter of calculating Time from the birth of Jesus; to separate the two periods of years "B.C." (before Christ) and the years since Christ, "A.D." (*anno Domini*), (meaning in the Year of our Lord).

The first time *Anno Domini* (A.D.) was written in a *formal document* (so far as we know) was by a Christian Roman officer who dated a document A.U.C. 757 (meaning "From the Founding of Rome"), and "*Anno Domini*" 549. He was ignorant of History, in that he thought Jesus was born after the death of Herod, the Great; whereas His birth was during the life of Herod, as correctly stated in New Testament. The Christians did not know except it occurred during the life of Herod.

The next time *Anno Domini* was used was at The Synod of the Church held in France. They gave its date 732 *Anno Domini* with the same recording of History and mistake of the Roman officer. That division of Time never came into general use until *Pope Eugenius* issued a proclamation (about 1683 A.D.) that all Christians of the World should adopt the method; and at the end of year 4004 B.C. Jesus Christ was born, and Time since to be reckoned, that from His birth, repeating the mistake of History of the Roman officer and Synod of the Church in France. All Christians, Catholics and Protestants, except the Greek Church and Jews who thought nothing good could possibly come out of the *Vatican*.

Long ago both Catholics and Protestants have discovered that error; Catholic authorities hold that date is not less than four nor more than seven years wrong; whereas the Protestants say "not less than four years." (See "Teacher's Bible Dictionary.") Still wrong use confirms the error.

While the errors before stated do no harm to the Christian systems, in the chapters hereinafter are more than one, that strikes the veritable heart of that Divinely-God-Given Institution, to the mind of the very learned of men, as they do to the mind of the writer; the which will be made manifest in other chapters of this Treatise; because their recital from the background evidence leading to such baneful effects to Christianity.

The Julian Calendar overlooked the loss of a few hours and minutes of time, so after several centuries (say to the birth of George Washington) there proved to be a loss of eleven days and a few minutes and seconds under the "*Old Style*." When Washington was born the day was Feb. 11; soon the "*New Style*" was adopted under the efforts of Pope Gregory, which turned up the Calendar 11 days. Then to prevent loss in the future, an extra day was added to February, in "Leap Year." In a period of time when that year is divisible by four (the year 1936, divided by 4 equals 484 exact) becomes "Leap Year," then the end year of a century whether so divisible by four or not, an extra day is added to February. That "takes up the slack" except a few seconds lost. However, it will be many centuries before they add up to one day. So far so good; all around good and to Christianity.

But the world has been given *two beginnings of time* (2 B.C.'s). One from the building of Troy and beginning of the Gothic Civilization; the earliest civilization and the first Empire (the "Sumerian"), known to man by any record, coin, monument, devise whatsoever. Record counts the year Gothic as 3378 years B.C. from the Founding of Troy by the White Aryans.—This will be explained later.

The Gothic Civilization was destroyed by the dark races (but not by the Negro) and its Records distorted and then destroyed; the world wrapped in superstition, with human and animal sacrifices in Fanatical religious rites, for many centuries. These same destroyers plagiarized that Gothic History and changed the date of the beginning to 4004 B.C.

The calculation from the building of Troy by King Adam is correct.

Waddell — Preface

"Thus, if we are to apply usefully to the Present the accumulated knowledge we possess of the Origin and Growth of the Sciences, of Art, of Literature, of the Free Institutions of Society, the forms of Religious Belief and of Government; and more particularly of these as forming the basis for further Progress in the Present and the Future, it is first of all necessary, in order to avoid useless waste of effort in directions already exploited, to know exactly what has been achieved in these directions in the Past, and the manner and circumstances in which it was achieved and by whom."

"Yet, in respect to our Civilization, the supreme movement of existence towards a higher and fuller state of being, which embraces all these departments of knowledge and institutions, which enriches our lives and has effected the phenomenal Rise of Man from savagery and barbarism to sunlit heights, and on which the Present as well as the Future Progress of the World mainly depends, it is notorious how little definitely has been known of its origin, early growth and development and its authors. Nothing whatever has been known of the personalities of its gifted authors who originated and established Civilization for us in very much the same form in which it still exists, nor of their names, home, race, the manner and circumstances and form in which they invented it, developed it and began its dissemination over the world, nor even their approximate date."

"At the present time, especially is this information desirable and necessary in view of the unrest which is threatening the Progress, if not the very existence of Civilization, and the menacing revolt by masses of the people, and even otherwise educated people, against its obligatory burdens, obviously in ignorance of how the priceless boon of civilization was achieved and of the superior race quality and higher intellects which made it possible, and which are still necessary for the continued efficient existence and Progress of that elaborate complex of social and political organization called "Civilization." For biologists have conclusively shown that civilization is fundamentally conditioned by a superior quality of race, and that in the classic Greek period

civilization reached its zenith under the Aryan or Nordic Race (which still forms a leading element in the foremost European nations today); and that it waned and became practically extinct in later Greece with the weakening and practical extinction there of that racial element."

"This work now recovers for us those epoch-making culture heroes who originated civilization, with their long-lost real names, personalities and authentic records of achievements and exploits, as truly historical kings of fixed dates, who have left us many of their actual contemporary inscribed monuments, along with full lists of their early kings and dynasties . . ." "It also recovers for us a mass of new concrete inscriptional and other authentic history regarding the personalities of the early propagators of civilization by land and sea over Asia Minor, Mesopotamia, Egypt, Indo-Persia, the Mediterranean, Crete and Ancient Europe, including Britain, with their dates in times hitherto considered 'Prehistoric,' . . ." "Civilization was mainly propagated abroad from one common centre from the earliest times down to the opening of the classic period in Europe. And most startling of all, perhaps, it establishes the fact that the Aryan Race—now chiefly represented in purest form in Northwestern Europe, including the British Isles as the "Nordic" Race—which has hitherto been generally regarded by historians, philologists and anthropologists as the Cinderella of the civilized races, as having been the youngest and latest of all, and as having borrowed its civilization and monotheistic religion all ready-made from Semites and others, is now on the contrary disclosed to be the oldest of all the civilized races and the parent of all the other civilizations."

"This book is also offered as a pioneer contribution towards a true Universal History of Man from the earliest civilized period founded on concrete Facts, as contrasted with current dogmatic Theories appealing to tradition and prejudice, and often it is to be feared designed in the interest of those who profit by the maintenance of Error—theories which by mere mechanical repetition have come to be believed, but have befogged and blotted out like a smoke-screen the vista of the originators of civilization, their race and date and the essential Unity of the World's

Civilization." "And a noted writer has recently declared that 'there can be no common peace or progress without common historical ideas'; and that these historical ideas must be founded upon true History; and that a true Universal History of Man should 'form the backbone of a general education.'"

"The new keys, which have unlocked for us the hitherto sealed doors of the inscriptions that enshrine this lost history of the Past, are chiefly those that I found embedded in the official King-Lists and Chronicles of the early Aryans—that is the tall, fair and long-headed race of people, the "Aryan Race" of Huxley, now usually called "Nordic," through its purer elements now being located mostly in Northwestern Europe, including especially the British Isles and Scandinavia, and to which belonged the classic Greeks, patrician Romans, Medo-Persians, Hittites, early Phoenicians, the ancient Hindus, the Goths and old Rhine and Danube tribes, Ancient Britons, Normans and Anglo-Saxons."

"The Egyptian hieroglyphic writing also, I demonstrated was all unsuspectingly derived from the Sumerian picture-writing and possessed essentially the same forms, phonetic values and meanings as the parent Sumerian word-signs, and the radical elements in the Ancient Egyptian language were demonstrated to be Sumerian and Aryan. This disclosed the Unity of these three oldest civilizations and their authors, the Mesopotamian, Ancient Egyptian and Indian, each of which had hitherto been supposed to have originated wholly independently, in separate watertight isolated centres."

"The epoch-making first king himself, the traditional builder of the first city and the founder of Civilization, which changed the whole history of mankind, has his personality and achievements preserved in considerable circumstantial detail in the numerous early representations of him (see Frontispiece, etc.), and in the celebrations of his fame and his benefactions to humanity in Sumerian literature, and in the Indian Chronicles and Vedas and in the great Gothic epics of the Nordics, the Eddas, and for those benefactions he was latterly canonized and deified. These records disclose him as a supremely gifted, tall and fair and bearded heroic chief of Nordic or Gothic racial type, a super-

man and Sun-worshipper, the foremost leader of the most advanced race in the opening of the Metal Age, a practical scientific discoverer and especially the inventor of an improved method of Fire-production, an invincible warrior and wise statesman and administrator, who with rare creative genius arose to fashion the higher destinies of men, and by great practical improvements in the culture of his time, within one generation he raised it up with the aid of his hardy sons and men of the same Gothic breed and established it firmly on a higher plane as "Civilization," which the tides of Time can never wash away."

"Most of the leading kings of the Early Sumerian dynasties including 'Sargon-the-Great' and Menes, the first Pharaoh of the First Dynasty of Egypt repeatedly call themselves in their official documents and seals Gut (pronounced Goot) or Got. And one of the more progressive Early Sumerian Dynasties in Mesopotamia called themselves Guti or Goti; and 'Goti' was the regular title of the Goths in Europe — the aspirated form 'Goth' having been coined merely by the Romans and never used by these people themselves. And significantly the princes of this Gothic Dynasty over forty-three centuries ago already use, as we shall see, the especially Gothic titles of 'Duke' and 'Earl.' Adam.

"His personal name in Sumerian is Dar, Dur, or Tur, which latterly aspirated as Thur or Thor has given us our modern weekday name of 'Thursday,' or 'Thor's day' of the Anglo-Saxons and 'Jupiter's day' of the Romans and Latin nations. He also bears amongst his Sumerian titles that of Ia, disclosed as the Sumerian source of Iu-piter or 'Father Iu' or Ju-piter of whom he is seen to be the human original. And of his title of Pur, or Bur and Mit, the former is now disclosed as the Sumerian source of his Indian title of 'Puru of the Sun,' for the first Aryan King, the bringer of Fire to the home-hearths of men; and along with the latter title the source of Thor's Gothic title of Bur Mioth as I show in my new literal translation of the Nordic Eddas. This latter title also, with his identical achievements, identifies him as the historical human original of the greatest of all Greek culture heroes, the Fire-hero Prometheus, with whose real history, however, great liberties seem to have been

taken by the later myth-mongering Hellenic bards; just as our later English and Welsh bards in the medieval period when tournaments were in vogue have taken free license with the real, original, and very long pre-Christian hero King Arthur or Ar-Thur or Her-Thor of the Nordic Eddas, who we shall find is made a somewhat quixotic reflection of his real self—this same invincible beneficent culture hero, the first 'universal king' and institutor of town or city life and monogamous marriage, the Sumerian King Dur or Tur, the first Aryan kind and founder of Civilization, and now made historical and of fixed date." Adam.

"Cappadocia in Asia Minor—the land of St. George of England, and a land which scientists have shown is really a part of Europe geographically, geologically, zoologically and botanically and climatically, so that Civilization and its authors were European. Here in Cappadocia we find the first civilized king established himself and built the first town or city and formed the first civilized state according to the Sumerian accounts; and the Indian Chronicles also locate him and his capital in Asia Minor. There is some evidence indicating that this first king with his adventurous band of fellow-tribesmen came from the old Gothic land of the Euxine and Danube Valley of S.W. Europe. Then forth—three years later, we find his son and successor descending from the uplands of Asia Minor with his army of civilized Aryan tribesmen as an armed peasantry into the rich alluvial plains of Mesopotamia to form there a great empire, building there the first cities in 'The Land of Shinar' and civilizing 'the black-headed people,' the Semitic Chaldean aborigines. It is this advent into Mesopotamia of this immigrant ruling and civilizing Aryan or Nordic race that is now disclosed to be what nowadays is called by Assyriologists 'The Coming of the Sumerians.'

"Egyptian Civilization is disclosed by the new evidence which includes actual surviving inscriptions in Egypt of the 'world-monarch' Sargon-the-Great and his father and grandfather before him as 'Pre-dynastic' Pharaohs, to be of Sumerian or Aryan origin; and introduced fully-fledged into Egypt from Mesopotamia by those Aryan emperors from Mesopotamia. And the First Dynasty of Egypt or Menes' dynasty is demonstrated to be

emperor "*Manis-the-Warrior*" (*Manis-Tusu*), the son of Sargon, and thus an Aryan Sumerian who ordinarily wrote in Sumerian characters and language; and that the conventional

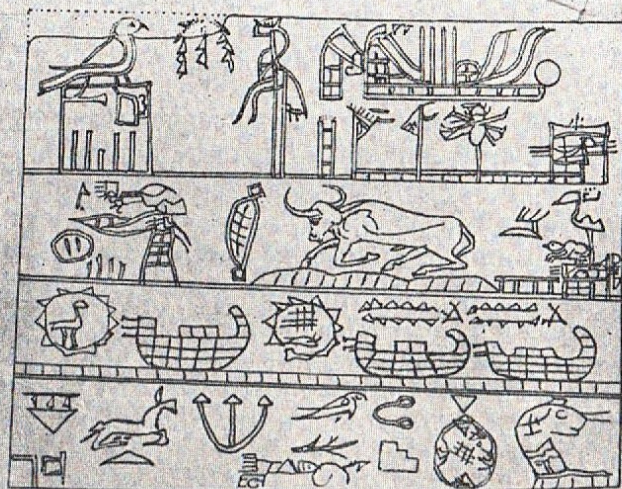


FIG. 35.—Ebony Label Inscription from Menes' "Tomb" at Abydos.
(Drawn from Photograph in Plate XIII.)

Egyptian hieroglyphs, with their radical language, were derived from the Sumerian, I several years ago proceeded to re-examine this important sealed label inscription for its decipherment by our new keys.

DECIPHERMENT OF MENES' GREAT EBONY LABEL INSCRIPTION

I then observed that the writing was in Early Sumerian pictographic writing of the same type substantially as in Sargon's inscription at Abydos and in the Early Sumerian and Indo-Sumerian seals, with some of its pictographic signs written more realistically than in the Mesopotamian diagrammatic style, as for example, in the pictographs for "Fly" and "Ship" and "Ox," see Fig. 35, lines 1 to 3.

On deciphering the signs through their Sumerian values,

nasty in Egypt are shown to use generally the same names and territorial titles in their Egyptian inscriptions—hitherto undeciphered by Egyptologists, as they are written in Sumerian script and in the Sumerian language—as they used in their inscriptions in Mesopotamia."

"Menes, moreover, is demonstrated to be identical with King Minos, the tradition founder of civilization in Crete. And the other ancient civilizations of Asia Minor, Elam, Persia, the Indus Valley and Mediterranean are shown likewise to be of Sumerian or Aryan origin—the remaining ancient civilization also, namely that of China, which dates traditionally only to about 2200 B. C., has previously been shown . . ."

"Amongst the important new historical information elicited in regard to these Early Aryan emperors who developed and propagated civilization is that which discloses the hitherto unknown identity and Aryan royal ancestry of the father of Sargon-the-Great; and the pre-history of Sargon himself and his son Menes. Thus it is found that Menes, whose origin and antecedents have been wholly unknown, early revolted against his father and seized Egypt and established there the first local dynasty, detaching it from his father's empire, when he was still crown-prince and governor of the Indus Valley colony of his father's empire. In his official seals which I have found amongst those unearthed in the prolific second batch of seals in the latter colony—and deciphered for the first time in this work along with several score of others of these Indus seals of the second batch, hitherto wholly undeciphered, and proving to be of immense historical importance for the recovery of the History of the World's Civilization—he also styles himself Paru or 'Pharaoh.' And along with these and other official signet seals of his father Sargon, in addition to those I have previously deciphered and published of the first batch of those Indus Valley seals; and in these Sargon also calls himself 'Pharaoh.'

"Apart from the flood of new light thus gained on the personality, achievements, methods and race of the hitherto unknown, but now historical, individuals who originated and early developed civilization, and of the relatively little known early propagators of civilization over the Ancient World, and the manner

identical with that of Sargon's son Manis-the-Warrior or 'Menes' in Mesopotamia, of which empire Ancient Egypt is disclosed to have been a colony or dependency. And Menes' Dy-



KING KHAMMU RABI RECEIVING THE LAW FROM
THE SUN-GOD, c. 2000 B.C.

Top of diorite stele of this king's Law Code, now in the Louvre (after Scheil, DP. IV, Pl. III). This monument, 8 ft. high, inscribed with 44 cols. of Laws, aggregating 2644 lines, originally set up in the temple of Marduk at Babylon, was found at Susa, whither it had been carried as an Elam raid-trophy. The sculptures in bas-relief on its top, besides portraying the king with straight non-Semitic nose, represent the seated Sun-god (the deified 1st Sumer king) of fine Aryan type, bearded, long-locked and wearing a Phrygian hat, adorned with four horns (set in sockets), as in the portrait of 1st Aryan or Gothic king on the carved ivory handle in Pl. I. In this comparison, see also the line drawings at p. xlv, which are based on a large number of photographs in different lighting, with the omission of the extra length of beard, which is continued to the waist in the sculpture, although showing an interval in front between the short beard of the profile head.

A Lotus flower, the symbol of the Sun-god and the name of the king (Khammu Rabi), is seen above the god's head near the margin of the stone, and between its two clipped portions.

in which they did it, the new method of research is of great service to scientific History by the more accurate Chronology which it introduces. Through the recovery by our new keys of

the complete list of the Sumerian or Aryan kings continuously back to the first king of the First Sumerian Dynasty and bridging over the gaps which have hitherto existed, we are enabled for the first time to recover the exact dates to within a few years for the entire main line of Sumerian or Aryan kings back to the first king at the Rise of Civilization. Thus the real date for the first Aryan or Sumerian king becomes about 3378 B. C.; and the real date of Menes, the founder of the First Dynasty of Egypt becomes about 2703 B. C."

"It was the outcome of a long, slow process of evolution from the primitive culture with fire-production, cookery and beginnings of art of the tall, long-headed, big-brained, Cro-Magnon race of men of the last stage of the Old Stone Age about 20,000 B. C. onwards to the later New Stone Age men on the threshold of 'The Dawn of Civilization' with domestication of animals, sporadic agriculture and social organization with fixity of customs."

The first builder of a city or town was, according to the old Sumerian records, the first king of the First Sumerian Dynasty, who was the traditional founder of Civilization, and he was, we find, familiar with Writing and lived at the opening of the Metal Age. His date by our new chronological evidence of about 3378 B. C. thus becomes technically the date for 'The Rise of Civilization' with which began the glorious new era of human progress."

"Greek art from the naturalistic art of the Sumerians, Hittites and Aryan Babylonians, the derivation of the applied and industrial arts and sciences including astronomy, the arch in building, measures of weight, surface, capacity, time, etc., hydraulic and sanitary engineering and deep-sea navigation."

"Heroic Mythology has its historical human basis now disclosed for the first time, showing the identity between the civilized traditions of the East and West, and the connection of both with the primitive Aryan or Nordic race and language. We get behind the beginnings of heroic mythology. A vast deal of what has hitherto been looked upon as 'prehistoric' and mythical becomes historic and real. Heroes who have been raised into gods again take form as men, and historic early Aryan kings of relatively fixed dates. Gods and demi-gods of the ancient Greeks

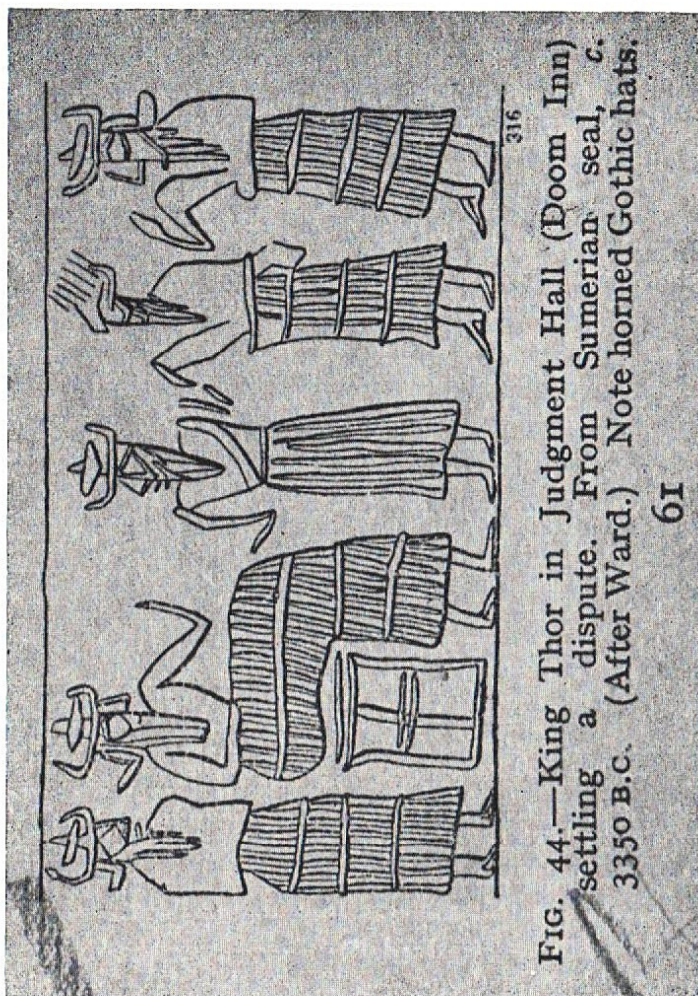


FIG. 44.—King Thor in Judgment Hall (Doom Inn) settling a dispute. From Sumerian seal, c. 3350 B.C. (After Ward.) Note horned Gothic hats.

and Romans, Egyptians and Hittites, Persians and Indo-Aryans, as well as of the Goths, Scandinavians and Germans, Ancient Britons, Irish and Anglo-Saxons, such as Zeus, Jove or Ju-piter, Indra, Prometheus, Atmu, Addamu, Adam, Ad or Odin, Thor or Her-Thor or Ar-Thur of the Round Table with his Sumerian 'Holy Grail' (now discovered as still existing and identical with the magical stone-bowl or cauldron captured from the weirds

at the Well-of-Urd by Her-Thor), Sir Gawain, Conn-the-hundred-Fighter, Cain, Enoch, Noah and Japhet, Nimrod the mighty hunter and city-builders, Dardanos, Erich-thonias, Hercules, Bacchus, Osiris with Isis and Horus, Barat or Brihat the eponymous ancestor of Brutus-the-Trojan and the British St. George of Cappadocia and of 'Merrie England' with his Red Cross, St. Andrew, St. Michael the Archangel and Tascio of the Ancient Briton pre-Roman coins and prehistoric monuments in Britain, are found before their deification or canonization to have been famous Sumerian or Early Aryan kings and emperors of relatively fixed dates, most of them with still existing contemporary monuments, whose histories can be reconstructed by the Sumerian monumental inscriptions and records, supplemented with the accounts of them preserved in the Indian Chronicles and the Gothic or Nordic Eddas."

"Thus we find that, after all, the god Zeus, Jove or Ju-piter or Thor-Odin in historical fact was before his deification the actual human ancestor in lineal ascent of many of the famous kings and heroes of antiquity. This justifies the proud boast of many of the early Sumerian kings that were 'The son of God Zax (Zeus),' who was also called Ia (Jah or Jove); and that they 'suckled at the breast' of his queen 'The Lady of the Mountain of Innini (—Juno)'."

"The innate relationships of Civilization to the Aryan Race from the earliest period disclosed by this new evidence are, it is interesting to note, fully in agreement with the recent researches of Professors W. M'Dougall and Hans Gunther in their classic analyses of the racial elements in European Civilization from the Greek period downwards to the modern, in which they reach the same conclusion as to the leading part played by the Nordic Race, that is the Aryans, and that racial impoverishment in that element tends to the weakening of Civilization."

"In this regard, the staggering fact now emerges from the united testimony of the entire body of Sumerian and Babylonian monumental and literary history, as interpreted by the new official Indian keys to the Aryan ancestry and the traditional forms of the names of the kings that no Semitic dynasty whatsoever is to be found in Mesopotamia throughout the whole period of

THE MAKERS OF CIVILIZATION

DECIPHERMENT OF THE REAL NAME OF PREDYNASTIC PHARAOH "Ro," IDENTIFYING HIM WITH SARGON'S FATHER

For decipherment, I here place the Egyptian writing of this king's name alongside the standard Sumerian writing of the Sargonic period in Mesopotamia in the conventional style of pictographs used for lithic engraving there. The first two signs form his shorter name as written in most of the instances—the other two following signs occur on several of the inscriptions giving his name in its fuller form, and the first of these signs occurs also as an additional sign on the sealing. It is seen that the Egyptian writing is not in the

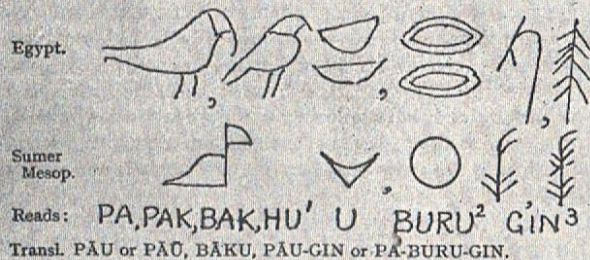


FIG. 24.—Name of Predynastic Pharaoh "Ro," deciphered as PAU or BÄKU or PA-BURU-GIN.

¹ B. 831; Br. 2047-8.

² B. 365; Br. 8632, 8645.

³ B. 92; Br. 2384.

conventional Egyptian style of hieroglyphs, which was developed after Menes' epoch, but it is essentially in Sumerian linear pictographic script, with the hawk-sign drawn somewhat more naturalistically than in the conventional diagrammatic form generally used in Mesopotamia; and that the signs have their Sumerian phonetic values, which accounts for the name not having been hitherto deciphered or read.¹ On the jars, the writing is in the reversed or retrograde direction; but in the sealing it is in the usual orthographic Sumerian or Aryan direction from

¹ The "Ro" value assigned to it by Egyptologists was obtained from the later Egyptian value of R borne by the second sign

recorded history from the Rise of Civilization downwards until the Semitic Assyrian period of about 1200 B. C. All the dynas-

ties before this period which are now disclosed to be purely and unequivocally 'Sumerian' or Aryan and Non-Semitic."

"Geographically, considerable insight is gained incidentally through these earliest inscriptions regarding leading place-names of the Ancient World and the unsuspected wide prevalence of deep-sea Navigation by the Early Aryans and their Phoenician branch in times hitherto deemed 'pre-historic.' In Menes' day, over forty-five centuries ago, we find large three-decked ships scouring the seas 'in fleets,' and which 'made the full course,' implying that the courses were already mapped out. The remarkable persistence of place-names is also demonstrated, whilst some of the ancient names, such as 'Kham' or 'Ham' for Egypt, have long become obsolete, though now found in the newly deciphered inscriptions many centuries earlier than previously known, others like Parahsi or 'Persia' and Mushsir or Egypt—the modern vernacular name of which is still 'Misr'—disclose the currency of the modern names a millennium or more before that hitherto recorded. And besides locating definitely the lost pre-Indian homeland of the Indo-Aryans, the historical original of the real 'Garden of Eden' paradise is found in a location far from that hitherto imagined for it."

"Zoologically, also we recover admirable naturalistic contemporary portraits of animals, wild and domesticated, at early periods which can now be definitely dated, and in habitats where they have long been extinct, such as, the woolly-maned lion, rhinoceros and tiger, and amongst the domesticated animals we find at these early dates the prick-eared wolf, Brahminy bull, buffalo, elephant, and goats of different species."

"On the origin of civilized writing from Sumerian pictographs—selected signs of which I have shown were the parents of our modern alphabetic letters with their phonetic values—considerable light is thrown by the early Indus colony writers having preserved fuller pictographic forms of many of the signs than in the Mesopotamia script."

"The enforced delay of nearly a quarter of a century between the making and publishing of most of these discoveries, however, regrettable, has not been without its compensations. The interval has witnessed the remarkable confirmation of my observa-



FIG. 30.—King Thor civilizing the aborigines of the Lion tribe. From Hittite seal, c. 2000 B.C. (After Ward.)

Note King, of heroic size and doubled for symmetry, with his hammer, under the Winged Sun and Hawk, leads a dwarf by his pigtail, who is followed by four others, above whom are two tamed lions reconciled sitting on the Sun's spiral (guilloche).

[Here follow the names of those Dwarf-masters or headmen who were thus admitted members of council in the Gothic Mote or Parliament :]

New Moon, Waning, Nedy,
North, South, East and West,
All-thief, Dvalin, Bomfur, Nory,
Mead-wolf, Gandelf, Wendy,
Thekker, Drain, Dror, Vit, Little,
Feely, Keely, Fundin, Naly,

"In the Appendices will be found details of the official signets of the Egyptian Pharaohs and of the Gothic dynasty of Mesopotamia recently unearthed in the Indus Valley and now deciph-

ered for the first time, as well as of the Sumerian writing on pre-historic pottery from the Danube Valley attesting the early presence of the Sumerians or primitive Goths in Middle Europe."

L. A. Waddell.

"April 23, 1929."

Waddell continued, as quoted below:

"Nothing had been known of the racial and linguistic affinities of the 'Sumerians,' the oldest of all civilized peoples, whose vast city ruins in Mesopotamia with magnificent inscribed and sculptured monuments and other works of art, with libraries and hundreds of thousands of official and private documents, etc. began to be unearthed some fifty years ago and whose treasures now enrich and adorn the galleries of the national museums in Europe and America; but who seemed themselves, after suddenly appearing there with a fully-fledged higher civilization, to have as suddenly disappeared after a comparatively brief existence as a nation, leaving no descendants to continue their culture and language."

Aryan Race of the Sumerians Discovered

"The direct reverse of these current views on the Sumerians was I observed the fact, and I established it in my previous works, by a mass of fully-attested concrete scientific proofs. This new evidence proved conclusively that the Sumerians were Aryans in physical type, culture, religion, language and writing; and that they were our own kith and kin, living under our Aryan civilization and laws and speaking radically the same tongue."

"Their Aryan racial physical type I showed was clearly seen in their portraits on their own contemporary sculptures (see Plate II.) and seals from the earliest period downwards, and it was especially evident in the engraved portraits on their seals. This disclosed them to be preponderatingly of the longish-headed, broad-browed and large-brained Nordic type; and they were obviously fair in complexion as attested by the blue eyes of white shell inlaid with lapis lazuli stone inset in some of their statues."

"Linguistically also, I proved that the Sumerian Language was radically Aryan in its words and structure, and that it was the

parent of all the Aryan family of languages, ancient and modern, as demonstrated in my *Sumer-Aryan Dictionary*. And in particular it was the parent of the English Language."

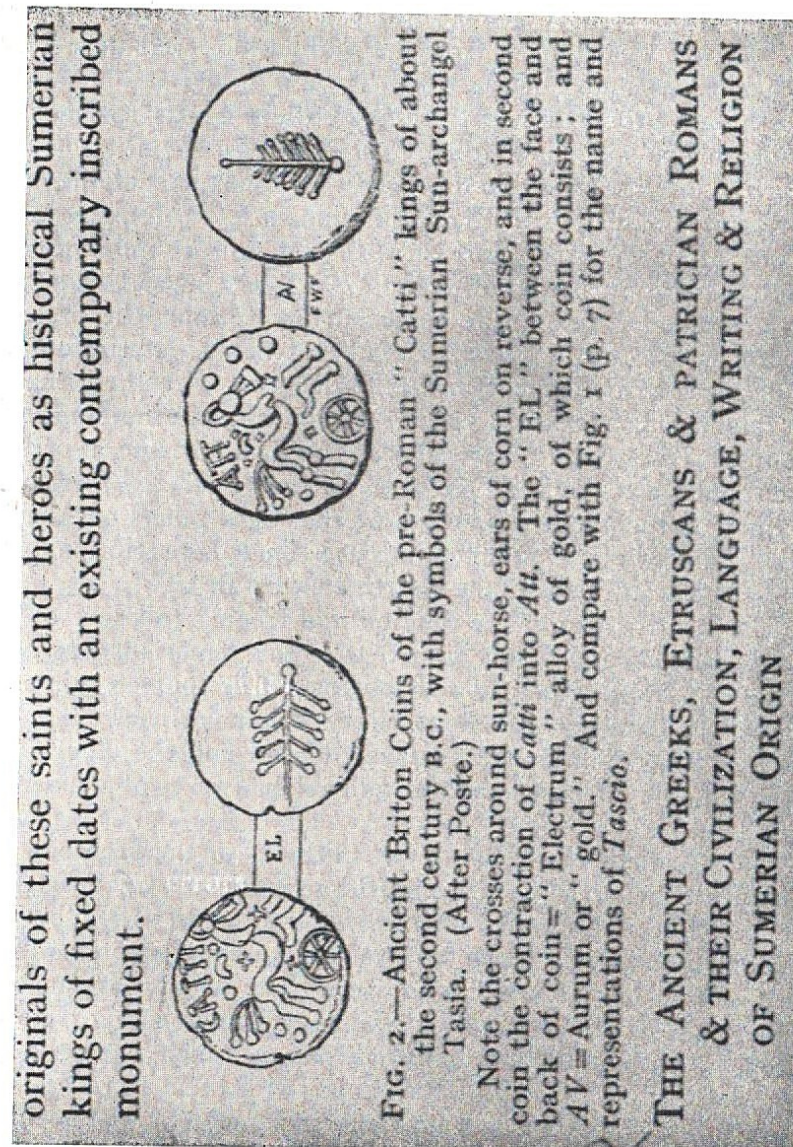
The Name "Sumerian"

"The name 'Sumerian,' which has been arbitrarily applied by Assyriologists to this ancient imperial people now disclosed to be the Early Aryans, was never used by these people themselves. That name is merely coined by Assyriologists from a Semitic territorial title 'Shumer' for the name spelt by these people *Ki-en-gin*, and supposed to designate Lower Mesopotamia, to which these people have hitherto, but as now seen erroneously, been believed to have been restricted. That name 'Sumer' or 'Shumer' indeed, well illustrates the unscientific methods of leading Assyriologists in the fantastic liberties they take with these old names."

He concludes: "They (the Sumerians) certainly belonged to the same racial division of mankind as the nations of Europe, they are scions of the Caucasian stock." (HWU, 215) The earlier skulls exhibited greater width while being also long-heads. "There is no evidence of the presence of any people of Mongol affinities, nor of any showing the characteristic Arme-noid form of head."

The Name "Aryan"

"The title Arya, Englished into 'Aryan,' is the usual term employed for the white race, now called from its western stock 'Nordic,' from the very earliest Vedic period by the eastern or Indian branch of that race who have uniquely preserved its early traditional history and records; and the same race is similarly so termed by the Ancient Persians who also belonged to its eastern branch. And the title was and is *solely used by them in a racial and in no other sense*; and especially it is never used by them in a linguistic sense as is popularly supposed — a usage which was only introduced by European philologists a few generations ago. That title Arya literally means in both the Indian Sanskrit, the old classic language of India, and in the Ancient



Persian language 'the exalted or noble one'; and it is derived as I have shown from the Sumerian *Ar, Ara* 'exalt, lofty, shining, glory'; which is also disclosed as the remote Sumerian root of our

modern word 'Aristocrat' or "noblest or most excellent governor," derived through the Greek, a word which well defines the older ethnic meaning of the word 'Aryan.'"

"Detailed proofs are given in my former works for the 'Sumerian' origin of the Britons, Anglo-Saxons, Cymri, the fair Scots and Irish, Scandinavians, Early Germans and Goths, with approximate dates for the Sumerian mining and colonizing occupations of parts of the British Isles by several immigrations from the Sargonic period of about 2700 B. C. onwards. The evidence included a few linear Sumerian inscriptions, the first decipherment of the Sumerian sacred 'cup-mark' inscriptions on the prehistoric monuments in the British Isles with their Sumerian symbolism, including votive inscriptions to the Sumerian Sun-angel *Tasia*, who I showed was identical in name, representation and functions with the well known '*Tascio*' figured and inscribed on the pre-Roman coins of the 'Catti' kings of Ancient Britain, and the decipherment of a bi-lingual inscription of a Brito-Phoenician king of the fourth century B. C."

"The identity also of the religion and leading folk-lore of the Ancient Britons and Goths with that of the Sumerians was demonstrated. In particular it was shown that the patron saints St. George, St. Andrew and the tutelary Britannia, as well as St. Michael, King Arthur and his Grail legend and the Thor-Odin legend of the Britons and Scandinavians were of Sumerian origin."

"The so-called 'Heth,' 'Hitt' or 'Hitt-ites' of the Hebrew Old Testament, the great civilized pre-Israelite people of Jerusalem and Palestine, who called themselves and were called by the Babylonian *Khatti* or *Hatti*, and by the Ancient Egyptians 'The Great *Khata*' or '*Kheta*,' who were 'The White Syrians' of Strabo, and of whom the 'Catti' kings and their ruling tribe of Britons in Ancient Britain I showed were a branch, were the immemorial civilized rulers of Palestine (with their sacred city at Jerusalem, a Sumerian and non-Semitic name), Syria-Phoenicia and Asia Minor, and were fully identified by me as a residual stock of the Early Aryans or Sumerians."

"The current statement by anthropologists, the one mechanically repeating the other, that the Hittites were 'Armenoids,'

that is a Semitic people of the Armenian type with round heads and low receding brows, was shown to be purely fictitious and grossly misleading."

"It was also shown that he was the deified ('Cain') second Aryan or Sumerian King who developed Agriculture and invented the Plough and bore in Sumerian the title of *Bakus* with the epithets 'The Lord of Plants' and 'Libator of the Wine of Life,' and he was disclosed as the human historical original of the later Aryan god Baccus of the Greeks and Romans in name, representation and function."

"This early Hittite representation of the second Aryan or Sumerian king, Bakus, the *Bauge* lord of agriculture and mead of the Nordic Eddas, and the *Basu* lord of grain and wealth of the Hindoos, the traditional Sumerian extender of agriculture and wine-lord, was shown to be of immense historical importance in disclosing the Hitto-Sumerian source of the Greek tradition regarding Bakchos (or Dionysos), not only of his name and functions, but also of his representation in early Greek art; and of the identity of the Greek tradition and mythology with the Hitto-Sumerian."

"This Persian Gulf location for this First *Panch* or "Phoenician' dynasty about 3100 B. C. is significant; for it is strikingly confirmed by the Syrio-Phoenician tradition recorded by Herodotus. That great historian was informed by the Phoenicians on his visit to Tyre that that city was founded by the Phoenicians 'two thousand three hundred years' before his day, that is to say about 2750 B. C. And he further records that these Phoenicians who founded Tyre, Sidon, etc. 'anciently dwelt on the Persian Gulf and having crossed over from there had settled on the sea-coast of Syria.'"

"The world-wide conquests of far-flung empire by this *Panch* (or Phoenician) dynasty are thus summarized in the Indian epics:

"The excellent *Panch* setting out to invade the Earth
Brought the whole World under their sway."

"Prithu (the famous historical Sumerian emperor Bartu, Barti or Pirtu of about 3180 B. C., whose inscriptions are given later on in these pages), and from whom I showed, and further show

in this work, the Britons ultimately derived that patronymic name—the name 'Britain' being spelt dialectically with a *P* initial as *Pretan* by the great Ionian navigator Pytheas, who circumnavigated the British Isles in the fourth century B. C., and it is still spelt by Welsh bards as 'Prydain.' "

"Now the European Phoenicians in Cilicia in the fifth century B. C., I showed, represented Michael the Archangel as their patron saint with wings." "And I also showed that *St. Michael* is similarly represented as in these Phoenician coins on the coins of the pre-Roman and so-called 'pagan' Early Britons and significantly therein identified with Tascia or Tcvi of the Early Britons, which was shown to be the *Tasia* title of Michael the Sun-angel amongst the Sumerians."

"St. Michael's Mount in Cornwall; and it also explained why it was called by the Cornish folk, 'The Fort of the Sun' (Din-Sol). It also explained why so many of the old St. Michael foundations throughout Britain are in the neighborhood of prehistoric mine-workings and prehistoric monuments of the Ancient Britons inscribed with the Sumerian cup-marked writing. For it was shown that these western Phoenicians exploiting the British Isles for its minerals, eventually settled there and colonizing it became the ancestors of the Early Britons properly so-called, that is the civilized white elements of Aryan racial stock in Britain, as opposed to the dark Pictish descendants of the uncivilized aborigines of non-Aryan race."

"And it was seen that this western branch of these Aryan Barat Phoenicians as merchant princes and adventurous sead-traders, from the beginning of the 3rd millennium B. C. onwards, scoured the wide seas and uncharted oceans of the old Western World seeking for new sources of tin, copper, lead, gold, amber, etc., bartering their wares with the various lowly aboriginal tribes, and establishing posts at their chief trade ports and mining stations, most of which gradually developed into colonies, and later into separate civilized nations, through these ruling Aryans welding together the varied aboriginal tribes into free states with their Aryan Civilization. In this way Civilization, originated by the Aryans, was evidently spread over the Western

World by Aryan agency and thus accounted for the unity in the essentials of the Ancient Civilizations."

"The Indo-Aryans and Ancient Medes and Persians with their Civilizations were shown to belong to the Eastern branch of the Sumerians. The Sumerian origin of the Indo-Aryans, with their leading kings, and of their civilization, including traditions, language, religion, and symbols, I demonstrated in considerable detail. The discovery significantly *was published before the discovery of the great ruins of Ancient Sumerian cities in the Indus Valley*. And my pioneer decipherment of the Sumerian seals then unearthed in the Indus Valley disclosed for the first time the Sumerian race and historical identity of the founders of that great colony about 3100 B. C.; and also the fact that it continued to be held as a colony of Mesopotamia down through the Sargonic period to at least the Ur Dynasty of about 2260 B. C., to which the latest seal in that first unearthed batch belonged."

"The identity of the Sumerians with the Early Aryans was now made positive and absolute by the discovery of the identity of these historical Sumerian kings who held the Indus colony with the Early Aryan kings of the same name and same chronological period, and whose activities in the same region are preserved in the Indian Epic Chronicles and the Vedas."

"That these discoveries were not made before is seen to be largely because the records of the Predynastic and First Dynasty Pharaohs are written, not in the later conventional form of Egyptian hieroglyphs to which Egyptologists are accustomed, but in Sumerian script and in the Sumerian language, and have in consequence not been deciphered or translated before. A great deal of important new information is recovered from these inscriptions supplemented by the Indian Chronicles in regard to these earliest of the Pharaohs. And the fact emerges that the great Aryan-Sumerian world-monarch Sargon and his dynasty selected for their mausoleums and their new homeland that more favoured and relatively temperate part of their vast empire which lay on the banks of the fruitful Nile, that poured its waters northwards into the cool basin of the Mediterranean, which was a more natural homeland for that Nordic ruling race than the sun-baked mud plains of Mesopotamia."

"A synchronism was also found for the first time between Ancient Egypt and Mesopotamia which fixed for the first time the critical date of Menes, a date which has hitherto been the most disputed of all dates in ancient history and variously estimated discrepantly from 5546 B. C. to 3300 B. C., according to different schools of Egyptologists, with correspondingly wide divergence in the chronology of the theoretical dates for the European and other Civilizations associated with the Egyptian. The real date of Menes was disclosed to be many centuries later than even the lowest date of the "short" school of Egyptologists; and this is now fully confirmed and established in the present work by a mass of concrete historical proofs which fix the date of Menes' accession at no earlier than about 2704 B. C."

"The manner in which I was led to find that the traditional King-Lists and Chronicles of the Early Aryan kings, which are embedded in the ancient epics of the Hindus and esteemed sacred, were the genuine official lists and chronicles of the historical kings of the Early Aryans *of the pre-Indian period which had been brought to India by the Eastern branch of the Aryans from their hitherto unknown pre-Indian homeland at the time of their 'Great Migration' thence into the Ganges Valley or 'Hindustan,'* is detailed in my former works."

"The altogether unique and fundamental historical importance of these ancient King-Lists and Chronicles of the Early Aryans, not only for recovering the lost history of the Early Sumerians, but also the lost Early History of the World's Civilization, is that these lists uniquely preserve the complete line of Sumerian kings and dynasties extending in unbroken line continuously back to the first Sumerian king of the First Sumerian Dynasty at the Rise of Civilization (whereas no complete lists have hitherto been known from Mesopotamia or Babylonian sources), back to 3375 B. C."

"It is with the arrival of this "Great Migration" of Aryans into the Ganges Valley of Mid-India, or the so-called 'Great Aryan Invasion of India,' according to the universal opinion of European (and American) Indianist scholars, that 'the Indian Civilization' first begins, the Ganges Valley having hitherto been

regarded by them as the centre of that civilization from the earliest historical and prehistoric periods."

"This Central Asian location for the original homeland of the Early Aryans as well as of the Sumerians, on the grass-lands between the Caspian and the sandy deserts of Eastern Turkestan, was supposed to be confirmed by the excavations made by the Carnegie expedition under Mr. R. Pumpelly in 1903-4 at the Anau oasis, near Askabad, in the province of Russian Turkestan."

"It thus became evident that the Indo-Aryans with their ready-made Civilization and Vedas and their long lines of kings and dynasties of their pre-Indian period, had entered Gangetic India about the beginning of the seventh century B. C., that is shortly before the Great War of the Bharat Aryans (as the ruling Indo-Aryan princes called themselves as we shall see) for the partition of Gangetic and Southern India and Rajputana, as described in their great Indian epic, the *Maha-Bharata*. And this epoch was also shortly before the epoch of Gautama Buddha, the founder of Buddhism, whose birth in India is placed about 557 B. C."

(Proof of the written pages are the seals of monuments and seals of nations, since discovered.—Murray)

CHAPTER XXI

MORE EVIDENCE FROM THE BIBLE OF THE
FALSITY OF THE CHAPTER GENESIS

Jesus said on one occasion during his ministry on earth that "whatever has been hid will come to light and will be known." It is time that the Pharisees-Segisees, who wrote all the history of the old Bible, shall be known that they did so. I believe it will appear beginning with the next chapter, by reading on to the end of the book that what I stated, in Chapter I is true. Certainly the time has come that the absurd statements that Sampson put his shoulder to the pillars of an edifice built of stone and wrecked the building with the strength of his hair; that that fable that God Almighty made Adam of "dirt" and that he took a rib out of Adam to make Eve; and many other absurdities found in the Bible itself to be made known to the World. Who made the "dirt?" Why could not God make man out of nothing?

It is time also that the false statement otherwise should be made known, particularly that story that God "walked in the Garden of Eden" and of that "talking snake" that beguiled and seduced Eve, be corrected and the truth be known. Remember the New Testament said that no one has seen God. Now, for some scripture. In Genesis you find the statement that Abel was a keeper of the herds and the Cain was a farmer and each brought their sacrifice and that God approved the sacrifice of meat offering, but did not approve the agricultural sacrifice. That was evidently put in there because the Jews have always despised the farmer and called him a "Yokel." It was true that Cain taught farming during the 60 years that he ruled, and built canals in all those deserts, and had them blossoming "like a rose," and he it was who developed agriculture in Egypt that was so exalted by the old testament; but after the fall of the Empire and the Gothic Civilization, the Yellow, Brown and Black races knew nothing of how to keep them up and that is why they are deserts

today. It stated also in Genesis that Cain built a city and called it after his Son, Enoch (Gen. 4:17). That is true that he did that; and it is also true that Adam was Enoch's grandfather; but in another chapter it stated he was the seventh from Adam, so that different men wrote that Book of Genesis, but they didn't say that Cain was king and a scientist and a promoter of agriculture and taught the dark races in the Valley of Eden a knowledge of farming, and Eve taught them how to spin and weave and make cloth, and Adam taught them how to build houses for they knew nothing in the Valley of Eden. These dark people at Eden were known as Vans and later they invaded Europe and were known as the Vandals. Also as proof of the absurdities mentioned in Ezekiel, Chap. 19:2 to 10—(read these verses) where it is stated that a woman lay with a lion and gave birth to pups: which violates natural law. That is God in Nature; because of the length of gestation of humans, nine months, and a lion, a few weeks. No woman ever had pups.

It should be clear to any intelligent man that these things are false. The Pharisee-Segisee authorities want sustained, what they practiced in Palestine, that of burnt offerings of flesh of the flocks. How absurd is the statement that the Almighty who made all things out of nothing would place a curse upon agricultural products not fat meats and animals. They did that because the Jews' religion called for that, but didn't call for agricultural products.

The most consummate falsehood is the story of Noah's Ark. Any intelligent person will know that that could not have happened by reading from the middle of the sixth chapter to the ninth chapter of Genesis. After they recite that God told Noah to take pairs by sexes into the ark and seven of all fowls of the air and of all animals good for food and that food for all of them was taken into the ark and the description of the size of the ark which was measured by cubits (17" by Hebrew style). We find that there is also a lapse of time of 600 years. In other words, there is 600 years that the Jews overlooked to determine who lived during that period. See Verse 11, Chapter 7, Genesis. It says in the 600 years of Noah's life, in the second month, the 17th day of the month, Noah entered the ark and the window

and door were closed. That means February 17. Then the story goes on through the 8th chapter about the water falling, etc. and that finally the ark came to rest on top of Mt. Ariat—Ariat is nearly 17,000 feet. Certainly the water had not been deep enough for that ark to be carried to the top of the mountain. That would be ten times more water than was ever on the face of the earth or is on it today; because not a drop of water ever was lost and not a drop added to it since. Then the Old Testament says that after the flood began to go down he sent out a falcon that returned empty handed; and that after seven days he sent out a dove. It came back empty handed. He waited another seven days and sent the dove out again and the dove came back with an olive leaf; and he waited seven days and went out of the ark and when he went out of the ark, it was the second month and the 7th and 20th day of the month, and that Noah was 601 years old. That means then that the ark was afloat one year and ten days. Now, I ask a question—if a dry land plant is under water for 30 to 60 days, it would be dead, whence came that green olive leaf? Nothing was said of what became of plant life. Every tree, every shrub, every plant would be dead. They overlooked that part of the story just like any ignorant man would do. That is to fail to complete the story in detail.

Turning to the New Testament it is true that Jesus often times mentioned incidents that would occur to mean that he approved all that story, but he did not definitely approve anything except the laws of Mt. Sinai and the prophets, but alas the Pharisees "doctored" the prophets also. To all those who believe that every word is divine let him note the 4th Chapter of Ezekiel and beginning at the 12th verse and read it and the 14th and 15th verses.

"And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

"Then said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.

"Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for

man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith."

I, for one, do not believe for a moment that a wise, chaste, God Almighty would give his agent on earth, the prophet, any such command. Many people do not realize that these three verses are in the Bible. I have observed all my life that most preachers take certain favored chapters and read them and confine themselves to them; and while Jesus apparently or indirectly recognized certain statements that are false he doubtless did so to confound the Pharisees and Jews with their own writings. Just as I have used myself—quotations from the old Bible because I wasn't ready and hadn't convinced myself of the trues I know now but I have never believed the Book of Genesis, the book of Esther and many others of those books from the first day I ever read them. Jesus had to use their own writings and had to use their own arguments to confound them. He once said when asked about a sign, I have no sign except that of Jonah. I submit that he does not approve the Jonah story.

On one occasion they attempted to catch him reciting that there was seven brothers and the oldest brother married a woman and he died and each of the other brothers in turn married her and then they asked: "In the resurrection whom she would be the widow of?" Jesus answered: "Marriage is not counted in the resurrection" and then they turned and said, what about Moses granting a divorce (because Jesus some days before had said there was only one ground for divorce) and when they asked him he replied: "You Jews were so stiff necked and hard hearted that Moses had to allow you to grant divorce, but it was not so in the beginning." The question may arise when was the beginning? It so happened that in the Church of Adam, that will be discussed in detail in future chapters, that he made the same declaration. On another occasion the Pharisees asked him about the Kingdom and he replied: "Search ye the scriptures for in them ye think you have everlasting life." That is tantamount to an indirect method to deny the scriptures. On another occasion they asked him to give a sign. He replied, evil, ignorant generation hunt for signs. The only sign I will give you is the sign of Jonah as he lay in the whale's belly three days, so will the son

of man lie in the earth three days. He called that story merely a sign. He certainly didn't approve.

Traditions

During the centuries since Jesus Christ, who condemned the Pharisees for their traditions, there were a number of traditions built up among the White Race.

Remember there was no other writing but the old testament for 325 years put in book form. A conference was called by the Church that met at that time and called for all Christian churches throughout the world to bring with them every document presumed to be written by the Apostles or that happened to be divine and they selected from them those they thought authentic. They had a cart load of documents. Most of them had been forged by men who wanted to make money out of their preaching. Of course, these were discarded. Many of them, the date of the writing was wrong. Many of them were not in the handwriting of men who wrote chapters of the New Testament to the different churches. Many of them were pure forgeries in every respect and during those 325 years many traditions grew up. I will give you one that even King James' translators recognize. You will remember in Luke the Pharisees tried to catch Jesus by the direct question—"Master, where is that Kingdom." The King James translation, as it reads—"Behold the Kingdom of God is within you." I submit that after he had bemeaned the bunch and called them nearly everything he didn't intend to say and did not say that the Kingdom of God was in those scoundrels. All Bibles we now have or ever have had come from what is called the "*Latin Vulgate*." When the Monks in the dark ages went out unto themselves, worked enough to raise vegetables to live on and devoted themselves for years to putting the Old Testament and the New Testament in Latin so that it would be in a dead language that never would change, meaning by time. like a spoken language and so they completed the task and that document has been known as the *Latin Vulgate*. The translation of the verse from the *Latin Vulgate* was not the Kingdom of God is within you, but Behold the "Kingdom of God is Nigh Thee" or it might be translated around thee or about thee, but

the preachers thought, in order as they thought, to help the cause didn't hesitate to change the meaning to what they believed rather than what was said. This is the cause of those traditions. The traditions that Christ referred to and for which he condemned the Pharisees were written at the time they wrote the revision of the Talmud at 563 B. C. They completed their writing after they returned to Jerusalem from Babylon and did so between 100 and 200 B. C.

I observed a few days ago that a copy of the prophet Isaiah dated 100 B. C. was found sealed up and hid in a cave. If that means anything it would tend to prove their work in changing the language of the Bible in writing the history. Why was it put in a cave? Why was it hid? Doubtless, they did their work in secret and a cave would be a pretty totable place to do such an unhallowed piece of work. In the XXII chapter to the end of the book the complete history of Adam and his church, the sun temples, together with the Gothic Civilization will be told somewhat in detail.

God Is Astronomy

"God worked six days and rested on the seventh," says the Pharisee-Segisee writers; and show themselves false prophets, as seen in the following:

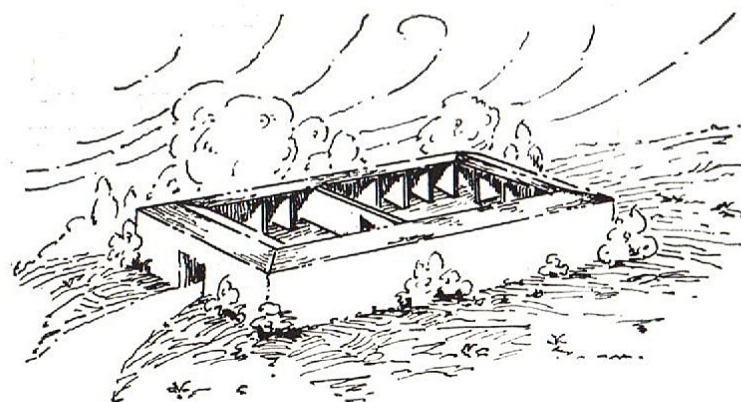
The Universe could not have come about by accident; nor could it have created itself. If one say it came by Evolution—then tell me whence came the things from which it evolved. If man by evolution came from the monkey or the jelly-fish, then how come the Monkey and the Fish? Reason drives us back to the First Cause—God. Nor can a substance evolve from nothing, save a void, a vacuum—"nothing" added to or subtracted from, or multiplied by "nothing" equals exactly "nothing," by the exact laws of Mathematics. The Principle of Evolution is scientifically sound, when considering the "physical" but never the mental or spiritual; but even then must needs be applied and confined to "Created First Cause"; for only the All-wise, the All-powerful could possibly make something out of Nothing. Even Herbert Spencer says: "The existence of this Inscrutable

Power (God) is the most certain of all truths." Yes: He is Truth.

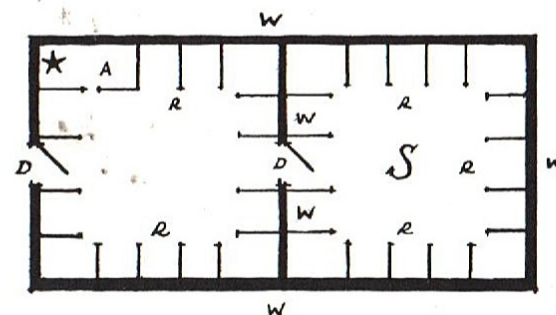
I have observed all my life that men who study only physical sciences (observing that everything moves by fixed laws) tend to Atheism; and to believe there is no God. That is also true of one who merely has a superficial view of Astronomy. But the mind that gets a complete knowledge of Astronomy and of all the Elements of the Universe is bewildered and knows that there must be some Superior Being to produce it.

I have always observed that the man who understands Mental Philosophy (I do not mean modern psychology), but the Philosophy of the Mind, and whence comes the Mind, tends to cure him of his idea of Atheism, gained in the physical sciences. Every scientist should study deeply and understandingly, Sir William Hamilton's Metaphysics, or some of those old works on Mental Philosophy. Psychology, as taught is merely a knowledge of how to approach your fellow man, and deals for the most part with placing the "best foot forward" so as to gain advantage, and often times to defraud the fellow man. Philosophy of the Mind is another thing entirely. If the student will but master this Philosophy, he will be cured of his idea that man is a superior being.

Moreover, Jesus evidently did not approve the idea that God "Worked six days and rested the seventh"; and that you must keep the seventh day holy," for He violated the "Sabbath" (Saturday) on every occasion, and that was one of the reasons He was Crucified; and He definitely said: "You ought not esteem one day above another," and that the "Sabbath was made for man"—for his health. Into these Hebrew writings, I am willing to go as far as Jesus went; but He merely approved the Laws of Sinai and the Prophets without saying what Prophets. The Prophets selected by Himself and not the prophets selected by man. The only Prophet He ever quoted, was Esaias; nor can you find Esaias in the Old Bible, nor in the Hebrew writings. You will find, however, over in St. Luke a cue to who Esaias was, when Jesus told the Pharisees, after quoting from Esaias: "You killed the Prophet." Evidently He was killed and his prophecies



Birdseye view of Travelers Inn.



Travelers Inn

- *-The Star is the spot where Jesus was born.
- W-Four walls, 16 feet high, 40 inches thick with only one opening at D.
- A-Assembly Room and Office.
- R-Represents hotel rooms
- S-Represents stable, the inner door at D always kept closed.

suppressed; doubtless because he taught "one God." The people in that age did not believe there to be one Eternal All-Wise, Infinite mind—God. The next one doubtless was Esaias; the third, we know, was Jesus of Nazareth and each lost his life, for the people did not believe in just one God. At least the Pharisees did not in days of Jesus. They believed all Nations each had a god of its own. They said Daniel opened the door

and window and prayed aloud that God (their god) might hear him.

This planet, the Earth, is not quite 8,000 miles through the center (the diameter), and yet Arcturus, a far distant Star, the center of another "Solar System," like our Sun, is nearly 20,000,000 miles in its diameter—how stupendous! What a gigantic "Ball of fire" and how great must be the size of the Planets that revolve around it! And "the half has not been told." A more recent discovery is the Star, or Sun, of still another "Solar System," the greatest known, called "Betelgeuse," which requires fourteen (14) figures in giving but a comparative size of this "World of Fire." It is 30,000,000,000,000 (multiply that by 8,000 and name it) times the size of our Earth. God promised to "reveal Himself. Will any human dare dispute His doing so? He astounds the most profound mathematician and the most learned and wisest of humanity. He disclosed His power.

The man ignorant of the certain exact laws of higher Mathematics will ask, "How do you know?" But he who has mastered Geometry, Trigonometry, and the "angles and signs," Logarithms, to Shades and Shadows and Calculus, knows to a certainty the accuracy of these measurements and can prove it; for these laws of Mathematics are the most certain Truths of all the Learning and Wisdom of man—nearly all else is "speculative," or like Geology, based on some Hypothesis, assumed to be true, but cannot be proven.

I have no criticism of true Christianity; but the churches have two creeds I seriously doubt:

Too many of the churches think more of money than they do of their creed; and nearly all of them teach that God Almighty made a mistake. My opinion is He would not be a God if He made a mistake. They get that from the Old Testament which was added in part about the time of captivity in Babylon and between 100 and 200 B. C.

In the following chapters to the end will give the complete story of Adam. In my opinion Adam was the first vice-jurat of God Almighty on Earth, and the organizer of the first church. Study closely the chapters following.

Lord's Day, Sunday, Honored

Basing this Declaration on the Constitution—Art. I, Sec. 7, paragraph 2—I declare this Republic—it is a Republic of Sovereign States; not a Democracy) these U.S.A. is a *Composite of Christian principles and Whiteman's Brains*; and when they cease to be a *Reflex of both*, there will be no *Safety or Liberty* to any *Class, Race or Clan*.

Here note carefully the next Chapter XXII and following.

CHAPTER XXII

INTRODUCTION TO HARVEY

(My study has only confirmed all that Mr. John H. Harvey says. I have adopted his text in full.—Murray)

The information contained in this chapter has been drawn from many sources, but its main theme is due to the pioneer research of the late Dr. L. A. Waddell, LL.D., C.B., C.I.E. His findings were published in a number of profusely illustrated volumes. His works give a wealth of information which should be studied by all whose interest is aroused in the subject.

A Note To the Reader

It has been difficult to decide what forms of personal names to employ. For example, the same identical person occurs in different records and traditions under a large number of names; thus Adam, Adar, Ukusi, Udin, Dur, Zagg, Ikshvaku, Indra, St. George, St. Andrew. Thor, King Arthur, all refer to the one individual, the first historic king of the Gothic Sumerians over five thousand years ago. Since the distorted story of his advent is familiar to most of us from the pages of Genesis, the well-known names of Adam, Eve, Cain and Abel have been adopted, but it must be remembered that the story in Genesis is untrue in many vital particulars and consequently it is useless to attempt to reconcile it to the facts.

Another point to be kept in mind is that the origin and progress of civilization have been caused by small numbers of Aryans ruling over very large populations of different races; often the new blood introduced into a royal family by one or two "good" marriages has been sufficient to change the course of history. Significant of the racial disparity between rulers and ruled is the phrase used in both ancient Sumeria and ancient China, where the subjects were referred to as the "black-haired people," show-

ing that the rulers were conscious of their racial difference in being the only human race with really fair hair, and of their duty towards the lower races, to give them that security and good government of which they were themselves incapable.

It has been argued that culture sprang up locally in various places because primitive peoples were unable to travel over vast distances, and that there is no evidence of great movements of people from the early centres of civilization. But, as we have seen, small numbers of Aryans were sufficient, and every year increases the evidence proving that five thousand years ago civilized man possessed an artistic culture equal to any which has existed since that time. As for the ability to travel over long stretches of open sea, it is an established fact that the Maoris reached New Zealand in canoes after a voyage of two thousand miles of open sea, and it is now generally admitted that culture reached Peru after a much longer journey across the eastern Pacific.

For convenience and simplicity I have used the words "Goth" and "Gothic" throughout to indicate the pure Aryans of the ancient royal caste and their tradition. The term is appropriate, as not only was it one of the earliest titles, but it has become associated in later times with a style of art which is one of their noblest achievements, and derives from their art-forms as found in the highlands of Asia Minor from at least the third millennium B. C. Besides, our ideas of "God" and "Good" are expressed by words which are of cognate origin and meaning with the word "Goth"; this is why the early Gothic rulers were often described as "Children of the Gods." The physical type of the early Goths may be thus defined: tall; well-proportioned; cephalic index 75-79, with broad brow; hair golden or reddish; eyes blue or grey; nose narrow and aquiline or straight; skin really fair, tending to redden or freckle rather than tan.

It may come as a surprise to many to learn that a large number of the early rulers of the East were white men like themselves, but it is an essential fact which should be kept in mind. Even after a thousand years or more of the hot climate of Summer and Egypt, the ruling class was still fairer than most South-

ern Europeans, or many of the Mediterranean or Iberian (mis-called Celtic) inhabitants of Britain at the present time.

The chronology in the margin is generally approximate only and is given both in the usual form, and also from the era of Adam's reign, which is identical with the initial date of the ancient Maya Calendar of America.

(By the Smithsonian Institute, Washington, D. C.—Murray)

Primitives and Races

Of old time the earth was peopled by men who knew nothing of the arts or letters and lived a pastoral life with their flocks and herds, under no rule, but constantly warring against each other.

"Soul had they none nor lineage,
Nor wit nor headmen,
Nor crafts nor letters,
Nor e'en a glint of God."

To these small dark-complexioned people came a tall fair blue-eyed folk, the Aryan Goths. The dark people belonged to and were spread over the whole of southern and western Europe and southwestern Asia, but the tribe to whom the Goths first came were the Vans of Eden on the upper waters of the river Euphrates, east of Asia Minor. On a hill by this river lay their town of subterranean dwellings, known in after times as Carchemish. This was the religious center of a large region; the Vans worshipped the Moon and the Serpent and their chief priestess at this time was El. Since the Vans were promiscuous, having no marriage contract, and therefore few knew for certain who their fathers were, all rights and property descended through the mother. It was for this reason that instead of a priest they had a chief priestess, who prophesied the future and offered up blood sacrifices, both of humans and animals. By her consort Wodan, El had a son Abel, who led the Vans in battle. At this time, a number of Gothic families had reached Eden, and, being cut off from their kindred, joined in the local religion, some of

their daughters being priestesses of the Serpent Cult. Among these was Eve, granddaughter of a Gothic sea-king.

- T. Long might thou have lain in the heath (fighting)
With that old Edenite,
If thou had'st not the sword, I geared myself,
That whetted hurter of mine.
- A. Courage is better than the mightiest blade,
When wrathful men shall fight.
I've seen the man in a hasty fight
With a slab for a sword win the fray:
The brave fares better than the craven
In the ashen game of war:
The gladsome man fares better than the bawler
With whatever comes to his hand.



FIG. 79.—Trial of "Adam, Son of God" (In-Dur or An-Dara) for breaking the arm of Suti. (From Babylonian seal of about 2500 B.C.)

Note all the personages wear the horned head-dress of the Goths, and see decipherment of inscription in WPOB. 239 f.

[Striking Babylonian confirmation of the authenticity of this Eddic episode is found in numerous Babylonian seals of about 2500 B.C. or earlier, as in Fig. 79. These represent "Adamu-the-son-of-the-god-Induru" as being tried by the Semitic or Chaldean god for thrashing the Chaldean demi-god Sutu of the South-storm Wind

Year 1—B. C. 3373

The main body of the Gothic people was living six hundred miles to the west of Eden, on the shores of the straits which divide Europe from Asia. Their king, Adam, tall, golden haired and red-bearded, hearing of the atrocious savagery of the peoples living to the east, determined to bring them to a higher and nobler way of life.

As a first step, he founded the city of Troy on the Asiatic shore of the straits, and began to bring the surrounding plain into a high state of cultivation. Settled agriculture and the principles of irrigation were unknown to the Vans. Adam next proclaimed his great mission: to put an end to fratricidal conflict and to introduce the married state, with the family as the unit of society.

Meanwhile the crafts and sciences were introduced; observatories were set up to regulate the calendar and the measurement of time, and smithies and workshops produced the necessary tools, the working of metals being a Gothic secret. The Goths lived in timber built halls, and clothed themselves in woven woolen cloth, while the savabe peoples were clad only in skins. The rulers and their new subjects lived together in harmony, but Vans were only permitted to marry Gothic maidens in exceptional cases where they first had to pass difficult tests to prove that they had become civilized.

About Year 5—B. C. 3369

Phrygia, the land further to the east, was inhabited by savage tribes whose totem animals were the Lion and Wolf. These tribes were loosely allied to the Vans of Eden, and constantly made incursions on the newly civilized land. King Adam therefore prepared an expedition and marched eastward. He defeated a great army of savage tribes led by Wodan, and including many Amazons, or women troops, at Vind near the Sangarios river, and pushing on, made good his hold over the whole of central Asia Minor as far east as the upper Euphrates. His dominions now included the Troad, Phrygia, Cappadocia and Cilicia, at the northeast corner of the Mediterranean. The



KING IBBI-SIN & HIS PRIME MINISTER, c. 2235 B.C.
On a clay tablet from Nippur in Museum of Pennsylvania University
(from photograph after M. Leclain).

southwestern lands, however, still remained barbarous.

King Adam set up a new capital at Vidara, in the centre of the newly occupied country, only some two hundred and fifty miles from Carchemish. On top of a rocky hill his palace hall was set up, and by it a temple, reached by long flights of stairs. This temple was for the performance of the Gothic rite of baptism

with water, a symbol of purification and regeneration. Some distance away from the town an open-air lawcourt was held whither Adam walked every day to dispense justice.

About Year 6—B. C. 3368

An embassy arrived from Carchemish, principally composed of Amazons; among them was Eve, keen to see her royal Gothic relatives in their new capital. When the embassy left Vidara, Eve was betrothed to King Adam, and on her return to Carchemish she tried to persuade El to come back with her to be present at her wedding, in the hope of establishing friendship between the Goths and Eden. But El refused, though Abel escorted Eve to Vidara, where she was married to Adam with due ceremony.

About Year 7—B. C. 3367

When their son Cain was born he was brought up in all kinds of skill and knowledge: riding, fencing, hawking, the various forms of letters, music, medicine and natural history.

Queen Eve having renounced the Moon religion of Eden, had become the priestess of King Adam's faith, which paid reverence to the Sun as the outward manifestation of Almighty God. As priestess as well as mother she taught Cain the Ten Commandments of his father, Adam.

TEN COMMANDMENTS OF ADAM'S CHURCH

First: maintain friendship; though thy friend strike thee, do him no scathe. (meaning harm)

Second: swear no oath unless it be true.

Third: deal not hardly with the humble and lowly.

Fourth: hearken not to the words of soothsayers, for behind them is guile.

Fifth: touch not the woman of a stranger people.

Sixth: overlook the sayings of men in drink; do them no scathe, for much wine steals the wits.

Seventh: if thou hast a quarrel, settle it in fair fight; let it not rankle within.

Eighth: suffer no evil to go unremedied; speak no falsehood; shame not a maid nor another's wife.

Ninth: succor the friendless; give fitting burial to the dead, whether of sickness, of shipwreck, or the sword.

Tenth: put no faith in the pledged word of a stranger people, for in them is guile.

(Read again the foregoing 10 Commandments and observe how closely it follows the language of Jesus Christ, especially in the First Commandment; note also that it is broader than the Jews' Ten Commandments, and "Keep the Sabbath" is left out. Remember Jesus violated the Sabbath every time he could and that was one of the charges the Jews made against him.—Murray)

The peace was once more broken by the Vans; Abel led an army to storm Vidara which succeeded in breaching the walls, but was eventually driven back. Adam then fortified his eastern frontier on the Euphrates and inspected the Cilician coast by ship, but was attacked.

During a later frontier incident, he was assaulted by Abel, who flung at the King a large stone. A chip of this lodged in Adam's head, but was extracted by the young prince Cain, who had seen the attack from a little distance.

In another attempt to reach a peaceful solution, King Adam rode to Carchemish to see El in person, but she continued to prophesy the ultimate overthrow of Adam's civilized Reign of Reason. During the truce, Abel visited Vidara and enjoyed the hospitality of King Adam's hall, which he grossly abused. As he could not be persuaded to control his foul-mouthed slanders on the royal family, he was sent back in bounds to Eden, with prince Cain as escort. (Just like Jews of today.)

In revenge, Abel again entered Gothic territory, and reaching Vidara by stealth, abducted Queen Eve, taking her back to Carchemish. The King immediately held a council, which declared that the wicked deed must be the work of Abel, and that steps should be taken for the Queen's rescue and summary vengeance.

Adam's sacred standards of the Cross of Rowan wood and the Hawk, symbol of the Sun, were raised, and the First Crusade

was proclaimed. With prince Cain he led his army eastward in midwinter, and so great was his rage and determination that he crossed the flooded rivers of the Taurus Range as if by a miracle, which was attributed to the virtue of the Rowan Cross.

Reaching Carchemish they surprised the Vans who had imagined themselves safe, in winter quarters. Queen Eve was rescued and prince Cain, raging against his mother's captors, invaded the sanctuary of the Serpent priestess. Here stood the Stone Bowl, the central fetish of the Vans' superstition, used for divination in the blood of the sacrifices. Cain upset it and hurled it away, cracking it. The King then seized it up and set on his head as a trophy and with Queen Eve safely guarded by the army they made their way out of Carchemish.

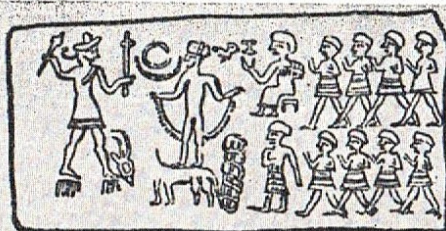
By this time Abel had summoned the Van troops, and pursued the small body of Goths. Prince Cain was wounded during the retreat, but the Gothic army reached Vidara in safety. King Adam then rededicated the captured bowl to the service of the Sun, as a chalice for use at the Harvest Thanksgiving, when every year the Goths partook of the bread and ale made from the first fruits of the crop.

In Eden, however, warlike preparations were going on. Contingents from Lydia and Lycia arrived by sea, and others by land from Syria. Mesopotamia and the mountains of Ararat. When Adam heard of these preparations he called out the whole Gothic army and marched in force against the Vans. The two armies met near Carchemish, and after a terrible struggle the Goths were victorious. Prince Cain chose out Abel and in single combat threw him down and slew him, avenging the wrong done to his mother.

After the battle, in obedience to the Ninth Commandment, the Goths gave Abel an honourable burial on the field. Seeing the battle lost and her own son slain, El had meanwhile escaped from the town by boat, making down the Euphrates. Leaving the army to complete the pacification of Carchemish, the king and prince Cain pursued her; she was eventually overtaken and killed by Adam. Thus perished the chief enemy of civilization and mainstay of barbarism and superstition.

About Year 26—B. C. 3348

Returning to Carchemish, King Adam set up his standard on the citadel and was enthroned above the captured city. Avoiding all further acts of vengeance, he granted an amnesty to the natives, who eagerly flocked to his standard and accepted civilization. Since he was now growing old, Cain was made co-regent with him in the government of his great empire, where the Goths and Vans began to settle down together to a new era of peace and prosperity. And in the fullness of time King Adam died, after reigning for thirty years, and Cain ruled in his stead; but the memory of Adam and his goodness and justice and his many wondrous deeds remained for ever in the minds of men and were told in song and story for generation after generation until they were written in the great poem of the Edda where they may be read to this day. (In England.)



883

FIG. 93.—Thor-Adam's crusade for rescue of Ifo or Eve from Eden or Hell. From Hittite seal, c. 2000 B.C. (After Ward.) Here Thor, with his Goat-head symbol, carries the Cross in his left hand and his uplifted club or "Hammer" in his right hand. His men are seen marching on right border, and his objective, the abducted Eve, standing on the Lion or Wolf by whom she was carried off and the ropes by which she was bound are in the middle of the picture.

This Rowan-goad (oracularly) quoths : " The green
Goths' Her-Thrum beaten track,
Verily there the true way for
The steed of George-the-Red lies (to Eden or Carchemish). "

The Goad of Strength then Thor lets go
Down (the trail) of the lewd Gamms (Vultures)
Where the fey (serpent's) tusks and thrusting horns
Of sic nether folk abide.

CHAPTER XXIII

THE SUMERIAN EMPIRE

(History, as all learned men know, began with Agriculture, with a plow; hence with Adam and Cain.—Murray)

About Year 43—B. C. 3331

After his father's death, Cain set about improving farming, and it was for his work in agriculture that he was best remembered. He led the Goths to the southeast, into the plain of Mesopotamia, the land of Sumer, where he had canals made, running from the Tigris and Euphrates, to irrigate the ground. He built the city of Enoch near the head of the Persian Gulf, and in the twelfth year of his reign, made it his capital. After this he reigned at Enoch for sixty-four years, dying at the great age of about a hundred.

(I recall that 50 years ago, after the Suez Canal was dug, that it crossed a lot of canals that had filled with sand. These evidently were canals for irrigation, dug under the direction of King Cain, who succeeded Adam. In Genesis is stated that there were four rivers flowing from Euphrates. No such rivers exist today; they doubtless were irrigation ditches.—Murray)

About 107—B. C. 3267

He was succeeded by his son Enoch who ruled for twenty-five years and devoted much energy to the civilization of the subject races of the empire and their education. His son Udu built a great Temple of the Sun at Nippur and beneath its foundations he buried the broken fragments of the Sacred Stone Bowl captured by King Adam from Eden. This was a precaution to prevent its becoming once more an object of superstitious worship among the people, who in fact afterwards bewailed its loss, while legends arose as to its recovery and gave rise to the story of the

Holy Grail. On the bowl Udu had inscribed: "Udu, Gothic King of the city of Kish, the son of Enoch, the son of Cain the son of Adam, has dedicated to the memory of King Adam this precious broken bowl of Carchemish." Udu reigned for six years and after him the land was at peace under five succeeding kings.

About 200—B. C. 3174

About 280—B. C. 3094

After their days King Barat came to the throne, and the Goths enjoyed great prosperity. He devoted himself to improving the religious ceremonies of the country and from his name the rulers of the Goths call themselves Barats and Spartans and Parthians and Britons to this day. Then there ruled four kings of whom the last was Gishzax of Enoch, who was a mighty king of great valour and had many adventures strange and wonderful. The son of Gishzax was Uruash, who built a great fleet and carried the Goths to plant colonies across the sea. His greatest colony was in the valley of the river Indus in the west of India, and he sent thither his son prince Madgal to be his viceroy, who founded the city of Mohenjo-daro. King Uruash built temples and granaries and made embankments and canals, but for his prowess on the sea he was remembered as the great sea-king of the Goths.

About 310—B. C. 3064

About 474—B. C. 2900

He reigned for about thirty years and his son Madgal followed him. After him there ruled twenty kings, and in their time the land of Egypt was added to the empire of the Goths, and Pashipadda (Mesannipadda) and his son Duruashipadda (A-annipadda) ruled at Ur of the Chaldees. Then ruled King Tuke in Sumer and Egypt, and after him his son Buru-gina.

About 624—B. C. 2750

King Buru-gina (Uruka-gina), after consolidating his Indian Empire turned to the affairs of his city of Lagash in Sumer and found that the people were oppressed by a multitude of corrupt officials and priests; taxation was heavy, burial-fees were enor-



FIG. 9.—Brit-annia tutelary of Phœnicians in Ancient Egypt as *Bātirky*, "The Mother of the Waters" (*Nūt* or "Naiad"). (After Budge.) Compare the horns on her head with those of Bārāt on her coin from Carthage, Fig. 5 p. 12.

tutelary *Barati*, after their own tribal title. And this Aryan tutelary I showed was also the source of the *Bātrthy* water-

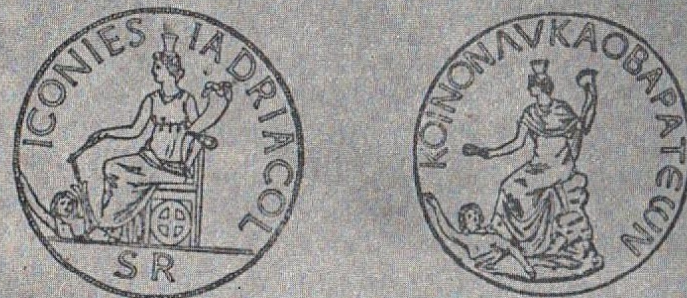


FIG. 10.—Phœnician Sea-tutelary Bārāt as "Britannia." From coins of the Barats of Lyconia in Asia Minor of third century A.D. a. from Barata City. b. from Iconium.¹ (After Ramsay.)

Note in a she is seated beside a rudder amidst the waves symbolized by a swimming water-sprite, wears a city-turret for a helmet, and bears in left hand the horn of Plenty. In b she holds the rudder and beside her throne is her shield emblazoned with the Red Cross of St George.

¹ From W. Ramsay, *Cities of St Paul*, 368 and 415. And cp. photographs in G. F. Hill, *Coins of Cilicia*, pl. 1, figs. 3 and 9.

mous, and a host of inspectors were overrunning the country and enriching themselves at the expense of the people and the treasury. The King dismissed all those convicted of corrupt dealing,

and reduced priestly fees to about a third of what they had been. The laws against murder and theft were re-enforced and he abolished the practice of divination by the priests for which they had charged heavy sums to the superstitious peasants. The very poor he exempted altogether from taxation and all his subjects were given equal justice, whether rich or poor.

About 630—B. C. 2744

For the first time since the simple laws of Adam and Cain legislation was codified and made public, so that it might be well known to the people. But the corrupt officials and priests of the class which had grown rich by extortion plotted against the good king, and incited Zaggisi, governor of Umma, to rebel against him. Zaggisi gathered an army of the worst elements in the country, drove the royal family out of Lagash, and sacked it most barbarously. The King was probably wounded, as he died in exile soon after, but his Queen gave birth to a son, who was called Sargon. Fearing for his life, she made a small boat of woven rushes caulked with pitch, and set him adrift on the calm waters of the Euphrates, trusting that he would be saved by the providence of the Almighty.

And so it came to pass, for the little boat drifted ashore at the garden of a priest of the Fire-Cult, Urura by name, who brought the child up in the knowledge of the Gothic Commandments and the sciences.

About 655 to 666—B. C. 2719 to B. C. 2708

For twenty-five years the usurper Zaggisi held the throne, maintaining a dubious popularity by rebuilding temples for his priestly backers and digging canals. When the young Sargon was a grown man, the story of his royal birth and miraculous preservation was disclosed to him. Zaggisi ruled the empire from the city of Enoch, but Sargon was able to seize Kish, which was considered the imperial capital. He sent a messenger to Zaggisi asking for a peaceful settlement, but when this was rejected, he attacked Enoch, defeated the usurper, and took him in chains to the great Sun-Temple at Nippur. Gradually he recovered the provinces of the empire, including the Indian colonies,

and conquered Persia. In the third year of his reign he undertook an expedition to the west and conquered in succession Syria, the independent Hittite states of Asia Minor, and Ionia, thus having in his power the whole of the eastern Mediterranean. Later he fitted out a fleet and sailed west through the straits of Gibraltar and was acknowledged as overlord of the lands of the tin mines, in the south of Britain, thus securing a supply of this metal needed for the making of bronze, which had been discovered to be harder than copper, the metal then in use for tools and weapons.

(All archeologists of Archives of Egypt, of Hittite Empire, and Near East of Asia, know of the Sumerian Empire: that it existed in the long ago, during the mental twilight of the dark races. That empire was discovered by the greatest Archaeologist—Professor Waddell—that King Adam organized it and developed the magnificent Gothic Civilization. I, the author of this book, clipped from the *Daily Oklahoman*, on January 9, 1950, the news dispatch given below. Observed in it is the statement that the school books made of clay were in the "Sumerian country," and that the discoveries are in the "Sumerian language." Read this dispatch as follows:—Murray)

"Baghdad, Jan. 9—Discovery here two months ago that school boys of the little Sumerian country seat of Shaddipur, about 2000 B. C., had a textbook with a solution of Euclid's classic triangle problem, 17 centuries before Euclid, has resulted in a summons from the Iraqi directorate of antiquities to American archeologists.

The director general of archeology in Iraq, Dr. Naji Al Asil, has asked the American schools of oriental research for assistance in translation, transliteration and scientific appraisal of 2,400 Shaddipur tablets excavated during the last six seasons, and particularly the last 200 excavated during the season just completed.

There is evidence that the clay textbooks of the school boys of Shaddipur contain an encyclopedic outline of scientific knowledge of their time.

The baleful unwedded brides
Going intil the bergs.
Mickle would the Edenites be
If all o' them lived :
Never a man would be left
Within Midgard.⁶⁴



FIG. 37.—Amazonian Edenite warrioress clad in Sumerian dress. From bas-relief in Elam c. 2000 B.C. (After Ward.) The inscription states that this Amazon represents Ishtar (Eve or Asi), formerly an Edenite Amazon and afterwards Queen of Tar or Thor), as patron war-goddess of Sumerians and Elamites; and we shall find that she is the historical human source of the Greek war-goddess Athene (*Atuēni* of Sumerian).

*Wodan's Lament on his Rout in Phrygia by Thor
Meide-Asa (Midas) or George with his Red Cross*

[The complete route of the Edenites under Wodan by Thor, Midas or George at the battle of Vind in Phrygia (see map), is attributed by Wodan to the devil-banishing effects of the Rowan Red Cross of George. Wodan thus

51

the Sumerian language, will require several years, Dr. Asil stated.

Even now the famous clay tablet on which Euclid's basic geometrical problem was presented about 4,000 years ago is so clear that it takes a layman back to the days when he puzzled over his own school geometry test. Not a line of the drawing is faded in the baked clay nor a word of the text, which only cuneiform specialists can understand.

The chief cuneiform expert of the Iraqi museum, Arche Dogy, says presentation of the famous solution of the problem is tinged with algebraic concepts that appeared even later than Euclid in the development of mathematical science.

Besides this tablet there is another presenting a catalog of mathematical problems which, according to the experts now studying the material, suggests that mathematics reached a stage of development around 2000 B. C.

The excavations at Shaddipur show it had about 500 houses and four temples and a protecting wall four meters thick. Around 2000 B. C. it had been a local administrative center of the small Sumerian kingdom of Eshunna.

Apparently among those who lived in its two to four-room houses along narrow streets were an exceptional number of civil servants, scribes and temple priests who acted as schoolmasters and engaged in scholarship. Two cheerful baked clay lions decorated the steps of their temple and are now on display in the Iraq museum looking quite fresh and undamaged after 4,000 years.

The clay textbooks which are now exciting archeologists here were found in private houses where schoolmasters and school boys of Shaddipur apparently laid them aside. The new discoveries have given new intensity to effort to discover just what heights Sumerian science did attain."

About 672—B. C. 2702

His eldest son, the prince Menes (Manis-tusu), then about fifteen years old, was sent to India as viceroy, but taking advantage of his father's frequent absences in the west, he sailed from the Indus with the whole eastern fleet and rounding Arabia landed on the Red Sea shore of Egypt. He soon established

Long Study Expected

A study of the tablets, in cuneiform writing and principally in

himself as an independent king in upper Egypt, and afterwards conquered his father's province of Lower Egypt in the Nile Delta.

King Sargon on his return to Sumer resided mainly at his city of Agade and kept up great state and magnificence, so that five thousand four hundred men ate daily in his hall. He died at the age of 79, having reigned for fifty-five years.

About 709—B. C. 2665

About 718—B. C. 2656

Owing to the revolt of his eldest son Menes, he was succeeded by Uri-mush, his second son. Uri-mush reigned for nine years, and was then dethroned by Menes, who proceeded to reconquer all the provinces of his father's empire. He also crossed the Persian Gulf with his fleet and defeated the kings of Arabia. At Sippara in the centre of Mesopotamia he set up a great cruciform monument to the Sun-God, and dedicated it with offerings of fruit and flowers. In Egypt he reclaimed the site of Memphis in the Delta, and settled the island of Crete, thus beginning the history of its splendid civilization. Afterwards he was remembered in Crete as the great king Minos, and later kings took that name as a title.

About 733—B. C. 2641

At the end of a long and glorious reign he decided to undertake another expedition by sea, in imitation of his father's. He inspected the various Mediterranean colonies and visited Britain. When in Ireland he was stung by a hornet and died, and was buried on a hill which is known as Knock-Many, or the Hill of Menes, to this day. He was over eighty years old, and had ruled over the empire for fifteen years, and over Egypt for sixty-two. His son Naram succeeded to the imperial throne.

About 789—B. C. 2585

Though a great warrior, Naram was cruel and destructive in his conquests, and conformed to the Moon-worshipping cult of many of his subjects. He extended the empire in the northwest and in the north towards the Caucasus, but his wars were largely

against other Gothic states, a fact which contributed later to the fall of his dynasty. After a reign of fifty-six years he died, leaving the throne to his son, Sargon II, half Arab.

About 813—B. C. 2561

About 852—B. C. 2522

Sargon II continued the evil practice of war against kindred states, in direct contravention of Adam's First Commandment, ravaging Cappadocia and carrying off Goths as slaves. He reigned for twenty-four years, and after his death Mesopotamia became greatly disturbed. Owing to this civil commotion, the kings lived more and more in Egypt, whose climate had in any case recommended it to Sargon I and Menes. Forty years later died the last king of Sargon's great dynasty, Shudur-kib. The city states of Mesopotamia revolted, and the provinces broke away. Thus came about the end of the First World Empire.

(There were two Sargons of Sumerian Empire; one was known as Sargon I, and the other Sargon II. The reader may note in prophet Isaiah what a great king was he in Assyria. He was speaking of Sargon II.—Murray)

Wherever the word Mason is used it means European Masons, who admitted atheist negros, etc. Washington, Lafayette, Kosciusko provided in America members should be white men, sound in body and mind, believing in God.

CHAPTER XXIV

THE ANCIENT CIVILIZATION

We have seen that civilization, which began in a small area on the borders of Europe and Asia, had within five hundred years spread over a considerable part of the world, and that for a time at least the various civilized states were united in a great empire. Naturally, there were great differences of culture in various countries; while the cities of Sumer enjoyed urban amenities in the midst of a richly farmed countryside, the outlying districts which had not been regularly colonized were left largely to their own devices. Egypt, the Indus Valley and Crete were genuine colonies; North Africa, Arabia and the northwest of Europe including Britain, were for the most part settled only as districts supplying metals or other natural resources.

But even in countries where no permanent settlement was made, the Sumerian explorers set out a complex geometrical arrangements of points which served both for astronomical and religious purposes. This arrangement of ancient sites shows that the Gothic scientists possessed an extremely advanced knowledge of mathematics and of practical surveying. Since scientific knowledge at that time was a closely guarded secret, it is not surprising that we possess no early literature dealing with these subjects, for the instruction was passed on from generation to generation by word of mouth. This prevented important knowledge falling into the hands of those unfitted to use it. Since the loss of this knowledge, humanity has groped through a long age of comparative darkness, and is only now coming into the light once more.

(The Gothic scientist possessed an extremely advanced knowledge in mathematics and practical surveying, as well as astronomy, which is the best proof of the ancient story of the Sumerian Empire with its Gothic civilization. Note the proof of their

knowledge of working in metals and that they kept secret the knowledge of that and of carpentry work and blacksmithing in Verse 22, Chapter 4 of Genesis, wherein it is stated that Tubal-Cain was "Instructor of every artificer in brass and iron."—Murray)

Owing to the sacred character of the points marked on the ground, many of them have been preserved to the present day: churches were built on ancient mounds and inside circles of stones and parish boundaries run along forgotten trackways. Consequently it is still possible to prove the existence of the ancient system by finding that various sacred places and monuments of antiquity fall into straight lines and circles, drawn from centres also marked by monuments. Stonehenge and Avebury are notable instances of important early sites which form part of this system, but in all parts of Britain and Ireland, and also in Europe and Asia this wonderful proof of ancient skill can be found.

Everyone should see the "Long Man" cut in the chalk at Wilmington in Sussex, which shows us one of the early surveyors with his two sighting staves.

The alignments of many points on a straight line were originally theoretical lines comparable to the base lines of the modern Ordnance Survey (many modern trigonometrical points are identical with ancient sighting points, showing that surveyors have still the same idea of the best bases to choose). But often the straight lines formed convenient routes, for they were the shortest ways from place to place.

(The white men who went to Mexico—later killed by the Montezuma Indians—were from Greece, before Christ: We know that from Aristotle's Decree, prohibiting further "Migration Over The Western Unknown Seas." The Chickasaw Indians came from Mexico and had the form of a cross designed by Adam known as a Swastika, which was one of several forms of the cross by Adam. (See page 592) of King Adam and the Gothic civilization. The Chickasaws were doubtless in close union with the Goths in Mexico. Hence their migration when the Montezumas murdered the Gothic rulers. In all human probability they defended the murdered rulers.—Murray)

A system of well-marked roads and tracks developed, far more scientific than our present road system. Even in its decline it formed the basis of the great Roman arterial roads, which generally are found to be made up on various portions of earlier straight roads; this is the reason why Roman roads, though following a comparatively straight course from town to town, are in fact composed of a number of straight sections.

The west of Britain, particularly Cornwall and Wales, contained many mines, and was the largest source of tin in the ancient world. For this reason the seafaring Barat and Amurru or Amorite clans of the Goths from the times of the sea-king Uruash and onwards, kept up a constant intercourse with Britain and its small dark-complexioned Stone Age inhabitants.

A considerable number of Gothic scientists and skilled miners resided in the country, but there was no general Gothic settlement, so that we find the observatories, temples and sacred stones are built in the rough, because to preserve the secret of metal, the natives were taught how to make efficient flint and stone tools, but not to use metal, which might have caused dangerous revolts. Besides, no purpose would have been served by building in the highly expensive style common in Sumer. In the same way we do not now build copies of Buckingham Palace or St. Paul's Cathedral in colonial mining settlements, though we do prepare accurate maps of the country.

Many of the stone circles, besides serving as Sun Temples were specially built to take observations of the Sun on Midsummer Day, and other fixed points in the calendar, and in several cases a Sumerian carved character still exists, marking the correct point on the stone from which to take the observation.

The religious uses of these great circles, open to the sky, will be described in a later chapter. As in the case of churches, their precincts were used as sacred ground for burial, and burials also took place inside some circles; so numerous are the burials around Stonehenge that it must have been regarded much as is Westminster Abbey nowadays.

It should be pointed out that at Stonehenge the building was altered later by people ignorant of, or opposed to its function

as a Solar observatory and Sun Temple; these were probably blood-sacrificing "Druids" of the late pre-Roman times.

Avebury, probably earlier than Stonehenge, consisted of an enormous stone circle with long avenues of approach, and was the principal sanctuary of southern Britain; close by lies Silbury Hill, the largest circular artificial mound in Europe, formed as a "colonial" counterpart of the great temple ziggurats of Sumer.

The tradition of building with roughly hewn stones of large size in colonial districts lasted for many centuries; buildings, canals and harbours, are found on the Caroline Island and elsewhere in the Pacific, which were reached but not occupied by the ancient civilization until long after the megalithic period of western Europe.

This period in Britain lasted nearly two thousand years, though owing to the collapse of the eastern empire, the system was in a state of decay at the time of the first real Gothic settlement of Britain, about the year 2271 (B.C. 1103); nevertheless, contact was always maintained through the Gothic Phoenician traders with Egypt and the Near East, especially at periods of prosperity, such as under the 18th dynasty in Egypt.

Turning back to the central provinces of the empire, we can see that their real civilization was as high, in many ways higher, than that we enjoy today.

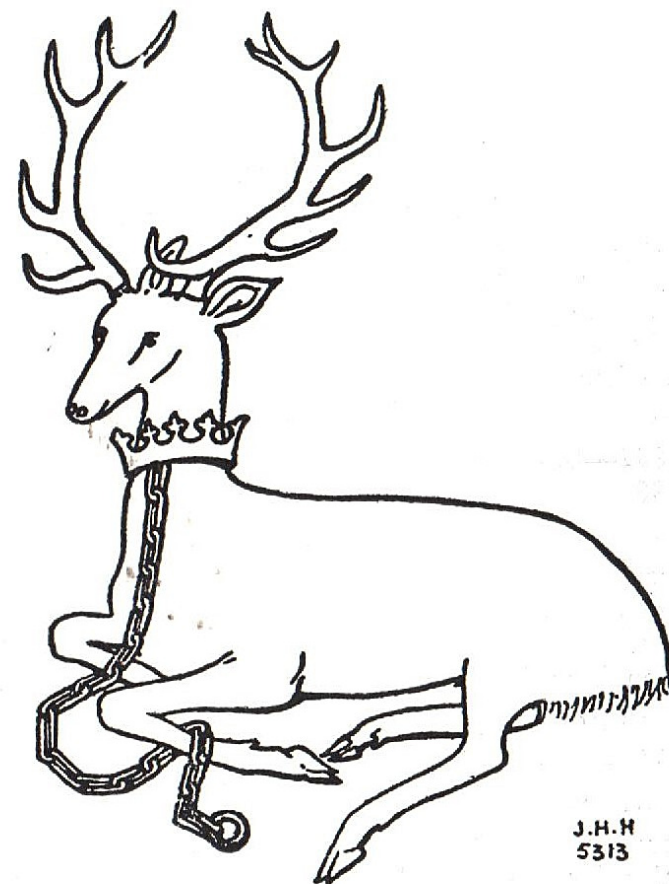
Great roads and canals linked up the cities and naval and merchant fleets plied up and down the Red Sea and Persian Gulf and through the Mediterranean. Postal services were organized, and private letters, as well as official correspondence, were frequent; even love-letters have been preserved, together with thousands of contracts and deeds. Commercial and property law was highly developed, and Sumerian deeds of four and five thousand years ago gave detailed descriptions of estates and were sealed by the contracting parties before witnesses.

The kings and local governors promulgated codes of law, which formed part of the school curriculum, and were inscribed in public places so that no one should be ignorant of his just rights and privileges, or of the duties incumbent on him as a citizen. Courts, with judges appointed by the Crown, administered the law, and the King in person gave judgments on appeal.

We have already touched on the scientific knowledge of the Sumerians employed even in the remote parts of the earth; in Sumer itself the calendar was regulated, and complicated astronomical forecasts were made of eclipses and the movements of the planets.

But it is the arts of Sumer which make the greatest impression on the beholder, so long accustomed to take pride in modern progress. Different styles have been legion, but none were more splendidly executed, or with better taste, than that of our ancestors of five thousand years ago. Their portrait statues, minutely engraved seals, ornaments of gold and inlay, metal and pottery utensils of beautiful shape, have never been surpassed; magnificent temples and palaces, covered with gold and mosaic work, well-planned cities with efficient drainage, baths and sanitation, all show a mentality and breadth of view of the highest order. Although their music perished, we can still see their splendid musical instruments, and read their noble and eloquent poetry.

Surely an age of magnificent achievement, destined for so long to be remembered only as a legendary "Golden Age" of perfection, but now again recognized as a glorious Truth.



The Deer in English Royal Heraldry as the White Hart badge of King Richard II.

CHAPTER XXV

DIVIDED RULE

The cultural achievements of Aryan civilization were in danger of being lost when the First Empire broke up into a number of comparatively small states. After a period of disorder there emerged three powerful kingdoms, Egypt, Babylonia and Crete, while the ancient Gothic lands in Asia Minor and the north formed a fourth state which was later to be known as the Hittite Empire.

About 852—B. C. 2522

About 881—B. C. 2493

After the death of Shudur-kib, last emperor of the family of Sargon-the-Great, the princes of the city of Enoch ruled for twenty-eight years, but their reigns were only phantoms of past greatness. The fifth of these kings was overthrown by a Gothic expedition from the north.

About 923—1014—B. C. 2451—2360

About 949—983—B. C. 2425—2391

For over forty years Mesopotamia was ruled by a governor sent from the north; then for nearly a century came a period of electoral princes, chosen mostly from branches of the Gothic royal family, and subject to the suzerainty of the Gothic king. Two of the princes of Lagash, Bakus (Ur-bau) and his nephew and son-in-law Gudia were specially distinguished. Bakus held the kingly office for two terms, and ruled his own province of Lagash for more than thirty years, restoring its ancient glories and building numerous temples.

Gudia, one of the most famous kings of Sumeria, was an even greater builder, and travelled throughout the empire from Capadocia in the north to Sinai in the south, and from the Mediterranean to Persia, in search of rare materials for his temples. He



PLATE I. King Adam or Thor carrying off the Stone Bowl on his head, and holding his Hammer or Mace, and Sceptre. Above his head is the symbol of the Winged Sun or Sun-Hawk. Note his costume as origin

of the top-hat and frock coat as ceremonial dress. (Hittite stele from Birejik; British Museum.)

organized transport for enormous beams of cedarwood and great blocks of stone over distances of many hundreds of miles by land and sea, and employed skilled architects, one of whose scaled plans for a temple is still in existence.

He was a religious mystic and developed the temple rituals, he favoured polytheism, the gods being his own deified ancestors. However, he did not forget the administration of justice, which he reformed. He also built a hall at Lagash in imitation of the Hall of Statues at Nippur, containing statues of earlier emperors.

About 1007-1014—B. C. 2367-2360

After a long rule at Lagash he was succeeded by his son Pisha Ruddu (En-ridi-pizir), who as priest-king opposed the practice of human sacrifice and was deposed by the Moon-cult faction after the overthrow of the Gutti dynasty. When he had completed a seven-year term of office as king of Sumer, he was succeeded by prince Tirigan. After a rule of only forty days, Tirigan was overthrown and killed by Utukhe-gal, prince of Enoch, nominee of the "popular" faction.

About 1022—B. C. 2352

About 1040-1098—B. C. 2334-2276

Utukhe-gal kept the throne for over seven years, but was deposed by Uruash-zikum (Ur-engur) prince of Ur, who had married the daughter of King Gudia. He constructed a number of new canals in southern Sumer, restored the Sun-Temple at Nippur, and built the enormous ziggurat at Ur, dedicated to the Moon-god. His son Dukgin (Dungi) reigned for fifty-eight years and was prominent for the favour he showed to the popular Moon-cult, for which he devised new liturgies and composed hymns.

About 1107-1142—B. C. 2267-2232

Dukgin's son, Bur-Sin I, continued his family's devotion to the Moon-worship, and took drastic steps against the Solar

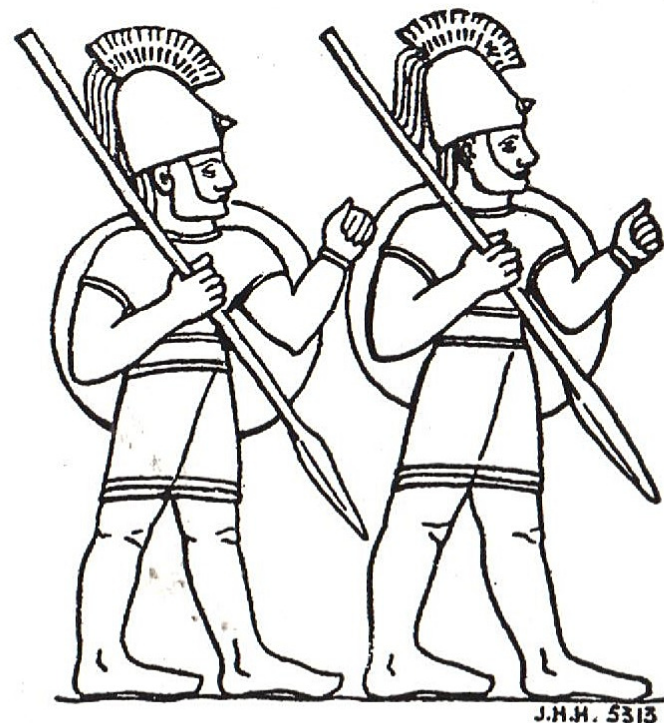


PLATE III. Hittite soldiers. Note their plumed helmets as origin of those used in ancient Greece and Rome and still seen on the figure of Britannia, and their European type of face and figure. (Hittite relief from Carchemish, British Museum.)

religion of his ancestors. His brother, Suash-Sin (Gimil-Sin), and nephew Ibil-Sin, were the last kings of this dynasty. During the reign of Bur-Sin, a certain Ur-Dunpae a banker became prominent in the affairs of state, and his son An-Nanndu rose even higher. Towards the end of Bur-Sin's reign An-Nanndu was appointed priest-king of Lagash, and in the next reign he became prime minister of the empire. As time went on he monopolized an increasing number of great offices until he was governor of thirteen different provinces.

About 1142—B. C. 2232

He usurped the reins of government, and king Ibil-Sin, who was probably a minor at the time of his accession, became a puppet in his hands. This period was characterized by over-luxury and effeminacy, and corruption was rife. But the downfall of Ur was at hand; Ishbi-ashurra, governor of Elam, in southern Persia, rose up against the effete rulers, devastated Ur, and sent Ibil-Sin in chains to Elam.

About 1236—B. C. 2138

The new dynasty made their Mesopotamia capital at Isin in the centre of the country, but after less than a century the fifth king, Libiash-ugun, was driven southwards by Dashashi-urash, king of Assyria in the north. He and his successors ruled from Isin, but the river-delta remained in the hands of the Elamite dynasty. Both these dynasties of Isin favoured the Moon-cult and used extensively the Semitic language of the majority of their subjects. The kings, like their predecessors from Dukin onwards, assumed the title of a god during their own lifetime.

About 1367—B. C. 2007

Eventually Isin was captured by Anuba-mubalit (Sin Mubalit) the Gothic prince of Babylon, who became nominally the emperor of Mesopotamia. He reigned for four years after assuming the overlordship of the country, and when he died he was succeeded by his son the great Kammurabi.

About 1371-1413—B. C. 2003-1961

King Kammurabi reigned for forty-three years; he occupied the rebellious city-states of Sumer and in his thirtieth year defeated Elam. In his thirty-ninth year he conquered Assyria, and thus became emperor of the whole of Mesopotamia.

About 1409—B. C. 1965

He was a Sun-worshipper and most splendidly adorned the Sun-Temple at Sippara. Towards the close of his reign he made public the result of his labour of many years: a complete revision of the laws of the empire, nearly three hundred in number.

These laws he caused to be inscribed on a pillar of stone and set up in the temple at Sippara where they stood for eight hundred years; the pillar was then stolen by the king of Elam and taken to the city of Susa, where it remained for three thousand years, so that his laws remain to this day.

About 1413—B. C. 1961

Kammurabi died at a great age, and his son, Samsui-uduna, reigned, but the south part of the country near the sea rebelled and maintained itself as a separate kingdom for three hundred years.

1517-1537—B. C. 1857-1837

1568—B. C. 1806

The third king after Samsui-uduna was Ammi-saduga, who was a great astronomer and had records made of the movements of the planets during all the years of his reign. He ruled for twenty-one years, when his land was invaded by the Gothic Hittites; after the Hittites had returned to Cappadocia the king of the south country, Saharki-bal, ruled in Babylon for fifteen years.

About 1584—B. C. 1790

After this came the Kassi princes from the land of the Hittites with an army, and stormed Babylon, and the Kassi ruled in Babylon for more than six hundred years. They were of the Gothic people, and used once more the Sumerian language which was akin to their own. They improved cultivation and the methods of holding land, and bred horses. In later years they allied themselves with the Medes and Hittites and with Egypt, so that the great empire of all the civilized world almost seemed to have risen again. But at last the Kassi weakened in their turn and the country fell into the hands of the subject peoples; afterwards for a time it was under the rule of the Gothic kings of Persia and of Alexander the Great, but in the end it was left to the people who for lack of skill neither made nor mended canals, so that the desert swallowed up the wheat fields and the pastures and the land of Sumer lay waste to this day.

(It is noted that the Empire fell. That was entirely due to

mixing with native dark races about the year 2622 B. C. upon the revolt of Mesopotamia. It will also be noticed in reading this book of Harvey that the mixture with other races was the cause of the fall of the Empire and that did not happen, as disclosed by Harvey, until the mixture occurred; and that continued until the last of the Nations were destroyed.—Murray)

About 1874—B. C. 2000

In Egypt the princes who ruled after the division of the first empire had made the land strong and great so that it was the finest kingdom in the world. The king was known by his title of Pharaoh and had great power. King Cheops in the fourth dynasty built the great pyramid for his tomb, and his brother Chefren who succeeded him built the second pyramid. In their time the land flourished and the crafts prospered, and expeditions were made into the south by land and sea.

About 1586—B. C. 1788

About 1794—B. C. 1580

After their days Egypt fell into confusion and Hittite princes conquered the country and ruled it for a time, but were eventually driven out by the great Pharaoh Amasis I, who afterwards erected many buildings at his capital of Thebes and reigned gloriously. Thothmes I conquered the northern lands as far as the river Euphrates and built many temples, while his daughter, Queen Hatshepsu, patronized the arts of peace and sent great fleets to trade and explore in the south. Her nephew, Thothmes III, reigned fifty-four years and was the most famous of the Pharaohs. He brought all Palestine and Syria and much of Arabia and Nubia under his sway. This great empire he divided into provinces with Egyptian officials living in all the chief cities, and the princes of the provinces sent their sons to Egypt to be educated.

About 1963–1999—B. C. 1411–1375

About 1988—B. C. 1386

The next three kings made the empire even larger and the last of them, Amenhotep III, was able to enjoy many years of

peace. His son, Amenhotep IV, was one of the most remarkable men in history. When he was a young man his father made him co-regent, and he devoted himself to studying the state religion, which was the cult of the Sun-God Amen. He found that it was full of superstition and corruption and had fallen away from the lofty monotheism of the first dynastic period.

Since the capital, Thebes, was the chief place of the priests of Amen, he decided to build a new city, and dedicated it to the God of the Sun, or Aten, restoring the pure ancient worship of the Gothic Aryans, his forefathers. He changed his name to Akhenaten and his wonderful new city, with palaces and open-air temples, was built beside the Nile.

With his beautiful Queen, Nefertiti, he lived there for the rest of his life, reigning for six years after the death of his father. But the Hittites attacked the northern parts of his empire, and since the king hoped for an empire of universal peace like the ancient one, he led no army to defend Syria, and much of it was lost.

About 2005—B. C. 1369

About 2014—B. C. 1360

When he died his youngest brother, Tutankhaten, came to the throne, and because he was only a young boy, the priests of Amen persuaded him to go back to Thebes, and his name was changed to Tutankhamen. He died when he was only eighteen years old, and was buried in a most splendid tomb within coffins of gold and wood and with his couches and thrones and chariots and all manner of beautiful things which had belonged to him; and all these things can be seen at this day.

About 2024—B. C. 1350

About 2044–2109—B. C. 1330–1265

About 2174—B. C. 1200

Afterwards troubles again came upon Egypt but there arose a king, Rameses I, who again restored order, and his son, Seti I, rebuilt ruined temples and fought battles to restore the empire. His beautiful carved alabaster sacrophagus can still be seen in London. Seti's son, Rameses-the-Great, conquered all southern

Syria and was a great builder. King Rameses III was devoted to religion and endowed the temples with an enormous proportion of the country's wealth, but he also established Egyptian sea power in the Mediterranean. But after him the fortunes of Egypt again declined.

It is now time to follow the story of the other two "Quarters of the World," the early Gothic land of the Hittites in Asia Minor, and the Mediterranean sea power based on the island of Crete. Most of the later kings of Sumer claimed the empty title, which in the days of Menes had been a reality, of "King of the Four Quarters," though Egypt, Crete and the north had broken away.

The Gothic Aryans came from the north, and though they were always eager to rule over the sunny lands in the south, the climate was unfitted for them and in time they began to die out. So that the royal line should not die also, many of their princes took to wife women of the subject peoples; their families degenerated, power was relaxed, or became cruel and tyrannical. Then came disorder and revolution, and in each case order was only restored by the coming of a new dynasty of Gothic princes from the north. We have seen that this happened in Sumer, when the Guti kings sent governors and princes to rescue the land from confusion, and again when the dynasty of Babylon rose to imperial power. Only three hundred years later this too had sunk, and was replaced by the Kassî, who came in great numbers and were able to maintain themselves for six hundred years.

In Egypt also, the same sequence of events took place, though many of the pharaohs restored the blood of their race by marrying Gothic princesses of the Mitanni (Medes) and Hittites.

About 1784—B. C. 1590

Similarly with the island empire of Crete, the rulers were a small minority who maintained close contact with Egypt, and to a less extent with the rest of the old empire. The islands of the Aegean Sea, the mainland of Greece, and part of western Asia Minor all belonged to Crete, and colonies and trading stations were also planted further west in Sicily and the south of Italy. This western sea-power was the greatest force in the Mediter-

anean for about a thousand years, though Crete was subject to earthquake shocks, one of which destroyed Cnossus the capital. It was rebuilt, however, and lasted another two hundred years as a splendid city of high culture with a fine palace and magnificent art. But the dynasty was becoming weak, and the fleet no longer restrained piracy at sea.

About 1980—B. C. 1394

Eventually the vigorous princes of Hycenae, the chief city on the mainland of Greece, usurped the throne, and destroyed Cnossus; thenceforward the capital of the western empire was at Mycenae. But the ancient city of Troy, which had acknowledged the rule of the kings of Cnossus, sought the protection of the Hittites.

As we have seen, the importance of the fourth, or Northern Empire of the Hittites, lay in its situation, for the climate of Asia Minor was much more suitable to the Aryans than that of the southern regions. So for a thousand years the Hittite Goths ruled the early realm of King Adam. For long periods, as we already know, they were also overlords of the eastern empire of Sumer and Babylon.

About 1963—B. C. 1411 to 2145—B. C. 1229

One of their greatest kings, Shubbiluliuma, ruled at the time of the pharaoh Akhenaten, when he was able to extend his empire at the latter's expense, and also subdued the Mitanni or Medes. His grandson, king Hattushil III, formed a great alliance with all the small states of Asia Minor and with his kinsman the Babylonian emperor, Kadashman-Enlil II. Hattushil's son, Dudkhalia III, was also a powerful king, and formed an alliance with the Ionians of western Asia Minor against the power of the king of Mycenae, the great Atreus.

The greatest city in the west was Troy, which had never acknowledged the right of Mycenaean kings to the western throne. Two thousand years had passed since its foundation by Adam; it had enjoyed a long period of prosperity, being several times enlarged and rebuilt, but was destroyed by a disastrous fire. After this it remained for a long while a small city-state, but

eventually regained and even surpassed its former importance, owing to the increase in trade through the straits to the Black Sea, from it derived a large revenue in tolls, and it was besides the greatest port serving the interior of Asia. It had always been the center of metal-working and skilled craftsmen, and since the fall of Crete it had been drawn back into the orbit of the Hittite monarchy to which it had originally belonged.

About 2145—B. C. 1229 to 2191—B. C. 1183

After the death of king Dudkhalia III the long-lived Hittite power weakened at last, and in the time of his grandson, Dudkhalia IV, the empire was reduced to a small kingdom with its capital at Carchemish.

By this time war had broken out in the west, and Troy was besieged by a large Greek force under king Agamemnon, son of Atreus. The city held out for ten years, but since the Hittites were unable to send help, it was evidently taken and destroyed by the Greek force and its king, Priam, killed. And because Troy was the first city of the Gothic Aryans founded by King Adam and the centre of the ancient crafts, men spoke of its fall and sang of the valour and prowess of its warriors and of their foes the Greeks. And the tales and the songs were in after ages made into books and may be read to this day.

(It may be observed that every time the Aryan Royalty mixed his blood with a kinky or curly haired race he produced a baneful and despotic ruler; when the people did so in large numbers, culture and civilization went down. Will America follow that here?—Murray)



PLATE IV. Map of early England to show antiquities.

CHAPTER XXVI

THE SETTLEMENT OF BRITAIN

Not only had Troy fallen, but almost the whole of the ancient world. The Hittite empire had collapsed, and within a few years the Kassite dynasty of Babylonia was to disappear also. The last of the great Gothic dynasties of Egypt, the 19th, had reached the peak of its fortunes and their empire had passed into the hands of corrupt priests and officials, while the law was so far from being respected that the royal tombs were pillaged more or less with impunity. Six centuries were to pass by before the rise of the next great Aryan power, that of Persia.

Previous migrations of the Gothic Aryans had been towards the south and east, though a few colonies were to be found scattered through the Mediterranean, some of which were united into the Phoenician sea-empire, which consisted of seaboard towns with valuable harbours and trade, each with a fleet of traders and adventurers. That was about the time when Abraham came on the scene.—Murray)

This Gothic sea-power had existed for many centuries, but now became of great importance owing to the downfall of the Aryan dominions on land. Similar causes led to similar results two thousand years later, when their descendants the Vikings became a power based on mastery of the sea after the collapse of Roman civilization.

Naturally a large proportion of the Phoenician traders were of the subject races, but the leaders still belonged to the Gothic stock and spoke a form of the old Aryan language, parent of the later languages of Britain and of most of Europe. The Phoenician fleets maintained contact with the lands outside the Mediterranean, for they now held a monopoly of the essential tin trade. It was natural that Trojan and other refugees from Asia Minor should join the Phoenicians who were a kindred people,

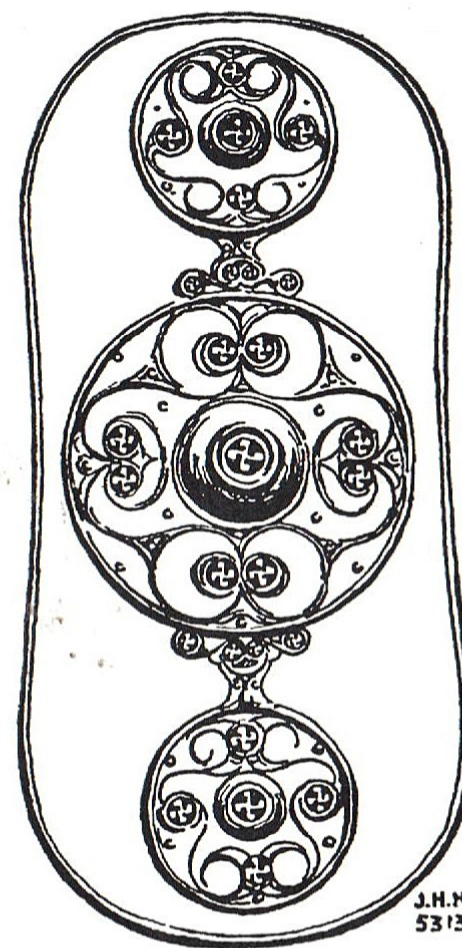


PLATE V. British bronze shield, from the time of King Cassibelan. The round black studs containing reversed fylfots are of red enamel in the original. (Found in the Thames at Battersea; British Museum.)

with their capital at Tyre on the Syrian coast, once a part of the ancient empire.

It is related that a Trojan prince, Aeneas, fled to Italy and obtained the kingdom of Latium. His great-grandson, Brutus, was exiled to Greece, and there came into close touch with the descendants of Trojan captives. Many of these Trojans put themselves under his leadership and eventually set sail in a large fleet, passing by sea to Gades in Spain, now Cadiz.

About 2271—B. C. 1103

There they were joined by many other Trojan clans under their prince Corineus, and the enlarged fleet sailed on, touching western Gaul, and finally landed in Britain at Totnes.

About 2267-2269—B. C. 1107-1105

It is probable that among the new immigrants were many refugees from the Hittite empire which had just been invaded by Tiglath-Pilese I, the "Semitic" king of Assyria.

Brutus and his followers settled the south of England after some conflict with the earlier Amorite Gothic Phoenician miners. the so-called giants of the chronicles, which relate that Corineus wrestled with one of the Amorite chiefs, Goëmagot, and eventually threw him over the cliff near Plymouth. This story is of interest, as it is the origin of the famous Guildhall giants of London, now known as Gog and Magog, but properly Corineus and Goëmagot.

About 2274—B. C. 1100

Brutus advanced eastwards and founded a settlement on the site of London which he named Tri-novant or New Troy, and enacted laws for the government of the colony.

About 2404—B. C. 970

For a century or more Gothic settlement was probably confined to the south; then the north of England and the south of Scotland were also annexed, and a number of towns founded. Gaul was invaded by the Britons, and they also settled in Germany, making themselves masters of the country. Over a thou-

sand years later the descendants of these colonists returned to England as "Anglo-Saxons."

About 2496—B. C. 878 to About 2576—B. C. 798

Some two centuries after the time of Brutus ruled Bladud, who is said to have founded Bath and to have been a mechanical inventor. He even made experiments in aviation, which cost him his life. His son was the famous King Lear whose misfortunes form the subject of Shakespeare's play.

For many centuries Britain was divided into a number of small states, which enjoyed a considerable prosperity under the suzerainty of the dynasty of Brutus, in spite of civil wars and invasion from the continent.

About 2874—B. C. 500 to About 2941—B. C. 433

Himilco, a Carthaginian navigator, has left an account of his visit to Britain, of whose people he records that they were "a powerful race, proud-spirited, effectively skillful in art, and continually busy with the cares of trade." At about this period Denmark had been occupied by a British force, and soon after, in the reign of King Dunwal Molmutius, British law was formed into a code, which has been handed down to the present day in traditional form. His son, Brennus, conquered Gaul, led a Gaulish force into Italy to avenge a Roman breach of treaty, and captured Rome itself.

About 2979—B. C. 395

In the reign of Gorbonian I an expedition of Gothic Phoenicians under Part-olon, a native of Cilicia in Asia Minor, settled in southwest Ireland, and later were granted a part of Scotland. These Phoenicians had been driven out of Cilicia by the Spartan Greeks, who had annexed the country.

Part-olon founded a dynasty which ruled over the Picts, the small dark people of Ireland and Scotland.

A period of invasion and disturbance now began in Britain, and the country was put into a state of defence by the building of a large number of hill-forts which are still among the most striking remains of antiquity in our country.

About 3039—B. C. 335 to About 3304—B. C. 70

Figsbury Rings, near Salisbury, is one of the earliest of these forts, and certainly the best known is Maiden Castle in Dorset. Here the early defences were quite simple, and at first only enclosed a portion of the great British city whose remains we now see. After some fifty years of peace the rest of the hill-top was added to the original fort, probably under King Gorbonian II, who was famous as a builder. Thus it remained a hill city with an increasing population, until the time of King Beli-the-Great when the enormous ramparts were erected, and faced with stone. Were it only for the production of this amazing piece of fortification King Beli would deserve lasting remembrance, but in addition he patronized the arts, and it is in his time that the finest period of "Celtic" art began.

For some generations, pottery had been decorated with delicate curving designs; these were now transferred to metal, the design being inlaid on bronze in red enamel, and at a later date also in blue and yellow. But the finest pieces belonged to the earlier period, when red alone, the sacred colour of fire, was in use.

Shields, helmets, horse-brasses, the backs of mirrors, and many other objects were covered with a profusion of ornament which has never been surpassed in any style, for exquisite taste and delicacy of execution. It is of special interest in that this type of enamel work was never made except in Britain, and the whole style was a typically British achievement.

About 3304—3315—B. C. 70—59

Beli was succeeded by his son Lud, who is said to have built the western gate of London, which is still known by his name. Whether the name of London itself does not also derive from him, is still a mystery.

About 3319, 3320—B. C. 55, 54

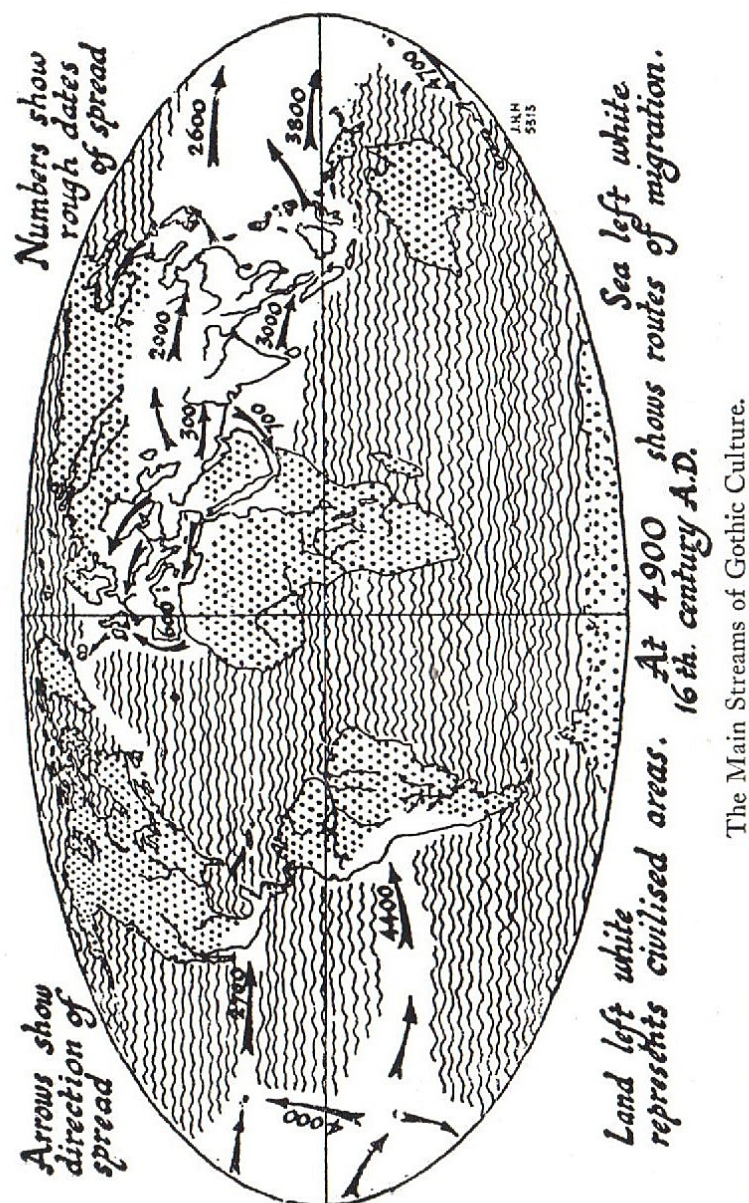
During the reign of his brother, Cassibelan (Cassivel-aunus), the invasions of Julius Caesar took place, when the renowned Roman general met his match for the first time and was forced

to leave Britain after two attempts to bring the country under Roman rule. His expeditions are a witness to the importance of British influence on the continent, for his operations in Gaul had been greatly hampered by the support which the Gauls received from their British kinsmen.

About 3349—B. C. 25 to 3425—25 A. D.

Cassibelan ruled from the city of Verlamion (St. Alban's) but his nephew Cymbeline (Cunobelin) broke the power of the rebellious Trinobantes of Essex and moved his capital to Camulodunon, the modern Colchester. Both cities were linked to London, their port, and to each other by direct roads, which were re-used by the Romans, whose conquest of Britain in the reign of Cymbeline's second son Arviragus (or Caratacus) brought to an end the island's independence for nearly four centuries.

(Readers of early Roman and Greek History will recall the frequent invasions and wars between Vandals and Visigoths. —Murray)



CHAPTER XXVII

FROM CHINA TO PERU

It is impossible in the remaining short space to continue even a skeleton of world history beyond the Fall of Troy, but it is necessary to show how Aryan civilization spread from its source to "the uttermost ends of the earth."

Gothic culture, art and letters probably reached China before Troy fell, for soon after that date a highly developed civilization was centered around Anyang, the early Chinese capital. This culture possessed great skill in bronze-founding and sculpture, and used a picture-writing of similar type to the earliest Gothic Sumerian.

The ancient literature of China collected by Confucius in the 6th century B. C. shows that the early rulers were monotheists and belonged to the Solar cult; this suggests that they left the Cradle of Civilization at an early date. The works of Confucius himself and his followers are models of Aryan wisdom, full of deep thought mixed with a charming simplicity and a sense of humor typically Aryan in spite of an Oriental twist.

From China seafaring Goths crossed the Pacific to America taking with them their knowledge of higher mathematics, astronomy and metal-working, and establishing an agricultural civilization among the natives they found there. There is evidence from portrait-sculptures found in Mexico that the civilized peoples there had lost all traces of their leaders' Aryan physical type by the beginning of the Christian era, from which it seems that the original influx was a small one; the nation which reached the highest state of civilization was that of the Mayas, who were already in Central America two or three centuries after the Fall of Troy, perhaps earlier, but their historical period begins with a series of observations of the Sun, begun on August 6, 2761 (613 B. C.) as a result of which a perfected calendar was inaugurated in 580 B. C. This most remarkable calendar gives the date

October 14, 3373 B. C. for the beginning of civilization, agreeing almost exactly with the date of Adam's accession given in the ancient Sumerian lists.

(Adam founded Troy in 3373 B. C. Then civilization began with the dark races.—Murray)

About 3274—B. C. 100 to About 3378—1000 A. D.

The early Maya Empire first rose to importance 500 years after the inauguration of the calendar and lasted for seven centuries, building the great cities of Copan and elsewhere in Guatemala and Honduras. For three hundred years there was an era of comparative darkness, ended by the rise of the second empire, with its capital further north at Chichen Itza in Yucatan. Soon after this a second Gothic invasion took place, probably from the Pacific Islands. These Aryans founded the Toltec Empire, and two hundred years later their great leader Quetzalcoatl overcame the Mayas and transferred his capital from Tula to Chichenitza. Like his great ancestor, King Adam, more than four thousand years before, he put down the bloodthirsty cult of human sacrifice and introduced the Fire-cult and the teaching of honesty and good will.

He inaugurated the new "Era of the Sacred Fire" on February 16, 4569 (1196 A. D.), introduced orders of nobility and improved the coronation ceremony. But like many earlier noble reforms this was destined to speedy destruction, for the superstitious priests of the old rites provoked a civil war of religion which practically destroyed the empire in 1220 A. D.

A century later rose the Aztec power, founded on the knowledge left by the Mayas and Toltecs, but pervaded by the cruelties of sacrifice. After only two centuries their country was annexed by the Spaniards.

(The Goths, having superior arms for war, could overcome greater numbers of the dark races. Pizarro took to Peru 600 men and conquered that empire, 500 miles wide and three thousand, five hundred miles long; Cortez had but three hundred and ten men and conquered Mexico. The Inca family were the only white men in the Peruvian Empire; while Cortez left in Mexico

just a handful of his men. Hence, the Montezumas could destroy them.—Murray)

About 4394—1021 A. D. to 4898—1525 A. D.

A similar end awaited the splendid empire of the Incas in South America. This was founded by Manco Capac, who is described as a white man, the Child of the Sun, who must have been the royal leader of an Aryan fleet which had crossed the Pacific. This civilization was one of the most magnificent and well-ordered in history, and under one of its last kings, Huayna-Capac, covered almost the whole west coast of South America, and a great part of the inland districts. It possessed a system of paved roads linking all parts of the country and a highly developed agriculture, together with the religion of the Sun, which may have been first introduced by an earlier migration than that of the Incas, coming direct from China.

After Huayna-Capac's death, civil war ensued between his two sons, Huascar and Atahualpa, which gave the newly arrived Spaniards their opportunity to possess themselves of the country and its enormous riches.

The origin of expeditions to America can be traced in the old world. After the decline of the Hittite empire, a Gothic kingdom still existed to the north of Syria, with its capital at Carchemish, and many of their kinsmen were settled to the north and east of Assyria, which was the centre of the anti-Aryan reaction of the Semitic and Armenoid peoples.

2657—B. C. 717

The Assyrian empire, based on the well organized Gothic empire of Babylon which had been conquered from the Kassite dynasty, grew in power and extent, and nearly five centuries after the Fall of Troy the last vestige of the Hittite Empire succumbed to their onslaught. Carchemish was destroyed, and its Hittite king, the heroic Wisiti (Pasisir), slain.

About 2674—B. C. 700

Hittite refugees fled to their kinsmen in Media and Persia,

and this led to a new stream of migration to the east, through Baluchistan to India.

About 2704—B. C. 670

The Barat Goths who led this migration quarrelled among themselves after their arrival, and the great "Bharat War" to decide the partition of their new country was the result. This was the beginning of the permanent settlement of India by the Aryans (and perhaps the religious cult Bharamanism to keep races from mixing.—Murray)

2762—B. C. 612 to 3051—B. C. 323

Not long after this the Medes were strong enough to overthrow the Assyrians and destroy Nineveh their capital, and to regain for the Goths a great part of their early empire in Cappadocia, as well as the lands to the east of Persia. Sixty years later the Mede dynasty was overthrown by the Gothic prince of Persia, Cyrus, who within a few years had annexed the whole of Asia Minor and the Babylonian Empire. His son Cambyses conquered the Egyptian Empire, while Darius and Xerxes penetrated further into Central Asia and captured Thrace and Macedonia, as well as many of the Greek islands. They were driven back, however, from the mainland of Greece. This was the second world empire, and lasted for two centuries, when it was conquered by Alexander-the-Great of Macedon.

About 3074—B. C. 300

After his death it became once more divided, and never again formed a single state. Alexander invaded western India and came in touch with the eastern Aryan civilization there. His invasion caused a further wave of Aryan migration towards the east, which settled in the Malay Archipelago, founding various states there which have left the remains of their majestic buildings, and after several centuries sent onward fleets into the Pacific.

About 3850—5th c. A. D. to 4000—7th c. A. D.

Some of these adventurers reached Fiji and the neighboring

islands, while others in greater numbers sailed further east to Polynesia and to New Zealand. Still others went north to Hawaii, and from there or from further south came the family of Quetzalcoatl to America to found the empire of the Toltecs, and Manco-Capac to establish the Inca kingdom of Peru.

(No other race in the world are like of either of the two—Amara, and Kiswa—of the Inca Empire: these two tribes have but eight bones in their head—the one that covers their head is one solid bone; no seams in it; nor have they any hair on their faces, other than their eyebrows; ruling Inca family had heavy mustache and beard, both were red.—Murray)

About 4700—14th c. A. D.

From time to time the urge to adventure sent fleets from one island group to another, the last of the great expeditions being that which brought the Maoris to New Zealand, which had already been partly settled by some of their kindred centuries before.

But among the islands the climate again proved unsuitable to the maintenance of the pure Gothic stock, which eventually married with the subject races, though now many of the kings and nobles of the islands are almost white, with refined Aryan features.

Far away in Europe the same process had gone on among their distant cousins who had given civilization to Greece and Rome; the old states fell and gave place to new, but ever the Gothic stock is found, refreshing and renewing the blood of the peoples.

CHAPTER XXVIII

TOWARDS THE PRESENT

The Roman Empire which had engulfed Britain, owed its origin to the enterprise of the same Gothic Aryan stock. For nearly four centuries after the conquest of Britain our fortunes were bound up with the great empire, though native British crafts and traditions were kept alive, and a great deal of leadership in local affairs at least was still exercised by the British princely families.

After the Roman army of occupation had been withdrawn, there was a period of some fifty years during which the country remained nominally a portion of the empire and gradually rebuilt the framework of an independent state. But the breakdown of the empire and relative over-population on the continent had produced the beginnings of the Viking period of seamen in search of a settled home, similar to the much earlier period of Phoenician roving, at the disruption of the states of antiquity.

Tribes from northern Europe, led by kindred Gothic princes, landed on the southeast coast of Britain and soon settled considerable tracts of country, at first peaceably, but afterwards in the teeth of opposition from the Britons.

(Moderns who are not willing to acknowledge an all-wise overruling divine providence, and calling themselves scientists, followers of Darwin, saying man came from the monkey, or the jellyfish, etc. I submit, that is the same cult of the Vans, or moon cult, at the Valley of the Eden—nor did Darwin teach any such "rot." Darwin was a wise philosopher: not a fool. I find these so-called scientists had never read Darwin. I shall not try to teach them here—a fool cannot be taught. Only God can create something out of nothing. He created by His "word" all races of mankind and the sun, moon, stars and the universe. He cre-

ated all races and gave each certain characteristics, virtues, and faults, that never change. Some wiser than others, none perfect; then let's recall the inspiring lines of the *Ancient Mariner*: "For the dear God who loveth us, He made and loves all."—Murray)

As in ancient Sumer, the country was divided into a number of states, acknowledging the principle of a sovereign overlord, the Bretwalda, who was sometimes of one local dynasty, sometimes of another.

In spite of the conflict between Saxons and Britons, the dynastic continuity was preserved, for Ina, the first of the great kings of Wessex, was the grandson of a British princess, probably the sister of Cadwalader, the last of the British line of kings. This legitimate claim to the throne was the decisive factor in settling the suzerainty upon the family of Wessex, and ensured better treatment for the Britons than they had received in the other Saxon states. Ina made the first series of Saxon laws, which are still preserved and form the basis of our later law.

Assisting the sovereign was the Witanagemot, or Council of Wise Men, who consisted of the Royal Family and higher thanes or nobles. It was the Witan, with the King at its head, which preserved the ancient Gothic traditions and laws, and determined the succession to the throne.

The greatest of the Saxon kings was Alfred, who issued a revised code of the ancient laws and translated many books into English for the benefit of his subjects. His great knowledge, simplicity, and exertions on behalf of the country made him one of the noblest and most human figures in our history.

Before his time, a new series of invasions had taken place by the Danes, who settled in the north and east of England. A century after Alfred's death, the Danish king Sweyn won the crown from the weak Ethelred II; three years later, Edmund Ironside, Ethelred's son, was defeated by Sweyn's son Canute, who allowed Edmund to retain Wessex, but he died within the year. The Witan then elected Canute king of all England, and his wise reign of twenty years united the whole country into one nation. 1066 A. D.

We cannot here trace the decline of Saxon power and the Norman Conquest when a new branch of the Gothic ruling caste invaded Britain. William-the-Conqueror, however, was elected by the Witan and crowned by the Saxon Archbishop in Westminster Abbey. William, one of our greatest kings, justified this belief in his title, but his son, William Rufus, whose right to throne does not seem to have been ratified by the council, was unpopular, and died in mysterious circumstances. The Witan, who most conveniently were on the spot, promptly elected his younger brother, Henry, who made his throne secure and his person popular by marrying Matilda of Scotland, heiress of the Saxon line. During the thirty-five years of his reign, Henry I did much to encourage learning and to promote the national prosperity.

It may have been during the anarchy of Stephen's reign which succeeded, that the ancient organization of the Witan was forced into obscurity. Part of its traditions were maintained by the council of barons which eventually developed into the Privy Council and the upper house of parliament.

But there is some evidence that another portion of its members "went into opposition," and transmitted a tradition of the ancient customs and of the justice of the Golden Age to various bodies, such as the local and craft guilds. It must be remembered that these craft guilds retained the ancient secret knowledge of working metals, stone, wood, and so forth, for these matters were not made public. It is at any rate significant that by the fourteenth century the craft guilds were teaching their members a traditional history of their craft, together with a philosophic and symbolic meaning attached thereto, just as the Witan had previously preserved these traditions and philosophy. The three great crafts of smith, mason and carpenter were organised over a wide area, and since craftsmen were an integral part of the village communities this profoundly affected the life of the nation. Practically everyone in mediæval England worked some land, and was thus a small farmer, though he might be a craftsman at the sametime.

4754—1381 A. D.

There are distinct traces of the craft organisation having been used on several occasions for political purposes, often with a view to removing foreign influence from the state, or remedying injustice. The peasants' catch-cry of 1381: "When Adam dived and Eve span, who was then the gentleman, records the introduction of agriculture and clothing and the Golden Age of equal justice and security for all.

Two centuries after the Norman Conquest came the real founding of the England we know, by King Edward I. Though a man of action, he was deeply interested in the ancient history of Britain and our derivation from Trojan stock, and he learnt much while abroad on Crusade. After his return he held a "Round Table" council and tournament in remembrance of "King Arthur." He reformed the administration of Justice, gave the old laws an improved form, and encouraged national unity in every sphere.

Edward I Expelled Jews

He also devoted much attention to the problem of the Jews, whom he tried to make into normal citizens by insisting that they should give up usury and work at productive trades. The effort was in vain, and their continued malpractices ended in their expulsion from the country under very lenient conditions. Great relief was thus given to the people, and a source of constant difficulties removed.

In spite of dynastic changes and natural vicissitudes, the principal features of Edward's England remained for more than two hundred years. The reigns of Edward III and Richard II saw the blossoming of English art and literature and produced the highest achievements of English culture. Henry VIII, by assuming the headship of the Church, reverted to the ancient practice of the Gothic priest-kings, but owing largely to the monied class created as a result of his sweeping abolition of the monasteries, the monarchy a century later lost for a time both its temporal and spiritual power, in spite of the noble efforts of Charles I to maintain justice and to better the condition of the people.

A narrow and repressive clique of business men who were determined on the advancement of their own interests fomented a rebellion and with the help of money supplied by the Jewish bankers of Holland, were able to gain control of the country, murdered the King, and then fell under the personal despotism of Oliver Cromwell, their most able general.

In return for their support, Jews were permitted to return to Britain, bringing with them their financial methods, though this was done unofficially, on account of popular outcry.

The eventual Restoration of Charles II brought in an era of great importance in science and art which made possible the founding of our great national institutions, the British Museum and Royal Academy a century later. Charles II founded the Royal Society for scientific research, and Greenwich Observatory, which in setting the standards of time, astronomy and navigation for the whole world amply fulfils the intentions of his royal Gothic ancestors of five thousand years before.

CHAPTER XXIX

THE LIGHT OF THE SUN

Many references have been made to the Sun and Fire cult religion of the Gothic Aryans, and it is time to examine its origins and nature. First we must see what were the beliefs of earlier times.

The ancient savages believed that they were descended from various animals, each of which formed a protective "totem" for its tribe, and to images of this animal such as a Lion, Wolf, Snake or Jackal, worship was paid and sacrifices made. The animals were those noted for their ferocity or cunning, and the idols, though inanimate, were supposed to require constant appeasement by the offering of sacrifices which would satisfy their hunger. Since blood was thought to be the principle of Life, offerings of blood were required for this purpose, and animal blood was not enough; the Lion or Wolf demon must sometimes taste human flesh and blood or it would destroy the tribe in anger. It is on this account that the revolting practice of sacrificing human beings was prevalent in the ancient world. (By King Adam forbidding that.—Murray)

Owing to the fact that these primitive tribes were promiscuous, all descent was counted through the mother, and this led to the worship of the "Great Mother" of the tribes as the principal goddess. She was identified with the Moon, which was also worshipped and eventually formed the distinctive feature of the cult.

The Gothic Aryans had a different viewpoint; they recognised Divinity in the whole Universe and its marvels, especially in the Sun, which gave Light, Heat and Life to Men. One of their first great discoveries was the method of producing fire by rubbing two sticks against each other; the picture of the two crossed sticks, painted the colour of fire, became a symbol of the great Fire in the heavens, the Sun. This symbol is the Red Cross.

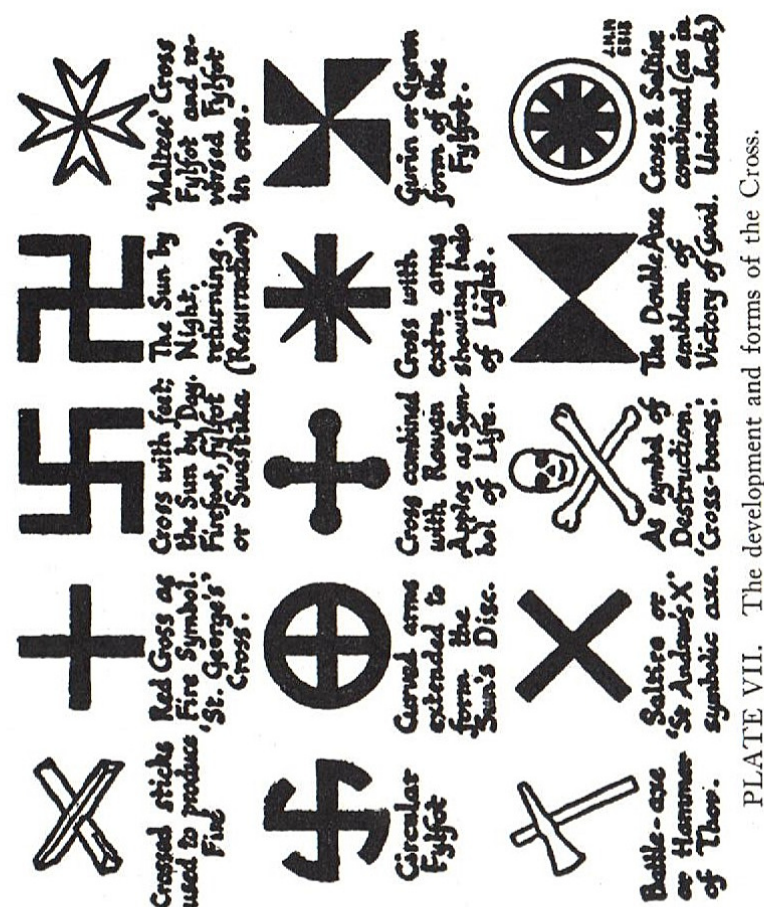


PLATE VII. The development and forms of the Cross.

The Gothic nation brought with it the institution of Marriage, which implied the Family united round its own hearth, and since the Goths were with reason proud of knowing their fathers, they traced descent through the father's line.

Their national name of Goth, or Got, was pictorially shown by a Goat, which became their mascot. Often drawn in profile, only one horn appeared, so that in later times the legend of the Unicorn grew up. The Unicorn still wears a Goat's beard, but has been confused with the White Horse which was supposed to draw the chariot of the Sun, and so became another Gothic em-

blem. We find the White Horse itself on ancient British coins and cut in the chalk of our hillsides, as well as being used as a badge for the county of Kent, and there are many old customs and legends connected with horses, because of this symbolism.

The Deer with its branching horns was considered a superior royal kind of Goat, and so its name Dar was one of King Adam's personal names. Because of this we find that pictures and models of deer were used as royal badges for thousands of years. The White Hart was used as a badge by King Richard II, and has become a famous inn-sign, while deer were thought royal game and the death penalty was inflicted on a commoner who killed one. Dar was also pronounced Dur or Thor in later times and from it were formed titles, such as An-Dar, the One Dar, meaning the God Dar, and this became Indra and Andrew. As St. Andrew of Scotland the hero carries the Saltire or Leaping Cross really his battle-axe, now known by his name.

Another of Adam's titles was Gur or Geiri the Hammer. The Hammer was another Gothic invention important for the working of metals and also used by the masons and carpenters who worked on building. These three crafts have always been given precedence of others on account of their primary importance to civilization. The title Gur has now become George, through a Greek form which meant "Farmer" in reference to the Gothic introduction of agriculture; our St. George (of Cappadocia, Adam's old land), carries the Red Cross, symbol of the Sun and the Hammer, whose colour reminds us of the fire in the smith's forge; the Hammer is really the weapon with which St. George slew the Dragon.

The Dragon is of course the Serpent, whose worship Adam (St. George) destroyed when he killed El, the witch-priestess of the Serpent-cult in Eden. When King Adam had killed the Serpent he planted his standard of the Red Cross on top of the hill of Carchemish, showing the dominion of civilization over the earth.

The Goths, with their skill in crafts, built themselves houses while the savages lived in caves and wretched huts but when the Aryans built a temple in which to worship God it was made open to the sky, so that the Sun could be seen. Many of these temples

were in the form of a circle, like the Sun, and the name Church or Kirk is the same as "Circle." Stonehenge and many other circles of stones with others of wood which have decayed, were ancient Gothic churches which can still be seen. Similarly the old mazes found in many parts of the country were used for religious dances until recent times, and are called "Troy Towns" in memory of Adam's first city.

The religious services performed in the earliest churches included simple and beautiful symbolism such as walking round the circle in a clockwise direction, left to right, the way the Sun observed from the Gothic home-lands seems to move around the earth, while chanting hymns. This is why it is considered unlucky to pass the wine in the opposite direction, or to walk around a church the wrong way, called "widdershins." Fruits and flowers were the only offerings made, in token of the growth of the good things of the earth made possible through the Sun's light and power.

There were several great festivals in the year, of which the most important was the Harvest Thanksgiving, when Bread was eaten and Ale or Wine drunk by the whole community, rendering thanks to God for the year's supply of life-giving food. We still keep up the Harvest Festival, and there are many ancient customs and traditional songs and carols which must be very like those of our Gothic fathers of so long ago.

It is interesting that the word "Carol" is connected with the choir or chorus who not only sang but danced religious dances, as is still done by the choir in some Spanish Cathedrals, in a service introduced by the Goths many centuries ago. Stonehenge used to be called Carol, showing that it was one of the chief places of carolling, or holding religious services in the old fashion.
5125—1752 A. D.

Another great festival was Yule or Midwinter, when the Sun had reached its lowest point and was about to grow strong and shine through another year; many of the traditions of Christmas are the customs which used to be kept up for Midwinter. The third of the feasts was at Midsummer, when bonfires are still lit, rejoicing at the Sun's greatest achievement, the longest day.

There was also the festival of Spring, kept at the beginning of the season of growth, which was for many centuries the New Year. In England March 25th was New Year's Day until 1752, and Easter is based on the full moon next after Spring Equinox. The flowers which are used to decorate churches at Easter are a remembrance of this ancient worship.

A great number of the beautiful hymns which were sung by the Gothic Aryans have come down to us, but here we have only space for a part of one, written by King Akhenaten of Egypt when he restored the ancient religion. All the early Gothic kings were also the chief priests, and performed ceremonial duties such as ploughing the first furrow each year and reaping the first sheaf of corn, and of course they led the services in the principal church or temple of their capital city.

The following version of King Akhenaten's hymn has left out much of the original for lack of space, but it will serve to show the splendid powers of literary imagery possessed by a royal Aryan of more than three thousand years ago. Everybody should read the whole of it, and many others, both Egyptian and Sumerian. Akhenaten did not of course believe that the visible Sun itself was God, but revered it as the noblest symbol of the Invisible and Unknowable.

Hymn To the Sun

Thou risest beautifully in the horizon of heaven, O living Sun who createst Life. When thou risest in the eastern horizon, thou fillest every land with thy beauty; thy rays embrace the lands to the limits of all that thou hast made; thou art God who art afar off, yet thy rays are on the earth; thou art in the faces of men, yet thy ways are not known.

When thou settest in the western horizon, the earth is in darkness after the manner of the dead; all their possessions are stolen from under their heads, and they know it not. Every lion cometh forth from its lair, and the serpents bite for danger lurketh in the darkness.

Day dawns when thou risest in the horizon, thou shinest as the Sun in the sky and drivest away darkness. When thou sendest

forth thy rays the people are in festivity, their arms are raised in adoration at thy appearance.

The whole earth goes about its work, the cattle rest in the pastures, the trees and grass grow green and all things live when thou hast shone upon them. The chick within the egg, thou givest him breath therein to give him life; thou settest an appointed time to break the shell; he comes forth to chirp, and runs upon his feet as soon as he comes from it.

How manifold are thy works! they are hidden from the face of men, O sole God; thou madest the earth at thy will when thou wast alone: men, cattle and all things that go upon their feet or fly on high with wings.

Thou appointest a place for every man and suppliest his needs. Their tongues are diverse in speech and their forms likewise, for thou hast differentiated the nations.

The rays nourish every field; thou makest the seasons for the growth of all that thou hast made: the cool winter and the summer that they may feel thy power.

Thou art in my heart; the earth exists in thy hand. All eyes are filled with beauty until thou settest, but when thou are gone down in the west all work is laid aside; when thou risest thou makest the land to flourish for the king, and life is in every limb since thou hast founded the Earth.

CHAPTER XXX

HOW THE STORY WAS LOST

(See the end of Chapter II, a detail cause of the loss of the Records of the Sumerian Empire.—Murray)

The story of the rise of civilization and of the great kings who maintained it was naturally the most treasured possession of the Goths, together with the laws enacted by Adam and Cain and added to by the judgments of succeeding kings.

But as time went on the original story became embroidered with additional details and began to take on the features of legend rather than history. While this process was going on, the people of the subject races tended to fall back into their old superstitions and started to tell their version of the great war between Goths and Vans. To flatter their tribal vanity, they turned the heroic Goths into the villains of the piece while their own leaders were the heroes.

Once the two versions were in existence, others sprang up which formed a mixture of the two, and history turned into a mass of confusing myths and traditions which have misled historians for several thousand years. The tales of the gods and heroes of Greece and Rome are familiar to many, but one is left asking: What does it all mean? The answer is that most of them can be traced back to the historical story of Adam and the introduction of civilized life. Thus the Greek Zeus, the chief of the gods, gets his name from one of Adam's many titles, Zagg or Skah, and his thunderbolt is the counterpart of the Hammer of Thor, the *Norse* god to whom Thursday is dedicated; we already know that Thor, with his hammer, is Adam with his fire-making sticks, St. George with the Red Cross. Odin, the principal *Norse* god, is simply the human king Adam under his Sumerian name of Uduin, or Udin, and so on. In many instances, later historical figures such as Alexander and Charlemagne were invested with the traditional attributes, causing further confusion.

The case of *Apollo* is a typical example of this confusion, for while his character is Aryan, his name is identical with that of the non-Gothic Abel, who was not Adam's son (Apollo was said to be the son of Zeus), but his deadly racial enemy. This feature of making Abel into Cain's brother is well known to us from the story in Genesis, where the killing of Abel by Cain is made into a brutal murder instead of the outcome of fair combat. But the Old Testament narrative preserves some of the genuine features: that Cain was a farmer and brought an offering from his crops, while Abel, a keeper of flocks, brought a flesh sacrifice.

History Began

The story is symbolically correct in making Adam and Eve prepare sewn clothes, for woven garments were introduced by the Goths, but Adam's achievement of the Rise of man is turned into his fall, to satisfy the spite of his hereditary opponents. It is perhaps not recognised by everyone that the Old Testament in the form we have it was only compiled a century or two before the time of Christ, and that its oldest portions were not written in Hebrew until about 800 B. C.

Of course a great deal of it is derived from much earlier documents and traditions, but these were for the most part *not the property of the Hebrews and had no reference to them.*

The first five books are known as the books of Moses, who is alleged to have written them, and his date is now put at about 1520—1400 B. C. The stories of the *Creation* and the *Flood* in various forms were already well known in Sumeria some centuries before this, and King Hammurabi's Law-code, which runs parallel to the most important features of "Mosaic" legislation, was promulgated five hundred years before. Apart from this even, we have considerable portions of the Law-code of Sumer, three centuries earlier still, and the comparable edicts of King Burugina nearly eight hundred years before the time of Kammurabi, thirteen centuries before the supposed date of Moses, and *two thousand years earlier than the now accepted date for the Hebrew compilation of the "Mosaic" code.*

It will have been noticed that the story of Moses and the bulrushes was borrowed from an incident in the life of Sargon-the-

Great, who lived well over a millennium before him, and there are many other indications that the Hebrews at a late period compiled a story which purported to give their own history, while most of it was in fact borrowed from the great Gothic civilisation of Sumeria, built by the real "Chosen People of God," chosen to be benefactors to mankind, not selfish recipients of benefits.—Self-worship.

It is significant that the extensive exploration of Palestine which has gone on for over a century has shown that the Hebrews were completely devoid of any original culture, art or science of their own, and the books of Kings and Chronicles show that when Solomon wished to build a great temple, he was obliged to call to his assistance the Phoenician King Hiram of Tyre.

In any case there is reason to doubt the existence of the legendary Solomon as a Hebrew monarch, for the wisdom, justice and proverbs attributed to him are traditions handed down concerning King Adam. The story of the building of the temple seems to be based on the construction of the Sun Temple at Nipur by Udu, and the later works of Gudia.

A claim is often made that monotheism was invented by the Jews (or Hebrews). The claim is based on the first of the commandments in Exodus which cannot be earlier, on Biblical evidence, than the time of Moses, and are not improbably a late compilation. Even supposing them to be as early as the alleged date of Moses, they would be many centuries later than the early monotheism of the Gothic Aryans.

(Wise Socrates knew and taught one God and Immortal Soul.—Murray)

The people to whom the ancient Hebrews are said to have belonged are commonly called Semites. This word is extremely misleading, since it properly applies to those who originally spoke the Semitic family of languages to which Hebrew and Arabic belong.

There is some "Semitic" blood among the Jews of the present day, but now and in Old Testament times their chief racial element was the Armenoid; characteristics are short stature, often fleshy, with sallow or yellowish skin, brown eyes, prominent fleshy nose, thick lips, coarse black crinkly hair; and a flat back

to the head. The true Semites are tall, with a long head and thin aquiline nose, and are perhaps distantly related to the Mediterranean Race.

It was for many years customary to attribute civilization to the "Semites," that is to say, the speakers of Semitic languages, who were to a great extent not Semitic, but Armenoid, like the Jews.

In fact, these people were incapable of originating higher culture, and at the only periods when they attained a high material civilisation, as during the Assyrian Empire, they had borrowed it complete from Aryan nations, and gradually debased it. The appalling cruelties of the Assyrians are notorious, and the Old Testament is full of similar stories of the Hebrews, a kindred people.

All the inventions attributed to the "Semites" have been discovered to be the work of the Gothic Aryans who taught the Semitic and Armenoid barbarians all the civilisation they have ever achieved.

(Neither have they any "sense of propriety."—Murray)

Next to the introduction of security and family life, the greatest of these inventions are the production of Fire, and its use in smelting and forging metals; the introduction of settled agriculture and irrigation; the domestication of the ox and the horse; the invention of writing and scientific calculation; the production of clothes from wool by carding, spinning, and weaving; the building of houses; the making of Laws whereby men might live in security, the development of Art and Science as matters over and above mere material existence and the possession of a higher instinctive standard of ethics coupled with deep religious feeling, which forms a basis for all the rest.

It is this impressive and wonderful story which was lost through the lapse of time and the distortion it underwent in alien hands; now it is known once more and can be read by all not only as a fascinating tale of olden times, but as a living truth which means everything to Britons of the present.

(The reader, after reading all the foregoing, better go back to first, read and study all the pictures for a better understanding.)

CHAPTER XXXI

ANCIENT SURVIVALS

In spite of the loss of the old story for so long, there are many survivals which are explained by it, though otherwise extremely puzzling. First of all are our national names, which are titles of our early Gothic forefathers.

In Chapter XXIX we saw how the Red Cross came to be the chief symbol of the early Aryans, and was their symbolic weapon against barbarism, representing their knowledge of the use of fire and the hammer for skilled crafts.

One of their names for this cross was the word BAR or FIR, which has given us our word *Fire*. Written as a cross, with a sketch of a foot (TU—our word *Toe*), this meant a *Carrier of Fire*, or the Cross, BARTU—in other words, a Crusader. This word was taken as a name, or title, by the tenth Gothic king, who improved the ceremonies of the Fire-cult, and after him by his clan as a distinguishing title. In this way it survived in the names of different countries settled by them, notably PARTHIA, in northern Persia, and BRITAIN, and also in the national names BARAT, used by the Aryan settlers in India, and (S)PARTAN.

At the period when early Aryan religion began to lose its simplicity, and the early kings and heroes appeared first as saints and then as gods, the Barat clan considered themselves as being under the special protection of Britain, the "Lady Cross-bearer," a memory of Eve on whose behalf the First Crusade was fought. As Barati she appears on ancient coins of Lycaonia in Asia Minor, seated on a throne with the cross in a circle underneath, similar to the Union Jack crosses on the shield of Britain on our modern coins, which are based on Roman coins of Britain.

She was also known as Brito-martis to the Phoenicians and Cretans, and in Egypt as Bairthy, the "Mother of the Waters"; she is always associated with the sea, on account of the adventur-

ous seafaring of the Barat clan. It is worth remarking in this connection on several popular phrases connected with the old seafaring tradition.

Britomartis was the origin of the saying "All my eye and Betty Martin," which is simply a corruption of the Latin and other versions of "O mihi Britomarte," as a call upon the goddess for aid, while "Jack Tar" as a name for sailors seems reminiscent of Zagg Dar, a title of King Adam. There seems to be a strong probability that the expletives "Oh dash" and "Oh dear" are calls for aid to Dash or Tash (Cain) and Dar respectively.

The names of Angles or English is derived from another symbol of the Fire-cult, the flame or torch, originally AG or ANG. During the simplification of the early picture-writing the sketch of a flame became first a line curved at the top, and later an upright with a line jutting out at the top (Greek gamma or L upside down), which is of course a geometrical "angle," whose use as a square in drawing and building adds to the original symbolism of the Angles as distributors of Fire. The ingle-nook by the fire-side preserves some of the earlier meaning, and the word "ignition" comes from the Latin "ignis" which has kept the old sense.

The Scots (S'goths) use a form of the name Goth, which also gave rise in other dialects to the names Kassite and Hittite for other sections of this clan, while the Irish, in Erin or Eire, are simply "Aryans"; practically the same word, Iran, is the native name of Persia.

As a symbol of the Sun itself the Cross was developed a stage further by adding a foot to each of the four arms, thus making it into a *swastika*, *fryfot* or *fylfot*, the last two names being identical with "Fire-foot." The feet project in a clockwise direction, suggesting the apparent motion of the Sun around the earth; the reversed *fylfot*, with the feet pointing in the opposite direction, indicates the Sun's hidden nightly journey, and therefore was used as a symbol of resurrection, placed on tomb-stones and in religious inscriptions and ornament. The *fylfot* is found in many different forms, and one of them, the "Maltese" Cross, combines the forms with the feet going in opposite directions. The *fylfot* is found in all parts of the world and was used wherever the Aryants went.



PLATE VIII. Copper and silver standards of deer (Harts royal and fawns) from early Hittite royal tombs at Alaca Hüyük in Asia

Minor. Note cross, chevron bands and ring markings on upper specimen. See Frontispiece for use of deer as English Royal Emblem four thousand years later. (Turkish National Museum.)

Games at first had a religious or ritual significance, and this has left us many traces behind, such as the chequers of chess and draughts, which represent night and day; the Knight in chess, whose horse's head shows that he represents the Sun, can only move from white to black, day to night, or back, never on the same colour.

The chequer-board appears as an inn-sign, and on the Queen of Diamonds in the pack of cards, while a fylfot with flame in the center is on the Jack of Diamond who carries in his hand a form of the fire-drill. "Jack" is one of the names of Adam (Zagg or Sakh) and his son (Azag) and the court cards represent Adam, Eve and Cain, and Wodan, El and Abel; Spades really Swords (Spanish Espada) and Diamonds, which in old packs and still in Spain are Money, represent the Aryans with metal weapons and the wealth of civilisation. On the other hand are Clubs, shown in old packs with a spiked or knotted club, emblem of savagery, and Hearts, which used to be Cups: there is no doubt that here we have a reference to the ancient bowl full of blood used in Eden for divination, that is fortune-telling; for this purpose cards are still used. The alternative name of Knave for the Jack means "boy" or "son" but in its bad meaning it is appropriate to Abel, knave of Clubs.

"Jack" appears again in a large number of children's tales, nursery rhymes and old songs; Jack-the-Giant-killer is obviously the destroyer of savagery; Jack who climbs the Beanstalk also kills the evil giant in the end, while little Jack Horner enjoys the riches of the earth, the plums in the Christmas Pie. The identity of the Christmas Pudding with the earth is established by several customs: the pudding should be a globe, boiled in a bag; secondly money, representing metallic wealth, is hidden in it; it is carried in set alight with brandy, and lastly a sprig of holly with red

berries is placed on the top. This sprig is a substitute for the Rowan, or Mountain Ash, whose berries are not available at Christmas time. The Rowan was the sacred tree of the Goths, with its red berries like the Sun; the berried branch is often shown in ancient carvings and pictures of Adam as a substitute for the Red Cross. It was the original of the Golden Bough of legend.

The king's orb or "mound" represents the dominion of the Sun Cross over the earth, the cross on top usually having small berries or "apples" at the end of its arms, an illusion to Adam's planting of the Red Cross, or Rowan branch, on the mound of Carhemish.

Returning to tales and myths, we find frequent mentions of the Green Man or Wild Man, who appears on inn-signs and as a character in the old mystery plays as Jack-in-the-Green or Beezlebub. He is of course Abel, the enemy of the Goths, with his club, and sometimes a frying-pan, the latter an allusion to flesh sacrifices. Clothed in leaves, he is identical with Robin Hood who wears Lincoln Green and lives in the woods far from civilized haunts. Robin Hood's character has been idealised by confusion with Adam. The great figure of a giant cut in the chalk at Cerne Abbas in Dorset portrays Abel with his club, and a small earthwork above his head is called "The Frying Pan."

The Ivy, evergreen, and twining like the Serpent, is an ancient emblem of the serpent cult, opposed to the "red" Fire-cult trees Rowan or Holly, though the name Ivy is the same as Ifo or Eve. Green and blue are the colours of the snake, matriarchal and moon worship, opposed to the Red of the fatherhood, fire and Sun religion. In the Order of the Garter, founded by Edward III we have a great deal of early symbolism. The name is from GAR or GUR, the Hammer or Cross, and TAR or DAR, Thor, Adam; that is to say, Thor of the Hammer, St. George of the Cross. The famous badge shows the Red Cross inside the Garter with its buckle; this is the Serpent or Dragon swallowing its tail, while the Red Cross is the weapon which kills it. The blue ribbon worn by knights of the Garter thus represents the Dragon, but the whole purpose of the refounding of the Order was to perpetuate the tradition of King Arthur and his knights of the

Table Round, who as we know were King Thor or Adam with his councillors, with their badge of the Sun's disk (the table).

Before leaving the subject of the Holly and the Ivy, it is worth quoting the well-known carol:

"The Holly and the Ivy, now both are full well grown
Of all the trees that are in the wood the Holly bears the crown;
Oh, the Rising of the Sun,
The Running of the Deer,
The Pealing of the merry organ, sweet singing in the Choir."

Most of this is completely unintelligible without the clue provided by our early history: the Holly as the standard of civilization is the king of trees; the Sun rises, throwing light into the night of savagery; the royal Aryans or "deer" march swiftly on their crusade, and the outcome is the institution of higher religion with its sweet singing and beautiful music instead of *sacrifice* and *superstition*. Another ancient carol shows that the ivy represents the benighted state of mankind before the advent of proper houses and clothing:

"Holly stands in the hall, fair to behold,
Ivy stands without the door, she is full score acold.
Holly and his merry men they dancen and they sing.
Ivy and her maidens, they weepen and they wring."

and the chorus tells us to "let holly have the mastery, as the manner is." The "maidens" are the witch-priestess of Eden. The story of Cinderella and the rhyme of little Polly Flinders both allude to Eve when she was one of El's maidens; their feet in the hearth again betray the Firefoot or Crusade bearing the light of civilization, while Cinderella is rescued from his "sisters" who hate her by the Prince Adam) by means of the sparkling slipper, the Fire-foot once more.

Readers of earlier chapters will understand the prevalence of certain inn-signs, such as the "Rising Sun," "White Hart," "White Horse," and "Wheatsheaf"; the "Unicorn" also appears, in addition to his opposition to the Lion in fable and as a supporter of the Royal Arms. An ancient papyrus book from Egypt, three thousand years old, shows the Lion and the Unicorn

playing at draughts, but the Lion is winning, which shows that the perversion of the story is not by any means a modern one. It is the Lion which should wear the chain, and the Unicorn the Crown, in memory of the great Gothic victory which made the world a place worth living in.

(The full Truth must yet be told; but after further research.
—Murray)

The Trial Continues

To recover from the many "Traditions" which destroyed the True History of God's movements on Earth.

There is a sense in which the trial of Jesus continues to this day and will continue to the end of time. It was not only an actual but a symbolic trial. Mankind itself was on trial. Not only Jesus but His judges, His accusers and the multitude of spectators consisting of Jews, Romans and Greeks—a cross-section of humanity—were on trial. The Jews were engrossed with the glories of the Temple and their national destiny; the Romans with the might, majesty and power of Imperial Rome, the Greeks with the intellectual and cultural superiority of Athens. They all rejected Christ—and the love of God which gave Christ and chose Barabbas—the intense nationalist. So has it ever been. Those who refuse to acknowledge the claims of Christ condemn themselves, for they choose the evil and reject the good; they grasp the shadow and lose the substance. Today, as always, the Cross of Christ both condemns and saves mankind. Jesus was the symbolic as well as the representative man. He personified goodness, righteousness and truth. Arrayed against Him were the forces of evil—religious bigotry, love of material power, narrow nationalism, the cynicism of the intellectuals and human selfishness. Might appeared to triumph over right. Few, if any, of those who took part in the tragic events of the 14-15th day of Nisan (April, c. A. D. 30) realized that Jesus embodied the force that could transform the world. None had any consciousness that Jesus was ushering in a new era, a new way of life and attitude to God founded on a realization of the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of *regenerate* men—with Himself as "The Way."

The persecutors of Jesus did not realize that in crucifying Him they also crucified mankind, or that the results would be felt throughout the centuries. Men and nations are at enmity with each other because they are at enmity with God—and to their own detriment; for they deprive themselves of the happiness which comes from enjoying the fullness of the Earth, the fruit of their labours and a conscience void of offence towards God and man.

In the words of Sir Stafford Cripps, "The one hope for the future of world civilization lies in the way of life which Christ has taught us. No inventiveness or ingenuity of men, no power of arms or force of wealth; no material gain or economic advance can save the world if it turn its back on the love of God. If man neglect the things of the spirit and put aside the full armour of God, he will seal the doom of the future generations."

When will mankind heed the words of Jesus: "Seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things (necessary material things) shall be added unto you."—From the *Trial of Jesus Christ* by Frank J. Powell, Metropolitan Magistrate, and a Member of the Middle Temple. Printed in London by The Paternoster Press.

That eternal question still persists; it is met with an all human affairs—in selecting friendships, in politics, in government. Often, too often, frail humanity in political campaigns, the multitude selects Barabbas; too often the voters when confronted with that eternal question choose Barabbas; even in the selection of the highest officers in the land.

Thus frail humanity, too, until the final syllable of worded time is spoken, will be confronted with that question—Do you choose Jesus or Barabbas?—Murray

"INNOVATIONS"

The following might be taken to heart by our Socialists in their craze for internationalism of this country, and their other crank ideas:

"It is good not to try experiments in states, except the necessity be urgent, or the utility evident; and well to beware that it

be the reformation that draweth on the change, and not the desire of change that pretendeth the reformation; and lastly that the novelty, though it be not rejected, yet be held for a suspect, and, as the Scripture saith, 'That we make a stand upon the ancient way, and then look about us and discover what is the straight and right way, and so to walk in it.' "

—Francis Bacon on "Innovations."

In 1881, A. D. the non-Catholics published a volume called the *Protestants' Bible*: Three years later, I was picking cotton with one Rice Travillion: He told me about it, and said, "They left out one verse of the New Testament—Acts 8:37." I, Why? Because that is the Cardinal Doctrine of the "Campbellites," who had not joined them. That caused me to examine Bibles to see whether it was King James, or that new version: I found Travillion correct, until the '90's, the omitted verse was restored. Later, I secured one of the restored: and found several changes, among them, John 6:20: Half of that Verse left out. I have, also, the Catholic Bible: Confucius and Taoism, Brahmanism, the Koran. I am not afraid to read anything. Yes, I have the Catholic Bible, the Communist Bible, Marks' works: Read it in 1901, and repudiated it.

A preacher said to me: "You should not think what the Bible means: Just read and believe." That's the world's troubles: Never think, just "drink," the Jew-Commie propaganda. I take the magazines of seven Christian denominations. All have much virtue: a few errors.

APPENDIX A

THE DREADFUL MASSACRE AT KATYN

*By Arthur Bliss Lane, former Ambassador to Poland
(He was a career Diplomat; resigned as result of experience
in Poland)*

"The snow is whirling around in the fields, as much snow as in January . . ."

"From dawn the day started in a special way. Taken somewhere into a wood, something like a country house. Here a special search. I was relieved of my watch, pointing at 6 a.m., asked about a wedding ring. Rubies, belt, pocketknife taken away . . ."

Between these two quotations—from a last letter sent by a Polish officer, captive of the Red Army, to his family in Soviet-occupied Poland, and from a blood-smeared diary found on the body of another Polish officer that was dug out of an evil Soviet forest—there are long hidden facts of a savage, revolting crime. The crime has gone unpunished, in fact unexposed, as I wrote this, by our Kremlin-appeasing officials.

German and Japanese criminals, responsible for the murder of defenseless captives, have been convicted and hanged. But the souls of fifteen thousand brave Christian men still cry from beyond a pagan Soviet mass-graveyard—and Americans have shaken hands, even feasted, with the murderers. What has happened in, and to, our America that has made us, once the world's great people of international integrity, appeasers for so long a time of pagan crimes and atheist criminals?

The facts of this unpunished crime go back, now twelve duped years—to the spring of 1940. The Kremlin, a few months earlier, in a treacherous instant that suited Stalin and his Politburo, had broken all its treaties with Poland, attacked the Polish peo-

ple from the rear while they were trying to defend their country from the Nazi blitzkrieg. Hitler and Stalin, in a temporary alliance had divided Poland and each taken a half. The very Soviet General—Timoshenko—who had publicly pledged the Poles friendship, and rescue from the Nazis, was the man who commanded the invasion. Molotov in the Kremlin and Timoshenko in Poland had issued their notorious Order of the Day that, as of October, 1939, "Poland ceases to exist as an independent state."

15,000 Officers Slaughtered

Two hundred and fifty thousand Polish officers and soldiers, including 12 generals, 250 colonels, 500 majors, 2,000 captains and over 5,000 young lieutenants, together with some 7,000 selected Polish NCO technicians, were rounded up in Poland as prisoners of the Kremlin and deported, like cattle, into Russia.

Into three of the 100 Polish prisoner-of-war camps in the frigid Russian interior all Polish officers were collected and concentrated. These sites were then removed by Stalin from the Red Army's command and placed under Beria and his Soviet secret police—the notorious NKVD. During the blizzardy winter of 1939-40 we know that Camp Kozielsk contained 4,500 Polish officers, Camp Starobielsk 3,920 officers and Camp Ostashlov 6,900 officers. In these camps the Kremlin's Beria, under Vishinsky and Molotov, installed his most "efficient" interrogators, photographing each officer front and side, fingerprinting him and compiling a life-dossier of each captive and his Polish family. These, as has been well said, were the very flower of Polish intellectual and military patriotism—and Beria had the job of blighting them.

"Poland no longer exists, and never will exist again!" the NKVD specialists kept repeating, as they tried many devices for turning Polish patriots into Polish quislings. It is an everlasting monument to all Polish people that after five terrible months of Communist indoctrination techniques in these special camps, Beria had obtained only 20 of the officers as even quisling candidates.

In March, 1940, Stalin, through Molotov, through Vishinsky

—in that chain of brutal command—sent Beria a Kremlin order: He was to “liquidate” the adamant Polish officers as quickly and as secretly as possible. With the destruction of the Polish officers, Stalin added, would also be liquidated, throughout Poland, “the whole apparatus of the bourgeois Polish state, leaving not one stone or skeleton for the future.”

Between April 3 and May 12, 1940, the three special NKVD camps were evacuated of all Polish officers. Those from the Kosielsk camp were, we know, packed in long trains and sent through Smolensk to an isolated railroad station at Gniezdovo. Here they were, around the clock, unloaded, day and night, thirty or more to a van load and driven into a deep NKVD-guarded forest. The officers did not know where they were being taken. Some NKVD officials jovially fooled them into believing they were being “freed.” From diaries found later on their bodies some of the officers really thought they were being liberated, that soon they would be back in Poland with their families once again.

Red Secret Police Commit Crime

This evil forest of Katyn, 550 miles west by south of Moscow, at the headwaters of the Dnieper River, had, since 1934, been entirely isolated from ordinary Russians. Beria of the Moscow Kremlin was its master. Within it he had his notorious “Little Castle,” overlooking the Dnieper, a bestial hunting lodge where “senior NKVD officials” indulged themselves in lust and murder. For many years, prior to 1940, it had been the Kremlin’s secret burial place to which Russians who displeased the Politburo were taken, never to be seen again by their families or friends.

Into the forest of Katyn some fifteen thousand Polish officers were taken that terrible spring of 1940. Beria’s NKVD executioners did their Moscow-ordered jobs with swift precision; group by group the captive Poles were led to the brinks of great, deep pits, larger than our swimming pools, and shot through the backs of their heads by Beria’s pistol experts. In most cases only one inexpensive bullet was necessary, shot into the officer’s neck piercing his skull and exploding where his hairline and forehead met.

Frequently, but not always, the Polish officer’s hands were tied behind his back, with special twine and with a peculiar knot that tightened into flesh if any attempt to free the hands was made.

Into the prepared excavations, 30 by 50 yards in area and sometimes 18 feet deep, the murdered Polish officers were placed in layers, heads in each layer lying on top of legs and feet of the corpses below. Into just one of these Soviet graves the Kremlin’s executioners packed the bodies of two generals, 12 colonels, 50 lieutenant-colonels, 165 majors, 440 captains, 542 first lieutenants and 146 military doctors. Then they covered over the excavation, stomped down the sandy loam and replanted it with pine and spruce saplings. As fast as one mass grave was packed and disguised another was waiting.

Stalin Lied

Thus the Soviets—Stalin, Molotov, Vishinsky and Beria—massacred the captive flower of Poland’s virile manhood in one gigantic, bestial crime. Except for a twist of fate’s sometimes punitive coincidence this crime might never have become known or proven. The Kremlin thought the saplings, in the spring and summer of 1940, would grow quickly and that soon, behind their iron curtain, there would be nothing visible at Katyn but the forest.

The disclosure of the crime of Katyn came unexpectedly and suddenly in April, 1943. For three years the Polish Government in exile, based in London, had been trying to solve the continuing mystery of what had happened to the Soviet-captured officers. For three years Stalin, Molotov and Vishinsky had lied to many diplomatic missions, including our own United States Embassy. Two years after his crime Stalin was still lying; he did not know what had happened to the 15,000 Polish officers. “*I personally have already given all instructions that they should be released,*” he told an inquiring diplomat. “*I do not know where they are. Why should I detain them? . . .*”

The German Army, however, had fought its way north into Russia and occupied Smolensk—and the Katyn forest—in August, 1941. On April 13, 1943, the Germans announced over the radio that they had found mass burial graves in the Katyn

Forest, under small trees; that their exhumations were proving all the corpses to be those of Polish officers, killed in 1940 while prisoners of the Soviets. During the first few days of grave-opening 155 bodies had been identified, from personal effects still in the officer's clothing, including the body of Polish Major-General Smorawinski. The German Army commander asked that neutrals come through the lines to witness the exhumation.

Blamed On the Germans

The Moscow radio immediately went on the air with a barrage of charges that the Poles had been murdered by the Nazis, not by the Russians. The Kremlin's propaganda was picked up and promoted throughout Europe and the United States.

On April 30, 1943, an internationally assembled medical group, at the insistent invitation of the German Army, reached Katyn. It included European scientists of forensic and criminal medicine, Swiss, Scandinavian, Dutch, Belgian, Italian and Balkan observers—and members of the Polish Red Cross. The Germans wanted the International Red Cross to send investigators, but that organization, of which the Soviets were then members, could not, under its charter, act unless both the Germans and the Russians invited it to do so—and the Kremlin angrily used its veto.

The witnesses whom the Germans had flown to Katyn examined the first 982 bodies, of whom 70 per cent were identifiable. They agreed that they were Polish officers, killed by assassination, and buried three years, in other words, prior to the occupation of the area by the Germans.

Kept as a very top secret from all Americans, and the rest of the civilized world, was one very important fact: Among the observers at Katyn were two captured U. S. Army officers, prisoners of war of the Germans.

The Germans planned to dig up the whole Katyn forest in the fall of 1943. They brought in a group of Polish soldiers, captured on another front, and established them as a formal guard of honor over the Polish graves. They had located seven mass-graves, opened only the fourth when Stalin threw a gigantic concentration of men and steel against them on this otherwise

not very important front. By September, 1943, Katyn forest was in Soviet hands again, permanently behind the Kremlin's Iron Curtain. The Moscow radio stepped up its charges against the German Army—now with the graves in Stalin's sole custody.

The chronology of the official attempts in Washington, beginning with Harriman's in Moscow, to cover up the Communist crime, is as important, now—if not more so to Americans—as the actual Katyn Massacre. The attempt to hide this crime from the American people has led into our major present national and international troubles. Whenever a report from the Polish Government in Exile, or any other intelligence agency, reached Washington that incriminated the Soviets the record will show that such a report was hastily stamped "Top Secret" and kept out of the reach, or knowledge, of the American voters. Instead of facts the OWI, under Elmer Davis, continued to broadcast only the Kremlin's propaganda.

I was appointed in 1945, to Warsaw, Poland, as United States ambassador to the Polish Government which had as its nucleus a group of Russian trained Polish Communists. I stayed there through the fraudulent elections of January, 1947. I saw Poland betrayed, I saw brave Poles, men and women, "liquidated" by the Kremlin.

Investigating Committee Organized

With mounting wrath over the unpunished crime of Katyn and other Communist atrocities, a number of Americans, after I left the Foreign Service, organized the American Committee for the Investigation of the Katyn Massacre. We wished to collect evidence others have tried to hide, piece together clues and documentation, which others have tried to erase, assemble still-living witnesses. We wanted, particularly, to get a too-long-secret intelligence report which one of the two U. S. Army officers who had been at Katyn was known to have delivered to the Pentagon. This was a major effort, and a long battle in Washington.

Shortly after he had been liberated as a German prisoner of war, on May 5, 1945, we knew that a then Major Van Vliet, whom the Germans had flown to Katyn, had reported to Gen.

J. Lawton Collins, then commanding general at Leipzig of the VII Corps; we knew that Gen. Collins had considered his eyewitness and photographic evidence so important and so credible, that he had had Van Vleit flown from Europe to Washington "with all haste." We knew that Van Vliet had arrived at the Pentagon on May 22, 1945, and reported to Major Gen. Clayton Bissell, deputy chief of staff for military intelligence.

We heard that Van Vliet was behind the closed doors of Gen. Bissell's private office a long time, along with the G-2 general. When he reappeared in the reception office, we learned, Van Vliet was flushed, seemed intensely but silently agnry. He went as directed by Bissell with the general's personal security stenographer across the corridor to a smaller office. There Van Vliet had dictated with his Katyn notes in front of him, a long report which the young woman typed in his presence. Then he took the document and the photographs back to Bissell's office.

Gen. Bissell read the report carefully, then directed his secretary to stamp it "Top Secret" after having Van Vliet initial each page and sign it in his presence. Then he turned on Major Van Vliet, handed him a curiously worded official memo, which had been prepared while Van Vliet was dictating the report and ordered the junior officer to sign it.

American Officer Silenced

"You have furnished to the War Department," the Bissell memo said, "a special report covering a certain part of your experience. These have been recorded exactly as dictated by you and will be held available for such use as is considered appropriate by United States Government activities. Due to the nature of your report, and the possible political implications, it is directed that you neither mention nor discuss this matter with anyone in or out of that service without specific approval in writing from the War Department . . . Your signature on a copy of these instructions left with the assistant chief of staff G-2 indicates that you understand these instructions."

This was, indeed, a most unusual military order. Hundreds of vital intelligence reports had been given and filed in the Pentagon, with never such an accompanying order of personal "sil-

ence." There was nothing in this report which any enemy could have used against us. By what authority—or because of what strange fear—did General Bissell, responsible for the collection, evaluation and dissemination of military intelligence, order an army officer into permanent silence because of his information's "possible political implications?" Whom was General Bissell serving?

APPENDIX B

JEWS WILL NEVER AGAIN PERMANENTLY
CONTROL JERUSALEM

My "Palestine" Book Supplement

The only complaint against my brochure "*Palestine*" is, "Did not God will Palestine to Abraham and to his 'seed' forever? I answer, 'Yes'; in 1912 B. C. that to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob in the 'flesh'; and Jacob became 'Israel' whose twelve sons and their heirs were assigned the land by Joshua in 1445 B. C., as the 'Twelve Tribes of Israel,' and to their 'seed.' Now what was meant by 'seed?' Remember the land first belonged to the Arabs, and for 237 years before Abraham, 675 years before Moses, and 800 years before Joshua, son of Nun. Abraham was an Arab and so was Sarai, his wife; also his son, Isaac, who in turn married an Arab, and Jacob therefore was an Arab. Then came the Jews, or 'Telve Tribes' from 'Israel.' Let the Bible speak on the meaning of 'seed,' for no longer was the 'promise' ('sworn' to by God because of his 'Faith'). Says the Bible: God, speaking to Abraham: (Genesis 12:1-4) 'Now the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee: And I will make of thee a *great nation*, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing: And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall *all families* of the *earth* be blessed. So Abram departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.'

Note: That scripture says, "*All families of the earth be blessed.*" Note, also, the "*promise*" did not come through "*circumcision*," for it was made before "*circumcision*" was instituted by fourteen years, nor by the "*Law*," for God made the "sworn

promise" before both; but because "*Abraham believed* in the Lord," and "He *counted* it to him for *righteousness*" (Gen. 15:6). And again: "Abraham would be father unto *many peoples*, and that his *seed* would be as the *"stars of heaven in number"* (Gen. 15:5-6, also 18:18, and 17:16). Note the word "*peoples*," which meant others including the Jews; which must comprehend more than the Jews, to be as "*the stars in heaven in number.*" And through him "*All Nations would be blessed,*" by keeping the Lord's Laws and Commandments, as shown by God's own words: "For I know him, that he will *command* his *Children* and his *household* after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring unto Abraham, that which he hath spoken of him" (Gen. 18:19)—"Spoken" in former verses recited, of the Scriptures. God's reference to Abraham's children goes no further than Isaac and Jacob (in the flesh); thereafter his children of "*Faith in the Lord*," or Abraham's "*seed*," of "*all families of the Earth*," and "*All peoples and Nations.*"

God gave *Palestine* to the Jews and to "strangers living or born among them" for a while only; a "*New Covenant*" to take the place of the "*Old Covenant*—which last completely functioned and came through Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, David and Joshua.

The Prophet Jeremiah foretold the coming of the "New," saying: "Behold the *days come*," said the Lord, "that I will make a "*New Covenant* with the House of Israel, and the House of Jacob (Jer. 31:31). Remember, as told in Second Kings, the Twelve Tribes divided; the Tribes of Judah and Benjamin held power at Jerusalem, while the other ten Tribes ruled as "Israel." Assyria captured the latter, and Babylon took Judah later (598 B. C.), except the poor, and that ended David's dynasty *forever*; all *Jew Government*, as sure as God's Providence rules the affairs of men; so also the Jews' Circumcision, Feast, Tabernacles —'All that was commanded in the Law to Moses'—when Jesus Christ came; He never intended them to remain as Jews longer.

Palestine belongs to Abraham's "*seed*"—the Christians of *All Nations*. As to Jews again ruling Palestine, let God speak, in reply to the claim: "No escape for Jews' control." Said God:

"I have *sworn* by my great Name, that my Name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of *Judah*," and "all the remnant of *Judah* (the poor) shall know *whose words shall stand, mine, or their's.*" (Jer. 44:26, 28) .

No Government by Jews will again exist in Palestine, God swore in His *Great Name*. They have rebelled against that "oath" many times to be slaughtered. The first in 70 A. D., when the Jews rebelled and killed the Roman soldiers on the Watch Towers. General Titus beseiged Jerusalem for a year; a million Jews were killed, Jews eat their babies and the Temple destroyed—"no stone left"—although both Titus and Jews tried to protect it (read 21st chapter of Luke, what Jesus said of it). Nothing was left of Judah as the government. Under Emperor Hadrian, the Jews rebelled three times in an effort to restore the throne of David with Solomon's pomp, idolatry, and prostitution, but with great slaughter — the second time led by Bar Chokaba, who claimed to be Balaam God; but the historian (Eusebius) calls him a "murderer and robber." This was about 140 A. D. In 525 A. D. the Jews and Samaritans rebelled against the Christians and Moslems and killed several Bishops. Theodore (Governor) defeated them, killing 20,000, and others fled to Persia. Another revolt in 564 A. D. killed many Christians — thus the *war* between God vs. Jews and allies still to this day *rages*.

It would appear that, if God had a "chosen people," it would be the Arabs, not the Jews; but reviewing the whole Bible, Old and New, I cannot find where He ever claimed a "chosen people"; nor that He had respect for race or man, but was a just God to *all*. In the language of His Apostle Paul: "There is neither Jew nor Greek; there is neither bond nor free; there is neither male nor female; for ye are all *one* in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's "*seed*," and heirs according to the promise" (Gal. 3:28 and 29). And the Galatians were Scotch and Irish. Hence "brotherhood of man" meant only that of the "*seed*" of Abraham, not "brotherhood of race." For it may be observed, God throughout admonished not to mix races. And wherever it has been done to a great extent, it has debased the people. Witness India, Egypt, Portugal, Jamaica.

Now let us consider the claim: "*Restored King David*" fable. Christ Jesus is given many names in both the Old and New Testament, even the name David of History; just why we (at least I) do not know; that bewilders the casual reader, he that fails to *search* for the Truth. Methinks that is none of finite man's concern, but God's only; just as Jesus replied to the Pharisees, as to his final end—time—judgment: "But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only." (Math. 24:3 to 6).

For instance, Christ Jesus is called in Psalms 118:22, and Acts 4:11, a "stone"; in Hosea 1:11, He is called "Jezrel," which in Hebrew means God; and Hosea also calls Him "David" (Hosea 3:4, 5). Let's quote these words: "For the Children of Israel shall abide many days without a king and without a prince and without a sacrifice" (Hosea 3:5). (Hosea thus predicts their Assyrian captivity which occurred for the Government of Ten Tribes, "*Israel*," sixty-four years later; and Judah at Jerusalem (two Tribes) 131 years later taken to Babylon, and they were the "*Children*" of Israel). The Prophet was speaking about the year 785 B. C. and in the next verse he says: "And *afterwards* shall the *Children* of Israel return and seek the Lord their God and David their King: And shall fear the Lord and his *goodness* in the *latter* days."

That David could not possibly mean the King, David, for he had died 2961 years before and his Dynasty ended forever. For note: "And I will set up *one shepherd* over them and he shall *feed* them, even my servant David, a Prince among them" (Ezekiel 34:23-24). "He shall reign. He shall be Prince" can only refer to Christ Jesus.

Note also in the foregoing of Hosea, "*Afterwards*" return; and *latter days*, to Bible students, means after the coming of Christ, but here it refers to the end of time and final judgment when all Jews will "*return*" except the Tribe of Dan, who will go with Anti-Christ, for "Christ is both David's son and his Lord," He is "*shepherd*" and "*prince*." Note David said: "The Lord hath sworn in truth, unto David of the *fruits* of thy body will I set upon the Throne forevermore." (Psalms 11:12, Acts 2:29-30, Hebrew 1:8). That cannot refer to King David; it

is to Christ. It is the "Kingdom of God," not David's earthly kingdom. Those who judge otherwise do not rightly "*Divide the Word*," for the truths of the Old Testament are "sandwiched" between many Allegories, and figures of Rhetoric.

In view of the foregoing recital of God's plan, *What is the duty of Christians toward Palestine today?* Can they escape the *Divine Wrath* by supporting the political Zionists in Palestine? It is the clear duty of England to recognize the Christian Arabs of Palestine; and our Government to support her in doing so; and stop trying to please the rich Jews of New York.

In this battle of God with the Pharisees, Internationalists and Communists, they may win a temporary spell, but God will win in the end, but with great slaughter. Christians, watch and act. "*One with God is a Majority.*"

WM. H. MURRAY

I DON'T LIKE IKE

"I don't like Ike for the following reasons:

"(1) I believe that he is a socialist. He would not have his present job unless the socialist Truman thought so, nor would the socialist Roosevelt have promoted him as our European Commander, over other capable men entitled to the job under Army regulations, unless he thought so. He is now being boosted for the presidency by the socialist Drew Pearson and other socialist press writers and the pro-Zionist kept press. The offer of the socialists Stassen and Warren to give him some of their delegates in Wisconsin and Nebraska, where he did not win any, is significant. It means that they all want to accomplish the same thing. It is socialism and "brotherly love."

"(2) I do not believe that he is competent to be president. He has been a conspicuous failure in other important jobs. He restrained General Patton from entering Berlin in order to permit the Russians to take it, which cost us the expensive air lift to feed the Berlin people. He reports that he has failed in his present job in a 12,000 word report, about 11,500 of which were good excuses.

"(3) Eisenhower has no political principles, or if he has, he is afraid to express them. Congress sought to get some expression from him, and a report. He was suspicious and sent his deputy, who made the report for him. An inquisitive reporter sought to learn his church affiliation. All of the information he obtained was a statement that he is a "protestant," which means all or any of the protestant churches.

"What a contrast with the honest, plain-spoken Taft. While I do not agree with all of Senator Taft's platform, I know where he stands. He is for Constitutional government, the Taft-Hartley Act, and economy in government, and against socialism. Where does General Eisenhower stand on these important issues?

"Eisenhower is a pussyfooting politician who seeks to be

president without the voters knowing his views; Taft is a courageous statesman who dares to express them.

"What a contrast to MacArthur, who, in his Jackson, Mississippi, speech, denounced the extravagance and corruption of the Truman administration and the steal of our Tidelands. MacArthur is a great statesman, as well as a great soldier. He is outspoken for Constitutional government and for winning the war with the Communists. He would have done so long ago except for the interference of Truman and Acheson. He wisely said that "there is no substitute for victory."

"What a contrast between MacArthur's administration of Japan and Eisenhower's administration of Germany. The one was Christian and constructive and the Japanese revere him; the other was pro-Zionist and destructive and the Germans despise him.

"Eisenhower initiated the Morgenthau program of destroying the German race and Germany's factories. While stationed in Berlin he employed negro troops who rounded up 4,000 German women and girls in a tunnel and ravished them, and were not punished. Eisenhower is now begging the Germans to furnish men and munitions for his army, which he badly needs, and which they hesitate to do."

GEORGE W. ARMSTRONG,
In The Cross and the Flag.

INDEX

NOTES: The following items are not indexed (see Contents on Page 620-621):—

List of subscribers to Radio address, pp. 350/2; List of Jewish Title Holders, Britain, pp. 387-392 and 395/6; List of Parliamentary Candidates, Britain, pp. 430-2; Sumerian Kings 547 to 555, and Descendants, Chapter XXV.

- | | |
|---|--|
| <p>A
Aarons, J., Dr., 384.
Abel, 542.
Aberg, E., 376.
Abrahams, Sir S., 407.
Abrahmovitch, 273.
Adam, 23, 49, 50, 504, 534, 536, 598.
Adenauer, K., 428.
Adler, L., 264, 359.
M. J., 273, 275.
Akhnaten's hymn, 595.
Akst, H., 353.
Albu, A., 398.
Alexander, A. V., 376.
Alphabet, origin, 125.
Alphand, 374.
Alpine Race, 83, 85.
Andrada, E. N. da C., 425.
Andrus, B. C., 385, 416.
Anno Domini, 499.
Anti-Defamation League, 10, 460.
Anti-Semitism, 405, 411, 412, 433, 438, 442, 448.
Arabs, expulsion of, 402.
Arcand, A., 367.
Argentine, 337.
Artificial Insemination, 384.
Arvey, J. M., 281, 440.
Aryans, 490 to 579.
Asch, S., 296.
Aschberg, O., 273.
Ashkenazim, 111, 342.
Atomic Energy Control, 382, 397.
Attila, 95, 97.
Attlee, C., 397.</p> | <p>Auriol V., 421,
Axelrod, 273.
B
Babylon, 31, 32, 562.
Bacall, L., 359.
Bacher, R. F., 382.
Bagdoglio, 396.
Baker, B., 353.
Balfour Declaration, 345-6-7, 369, 423, 481.
Barbarian Invasion of Europe, 123.
Bardeche, M., 411.
Barnes, B., 353.
Baronets, Jewish, 389-392.
Barr, S., 296.
Baruch, B., 266, 319, 382, 439, 447.
Batshaw, H., 425.
Baumgartner, W., 399.
Beamish, H. H., 33.
Beasson, 406.
Bebler, 399.
Beck, Joseph, Col., 410.
Beckhoff, H., 398.
Beigin, M., 383.
Benet, W. R., 296.
Benny, J., 353.
Bergner, E., 353.
Berlin, I., 353, 424.
Berman, J., 111.
Bernadotte, Count, 121.
Bernstein, L., 359.
Besicovitch, 428.
Bessie, A., 353.
Bethmann-Holweg, 410.
Biberman, H., 359.</p> |
|---|--|

Biddle, 385.
 Billmeir, 395.
 Binder, S. N., 385.
 Bindman, A., 425.
 Bing, H. 353.
 Birkhead, L. M., 36.
 Bitz, I., 326.
 Blankenzee, J. F., 414.
 Blond, N., 379.
 Bloom, S., 399.
 Blucher, see Galen.
 Blum, L., 344, 421.
 B'nai B'rith, 126, 308, 439, 461.
 Boas, E. P., 427.
 Bobrow, 273.
 Boehm, A., 423.
 Bogart, H., 349.
 Borgandoff, 273.
 Boldt, H. J., 441.
 Bolshevism is Jewish, 147, 241, 272, 289, 451, 462.
 Bolte, C. G., 296.
 Borgia family, 409.
 Borodin, J., 394-5.
 Bottai, 397.
 Bovenschen, Sir F., 397.
 Boycott, Jewish, of Germany, 132, 347.
 Brampton, Sir E., 409.
 Brandeis, L., 283, 440.
 Braniewsky, E., 379.
 Breen, B., 353.
 Breitung, M., 272.
 Bretton Woods, 134, 245.
 Bridges, H. 274.
 Briscoe, A., 412.
 Briscoe, R., 384.
 Britain, Ancient, 490, 573-4.
 Britain, Parliamentary Candidates, 430-2.
 Britain, Titled Aristocracy, 387 to 396.
 British Broadcasting Co., 428-9.
 British Edda, see Edda.
 Bromberg, J. E., 354.
 Bromfield, L., 300.
 Brooks, V. W., 296.
 Browne, L., 354.
 Brutus, 491, 576.
 Budenz, L., 255, 257.
 Bullitt, W. C., 387, 427.
 Burning Bush Film, 379.
 Burns, G., 354.
 Bystricky, R., 387.

C

Cabrino, 445.
 Cadogan, Sir A., 425.
 Cagliostro, 409.
 Cagney, J., 264.

Cain, 24, 521, 542.
 Calendar, The, 499.
 Calles, President, 155.
 Campbell, R. I., Sir, 429.
 Canada, 337.
 Candidates, British Parliamentary, (1950), 430 to 432.
 Canfield, C., 296.
 Cantor, E., 264, 349, 350.
 Capitant, R., 384.
 Cards, Playing, 604.
 Carey, J. B., 296.
 Carlebach, T., 429.
 Carlson, J. R., 302, 461.
 Carnovsky, M., 359.
 Carol, King, 416.
 Carol, S., 354.
 Carr, Sam., 111, 399.
 Celine, L. F., 434.
 Celler, E., 296.
 Chambers, W., 427.
 Chaplain, Charlie, 264, 349, 354.
 Character, 137.
 Charlemagne, 95.
 Charles, Prince, 386.
 Chernomorsky, 273.
 Chicago Race Riots, 425.
 Chicago RFace Riots, 425.
 China, Ancient, 581.
 China, Jewish Bolshevism in, 393.
 Chodorov, J., 359.
 Christian Science Monitor, 401.
 Christmas, Aryan feast, 492 to 498.
 Churchill, W., 363, 400-1, 414.
 Ciano, 397.
 Circumcision of Prince Charles, 386.
 Clark, Mark, 416.
 Clemenceau, 447.
 Close, Upton, 310.
 Cohen, A. B., 416.
 " A. B., 266.
 " B. V., 430.
 " Frantz, Archbishop, 324.
 " Morris, 393.
 " P., 387.
 Cohn, J., 440.
 Cole, Felix., 379.
 Cole, Isaac, 149.
 Cole, L., 359.
 Cole, S. J., 381.
 Comingore, D., 264.
 Commodity Credit Corp., 156.
 Communism, 110, 111, 113.
 Communism is Jewish, 343, 443.
 Communism, see Bolshevism.
 Coolidge, 378.
 Coplon, J., 415.

Corwin, N., 296, 359.
 Coslow, S., 354.
 Cotreanu, 410.
 Coty, 281, 282, 443, 444.
 Coughlin, Father, 301, 434.
 Coulouris, G., 264.
 Cousins, N., 296.
 Cowen, J., 398.
 Cowen, M. M., 403.
 Crime, Causes of, 375.
 Cromwell, Oliver, 590.
 Crossman, R. H. S., 341, 478.
 Cuba, 339, 381.
 Cukor, G., 354.
 Curzon line, 400.
 Cyprian, T., 382.
 Cyrene, Massacre, 39.

D

Dagg, N. V., 366.
 Daiches, L. H., 424.
 Dan, 273.
 Darmesteter, A., 242.
 Davidovici, P., 387.
 Davidson, A., 403.
 Davis, Bernard, 402.
 Davis, Bette, 349, 354.
 Davis, Harry, 413.
 Dawson, W. L., 331.
 De Castro, A., 154.
 De Cyon, E., 435.
 Deedes, Sir W., 398.
 De Galle, 387.
 De Haviland, O., 264, 349.
 Denazification failure, 425.
 Denet, M. W., 296.
 Derounian, see Carlson.
 Devlin, P., 387.
 Dewey, T. E., 264, 312.
 Dies Committee, 144.
 Dilling, A., 311.
 Dilling, Mrs. E., 301, 360.
 Dinaric Race, 81, 82, 85.
 Dingley, Mrs. M. R., 466 to 472.
 Disraeli, 168, 262, 416.
 Dockers, Jew leaders, 413.
 Dollar Plates, 157.
 Donnelly, H., 161.
 Douglas, Lewis, 428.
 Douglas, Melvin, 354.
 Dresden Bombing, 385-6.
 Drumont, E., 445.
 Dubnow, 303.
 Dumbarton Oaks, 426.
 Dnlop, General, 450.

E

East Baltic Race, 83, 86.
 Edda, British, 22, 51 to 62.
 Edinburgh, Duke of, 386.

Education, 141, 219, 275, 291, 485.
 Edward Ist, 589.
 Egypt, 28, 107, 505.
 Ehrenberg, 441.
 Ehrenpreis, 317.
 Einfeld, C., 359.
 Einstein, A., 296.
 Eisenhower, D. D., 437, 449.
 Eisler, G., 111, 158, 414, 430.
 Epstein, A. L., 427.
 Epstein, J., 359.
 Epstein, P., 359.
 Esthonia, 413.
 Eugenics, 88.
 Eve, 542.
 Eysenck, H. J., 406.
 Ezra, E., 393.

F

Fadiman, C., 296.
 Fairbanks, D., 359.
 Falco, 243, 385.
 Falk, R., 429.
 Farkas, M., 372.
 Farran, Roy, 423.
 F. E. P. C. laws, 264.
 Fine, S., 359.
 Fishbein, J. L., 462.
 Ford, H., 289, 299-302, 315-317, 319.
 Ford, H., (II), 310.
 Fowler, O. S., 78, 88.
 Fraenkel, P., 425.
 France, anti-semitism, 442.
 France, Jewish Government, 421.
 Franco, 381.
 Franco-German War, 360.
 Frank, W., 296, 385.
 Frankfurter, F., 121, 290, 375, 428.
 Frankfurter, O., 375.
 Franklin, B., 101, 148, 465 to 472, 330, 408, 423, 444 to 447.
 Friedman, S., 400.
 Friends of Democracy, 36, 300.
 Fry, V., 296.
 Furth, J., 306.

G

Galen, B. K., 394-5.
 Gamarnik, J. B., 395.
 Gambetta, L., 409.
 Ganetzky, 273.
 Garfield, J., 264, 349, 354.
 Garin, 273.
 Gassman, V., 387.
 Gaza, 21.
 Gekker, 354-5.
 Genocide Convention, 152 to 472.
 Gentz, F. von, 409.

Gerard, J. W., 369, 450.
 Germany, See Nazis.
 Germany, Russians print Notes, 376.
 Gero, F., 372, 430.
 Gershwin, I., 264, 349, 354.
 Gieseking, W., 158, 337.
 Glasounow, 273.
 Glazer, B., 354.
 Glueck, S., 385.
 Goddard, P., 349, 359.
 Goga, 426.
 Gold, 187.
 Gold, M., 359.
 Goldblatt, L., 414.
 Goldensohn, L. M., 385.
 Goldfogle, H. M., 306.
 Goldman, N., 425.
 Gold Standard, 230.
 Goldstucker, E., 387.
 Goldwyn, S., 354.
 Gomberg, M., 281, 444.
 Goodman, B., 355.
 Goodhart, Sir A., 406.
 Gorkin, A. F., 430.
 Goth, 537.
 Grant, General, 259-261.
 Grant, Madison, 92.
 Gray, Jas., 299.
 Graziani, 396, 410.
 Green, H., 355.
 Greville, M., 422.
 Gromyko, A., 447.
 Gropper, W., 355.
 Gross, E. A., 266.
 Guest, L. Haden, 429.
 Guggenheim, 272.
 Guggenheim Foundation, 471.
 H
 Haas, R., 395.
 Habe, 448.
 Hahn, K., 386.
 Haire, N., 384.
 Holdin, Ann., 416.
 Hammerstein, O., 355.
 Hammett, D., 359.
 Hanauer, S. H., 272.
 Hanbury-Williams, J. C., Sir, 429.
 Handler, M., 400.
 Hankey, 410.
 Harewood, Earl of, 414.
 Hart, M., 355.
 Harvey, John H., 536.
 "Haw Haw, Lord," 434.
 Hayworth, R., 264.
 Hecht, Ben, 281, 284, 459.
 Henriques, B., 379.
 Hepburn, K., 264.

Heredity, 88, 117.
 Hershman, A., 155.
 Herzl, T., 167, 251, 283, 317.
 Hess, Moses, 251.
 Himlico, 491, 577.
 Hinshaw, C., 160.
 Hirschfeld, H. M., 429.
 Hiss, Alger, 121, 427.
 Hitler, smears, 373.
 Hittites, 520 & Chap. XXV.
 Hobart, R., 349.
 Holman, F. E., 345.
 Holmes, Sir S., 398.
 Hopkinson, T., 429.
 Hore Belisha, L., 344.
 House, E. M., 410, 447.
 Huggins, Sir G., 415.
 Hull, C., 267.
 "Human Events," 400.
 Humber, R. L., 296.
 Hungary, 289, 372.
 Huns, 95, 97.
 Hyderabad, 377.
 I
 Illuminati, 244, 447, 458.
 Incas, 583.
 India, 108.
 Insemination, Artificial, 384.
 International Law Association, 406.
 Irwin, Mrs. E., 140.
 Israel, 159.
 Neutrality, 254, 369, 370.
 Re-Arming, 383.
 Iwi, E. F., 397.
 J
 Jabotinsky, V., 375.
 Jackson, R. J., Judge, 244, 385.
 Jacobi, K., 385.
 Jacobs, J. E., 382.
 Jacobson, E., 402.
 Jacobovitch, A., 385.
 Jaeger, Prof., 438.
 Jaffe, A., 406.
 Jaffe, N., 400.
 Jaques, N., 366.
 Javits, J. K., 331.
 Jenghiz Khan, 96, 97.
 Jessel, G., 355.
 Jewish Agency, 328.
 Jewish Neutrality, 135.
 Jewish Ritual Murder, 379.
 Jews, See World Jewish Congress.
 Dispersion, 288.
 On themselves, 282.
 Secret, 408 and see Marranos.
 Joffe, 273, 394-5.
 Joliot-Curie, F., 397.

Jolson, Al., 355.
 Jovotovsky, 273.
 Joyce, Wm., (Haw-haw), 434.
 Judaism, Symbolic Snake of, 169.
 Judin, 398.

K

Kahn, Otto, 272.
 Kamal, Ataturk, 409.
 Kamenef, 273.
 Kamkov, 273.
 Kammu-rabi, 62, 74, 566.
 Kann, 395.
 Karakhan, 384.
 Karolyi, 290.
 Karp, S., 412.
 Karr, D., 610.
 Katyn Massacre, 380.
 Katz, S., 355.
 Kaufman, G. S., 296, 355.
 Kaye, Danny, 359.
 Keating, K. B., 331.
 Kellums case, 261.
 Kelly, G., 264, 349.
 Kent, Tyler, 243, 278.
 Keogh, E. L., 331.
 Kerensky, A., 380.
 Kiamil Pasha, 409.
 Kidrich, B., 424.
 Kimche, J., 424.
 Kitzinger, 429.
 Kizer, B., 395.
 Klein, A. G., 331.
 H. H., 147, 285, 289.
 Julius, 293, 425.
 Klerr, E. D., 399.
 Klinger, E., 424.
 Knights, Jewish, in Britain, 395-6.
 Knox, A., 264.
 Koch, Ilse., 421.
 Koenig, General, 429.
 Kol Nidre, 257.
 Koslowsky, 394.
 Kosta, O., 424.
 Koussevitsky, S., 296.
 Kraus, A., 306.
 Krasna, N., 355.
 Kuhn Loeb & Co. 110, 272, 274, 275, 443.
 Ku Klux Klan, 417.
 Kun, Bela., 289.

L

Lamarr, H., 355.
 Landes, J. H., 340.
 Landman, S., 286, 423.
 Lansng, R., 291.
 Lapinsky, 273.
 Larin, 273.

Lashewitz, M. D., 395.
 Laski, 448.
 Lasky, J., 355.
 Latvia, 413.
 Lauterpacht, 385, 406.
 Laurie, A. P., 417.
 Lawson, J. H., 356, 379.
 Lazare, B., 147, 283, 285.
 Lazarus, D., & E. K., 412.
 League of Nations, 291.
 Lederer, F., 356.
 Leese, A. S., 79, 365, 621, 622, 80.
 Lehman, H., 448, 452.
 Leiper, Sir R., 339.
 Leiter, 406.
 Le May, C., 417, 434.
 Lemnitzer, L. L., 403, 415.
 Lenin, 273.
 Le Roy, M., 356.
 Leslie, S. C., 428.
 Lesser, A., 397.
 Leventhal, H., 385.
 Levi, D., 380.
 Levine, S., 359.
 Levitschev, W. N., 395.
 Levinger, L. J., 448.
 Levitschev, W. N., 395.
 Levy, O., 283, 457.
 Liberalism, 172, 217.
 Liberman, S., 442.
 Lilienthal, D., 382, 417.
 Lincoln, T., 394.
 Lindbergh Baby Murder, 326, 418.
 Lindsell, 485.
 Lithuania, 413.
 Litvak, A., 359.
 Litvinoff, 339, 344.
 Livingston, M., 356.
 Lloyd, George, 447, 481.
 Lobectomy, 422.
 Lockspeiser, B., Sir, 399.
 Loeb, E., 430.
 Loewenstein, von, Prince H., 429.
 Lohbeck, Don., On Race, 102.
 Lomakin, J., 407.
 London, CC elections, 371.
 Jews in, 372.
 New Troy, 490.
 Lords, Jewish, Britain, 387-392.
 Louw, Eric, 374.
 Low, Sir S., 339.
 Lowdermilk, W. C., 290.
 Lubin, A., 356.
 Lubitsch, E., 356.
 Ludwig, E., 285, 359.
 Lynskey Tribunals, 372.
 Lysenkoism, 374.

- McCloy, 267, 428.
McNarney, J. T., 450.
Madero, 154.
Magolius, R., 411.
Mahommed, 147.
Makers of Civilisation, 62, 101.
Maklakowsky, 273.
Malan, 365, 374.
Malcolm, J. A., 423.
Mallah, P., 387.
Maltz, A., 356.
Mandel, G., 447.
Mancroft, Lord, 398.
Manguel, P., 424.
Mann, L. L., 363.
Thomas, 296.
Manuilsky, D. J., 266, 382, 385.
Marcantonio, V., 296.
Marjolin, 380.
Marin, G., 416.
Marr, W., 360.
Marrannos, 9, 154, 321 to 4, 399, 408.
Marsden, V., 165.
Marshall, L., 306.
Martinow, L., 273.
Martoff, 273.
Marx, G., & H., 264, 349.
Karl, 110, 443.
Matthews, H. F., 267.
Mayer, Daniel, 421.
L. B., 356, 359.
Rene, 421.
Maya civilisation, 582.
Means, G., 419.
Medici, 275, 276.
Mediterranean Race, 81, 85.
Melchett, 317.
Menchowsky, 273.
Mendes-France, 421.
Menes, 28, 506, 553.
Mexico, 462-3.
Marranos in, 154.
Mihailovitch, 370.
Mikolaczky, 400.
Mindszenty, 312, 401.
Mirandola, P. della, 276.
Moch, Jules, 421.
Moldavia, Jews in, 397.
Molotov, 412, 442.
Monotheism, 599.
Morey, Chas. L., see Carlson.
Morgan, Sir F., 452.
H., 359.
Morgenthau, 121, 267, 333, 336, 414, 439, 448-9.
Morros, B., 356.
- Morse, D. A., 266.
Mosley, Sir O., 366, 406.
Muni, P., 356.
Mussolini, 397.
- N
Napoleon III, 409.
Nathan, G. J., 356.
Nazis, 111, 112, 130, 132.
Negroes, USA, 414, 417.
Britain, 420.
Germany, 421.
Netherlands Minister, Oudendyk, 472.
Neue Zeit, 415.
Neumark, A., 425.
News, see Press, 203, 294.
Nordic Race, 81, 85, 86, 95, 97, 98.
Norman, S., 398.
Nossel, J., 374.
Notes, Allied, printed by Russians, 376.
Nuremberg, 243.
Nye Banken, 273.
- O
Odets, C., 357.
O'Dwyer, 384, 422.
Oelsner, W., 429.
Oldham, G. A., 296.
Oliver Twist film, 340.
Olsen, C. L., 296.
Opium Traffic, 393.
Oppenheimer, E., Sir, 366.
J. R., 382.
Ornitz, S., 357.
Oudendyk, Netherlands Minister, 472.
- P
Pacelli, 436.
Padway, J., 398.
Pal, R. B., 386.
Palestine, Arabs driven out, 402; Negeb, 121, 333; Illegal Immigration, 397.
Palewsky, G., 387.
Pam, Max., 436.
Parker, Dorothy, 357.
Parks, L., 349, 350, 359.
Parkyarkas, 357.
Parliamentary candidates, Britain, (1950), 430-2.
Parvus, 273.
Passing of Great Race, 92.
Pasternack, J., 357.
Pasvolsky, L., 121, 266, 428.
Pauker, Anna, 111, 403.
Pearson, Drew, 610.
Peekskill Program, 417.
Peerce, J., 357.
Pegginalia, 7.
Peirls, R. E., 429.

- Peiceira, Sir H. A. de C., 429.
Pelzweig, M. L., 293, 426.
Petain, 368.
Philippines, 408.
Phoenicians, Aryan, 490, 521.
Piatnisky, 273.
Pichel, I., 357.
Pike, S. T., 382.
Pinckney, C. C., 466 to 470.
Pius XII, 435-6.
Polak, E., 387.
C., 429.
Polonsky, A., 359.
Pool, D. de S., 296.
Pope, J., 414.
Popes, Borgias, 409.
on Jews, 325.
Portugal, Marrannos, 399.
Pregel, B., 425.
Press, 203, 408.
Price, V., 349.
Pritt, D. N., 463.
Protocols, 165 to 241, 435.
Berne trial, 377.
Purim, 436.
Pytheas, 491.
- Q
Quezon, M. I., 408.
- R
Rabi, I. I., 383.
Race, Key History of, 416.
Racial Inequality in Europe, 79, 404.
Rainer, L., 357.
Rajchman, L., 395.
Rakosi, M., 110, 328, 372.
Randolph, A. P., 296.
Rathenau, W., 168, 439.
Ratoff, G., 357.
Ravage, M. E., 284, 433.
Raven, D., 424.
Reber, S., 397.
Reichert, I. F., 252.
Reichorn, 286, 459.
Revai, J., 372.
Revel, H., 357.
Reynolds, L., 462.
Rhenish Westphalian Syndicate, 273.
Riasanow, 273.
Ribentrop, 451.
Rice, E., 296, 357.
Rising Tide of Colour, 94.
Rizzio, David, 409.
Robeson, P., 414, 417.
Robin, L., 357.
Robinson, E. G., 264, 349, 358.
Rogers, N. W., 315.
Rome, H. J., 358.
- Roosevelt, Elliott, 145, 246.
Family, Jewish, 380, 410.
Franklin D., and Communism, 146, 246-7, 328, 362-3, 369, 414, 427.
Franklin, D., jr., 402.
Eleanor, 423.
Roseman, S. J., 243, 384.
Ross, L., 424.
Rossocampo, see Roosevelt.
Rothschilds, 90, 111, 449.
Rowe, L. S., 398.
Rueda, J. J., 412.
Rumania, Goga's Govt., 426.
Russia, see Bolshevism.
Jews in, 303-5.
Ryskind, M., 358.
- S
Sabath, A. J., 399.
Saenz, A., 155.
Saez, Rabbi, 155.
Sagerski, 273.
St. Aulaire, Count, 336.
St. John, R., 296.
Salzman, L. F., 429.
Samuel, M., 280, 438.
Santa Claus, 493.
Saposs, D., 285.
Sarajevo crime, 445.
Sargon, 27, 28, 504, 550.
Sassoon, 393, 447.
Sayre, F. B., 428.
Schary, D., 359.
Schenck, J., 358-9.
N., 358-9.
Schiff, J., 110, 147, 272, 274-5, 281, 306-8, 336, 440.
M., 272.
Schultz, B., 343.
Schuman, F. L., 296.
Schuster, Sir Geo., 429.
"Sedition" trial in Washington, 244, 311.
Selznick, D., 358.
Sephardic Jews, 111, 342.
Seydewitz, M., 430.
Shaw, I., 359.
Shapiro, J., 266, 415.
Shapley, H., 296.
Sherwood, R., 296.
Shinwell, 397.
Shostakovitch, 158.
Shubin, J., 415.
Shumlin, H., 359.
Sidney, S., 264, 358.
Siepmann, A., 411.
Sikorski, 380.
Silvers, S., 358.

- Siminiou, 441.
 Simon, Lord, of Wythenshawe, 416, 429.
 Sinclair, Sir H. F. P., 410.
 U., 296.
 Sinatra, F., 349.
 Skidelski, S., 394.
 Skrzyszewski, S., 415.
 Skala, I., 430.
 Slansky, R., 111, 415.
 Slater, R., 407.
 Smertenko, J. J., 339.
 Smith, Gerald L. K., 33.
 Norman, 478.
 Snowman, J., 386.
 "Social Science", 139.
 Solntcew, 273.
 Sondergaard, G., 264.
 Sondik, H., 330.
 Souchanoff, 273.
 Soult, 409.
 South Africa, Jews in, 365, 379.
 Spanish-American War, 100.
 Spencer, L., 296.
 Sperling, M., 359.
 Spevack, S., 358.
 Spingarn, S. J., 425.
 Stachel, J., 257.
 Stalin, 408, 442.
 Stanley, Sidney, 150.
 Steckloff, 273.
 Stein, B., 447.
 Steiner, E., 424.
 Stimson, 267.
 Stoddard, Lothrop, 94.
 Stout, R., 425.
 Straus, R., 425.
 Strauss, G. R., & H. G., 403.
 Strauss, L. L., 382.
 Strong, A. L., 415.
 Sumerians, 517, 547.
 Sunday, Billy, 378.
 Sun-Worship, 591.
 Sun Yat Sen, 393-4.
 Swabey, Rev. H., 486.
 Swastika, 602.
 Swing, R., 296.
 Sykes, Mark, Sir, 423.
T
 Taft, 302, 305-6, 309.
 Tagliche, Rundschau, 415.
 Talaat Bey, 410.
 Talmud, 242, 324.
 Taylor, G. H., 296.
 Tennessee Valley Project, 319.
 Tenney, J. B., 161.
 Thackeray, Wm. M., 616.
 Thor, see Adam.
 Thorez, 463.
 Thurman, S., 329.
 Timothy, A., 414.
 Title- Holders, Britain,
 Jewish, 387 to 392, 395-6.
 Tito, 370.
 Tojo, H., 386.
 Tozier, R., 301.
 Trotsky, 110, 272-3, 333.
 Troy, 571.
 Truman, H. S., 329, 402, 426, 437.
 Trumbo, D., 358.
 Tugwell, R. G., 144, 296.
U
 Ukrainians, massacre, 401.
 Unconditional Surrender, 414.
 "Under Cover", 461.
 "Union" (paper), 367.
 United Jewish Appeal, 462-3.
 United World Federalists, 160, 295,
 296.
 "Unity in Dispersion", 111, 342.
 Uno, 121, 123, 127, 266, 345-6, 422,
 427-8.
 UNRR, 442-3, 448.
 Untermeyer, 434.
 Utitsky, 273.
V
 Van Doren, 296.
 Vansittart, 123.
 Vas, Z., 372.
 Villon, J., 379.
 Vitrianu, S., 411.
 Volchikov, 243, 385.
 Voorhis, J., 296.
W
 Waddell, L. A., 18, 492 to 585.
 Waley, Sir D., 379.
 Walker, M. C., 372.
 Wanger, W., 296, 358.
 War, World, II, 343, 459, 336, 418, 463.
 War, Funk-Hole, 363.
 War, World,
 Jews declare:—
 War on Germany, 373.
 Criminal trials, 367, 384, 386, 426,
 and see Nuremberg.
 Warburg, F., 110, 147, 272.
 I. P., 136-7, 150, 296.
 M., 273.
 "Sidney", 373.
 Warner Bros., 359.
 Waterhouse, M., 403.
 Waton, H., 441.
 Waymack, W. W., 382.
 Wechsler, H., 385.
 T. M., 397.

- Weill, M., 402.
 Weiner, Chaim., 253.
 Weiskopf, F. C., 387, 430.
 Weitzmann, D., 398.
 Weizmann, Chaim., 411.
 Welensky, R., 379, 415.
 Welles, O., 264.
 Wennerstrum, Justice, 367.
 West, J., 398.
 W. A., 311.
 White, Ellis P., 398.
 Whitney, B. A., 296.
 Wilentz, D. T., 419.
 Williams, Sir Herbert, 398.
 Willner, M., 343.
 Wilson, W., President, 441, 447.
 Winchell, W., 451.
 Winrod, 301.
 Winternitz, 399.
 Wisconsin, wisdom in, 262.
 Wise, J. W., 451.
 Rabbi S. S., 111, 155, 283, 440, 446.
 World Government, 150-1, 295, 435,
 447.
 World Jewish Congress, 426 & see
 Unity in Dispersion.
 Wodislavsky, M. J., 459.
 Wynn, K., 359.
Y
 Yalta Conference, 427.
 "You Gentiles," 243, 253, 280, 438.
Z
 Zagg Dar, 493.
 Zaharoff, Sir Basil., 410.
 Zamyensky, 395.
 Zaslavsky, D., 430, 441.
 Zinoviev, 273.
 Zinsser family, 428.
 Zionism, 242, 255, 317, 333, 335, 346,
 367, 422-3, 479 to 484.
 Zukor, A., 359.
 Zuritz, D., 441.
 Zvesdin, 273.

CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
Title Page	3
Dedication	5
Preface	7
I Foreword — Juggling Juggernaut	17
II My Creed — How Acquired	40
III America's Race, Blood and Source of Immigration—Arnold Leese's Five Races of Europe	77
IV Quotations from the History of the World's Congress — Discloses Their Purposes Unwittingly	126
V Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion Printed in Europe	165
VI Pertinent Material from Murray's <i>Palestine</i>	242
VII The Real Truth Behind the Retirement of Cordell Hull	267
VIII Jews Foment Russian Revolution; and Rule It Now and Ever Since	272
IX Sundry Clippings from Four Jewish Newspapers	288
X Jews and Henry Ford, William H. Taft, Cardinal Mindszenty — How the Jews Deceived the American Congress and the People	299
XI Jewish Evidence Points to Their Future Plans and Purposes	328
XII William Z. Foster's Pals in Hollywood	349
XIII Material from Patriotic Research Bureau, Chicago, Illinois	360
XIV Taken from the <i>Gothic Ripples</i> of Gilford, Surrey, England — this Researcher (Arnold Leese) is perhaps the best authority in the world on "Silent Jews," of which there are 20,000,000 in the world	365

XV	Anti-Gentilism, Revelation of Plot and Plotters —Written by a learned Jew under nomdeplume	433
XVI	People Asleep and Perhaps Dreaming	454
XVII	Benjamin Franklin's Speech in the U. S. Constitutional Convention — Positive proof, although the Jews have stolen it from the Franklin Institute which they now control	465
XVIII	An Awakening in Britain — Speech delivered against Israel by a member of Parliament	478
XIX	Ancient Civilization of Britain — Aryan origin of the ceremonials of Christmas	490
XX	Debunking Dates — when was Jesus Christ born?	499
XXI	More Evidence from the Bible that Genesis and Old Bible History are Largely False	526
XXII	Introduction to Harvey A Note to the Reader	536
XXIII	The Sumerian Empire	547
XXIV	The Ancient Civilization	556
XXV	Divided Rule	562
XXVI	The Settlement of Britain	574
XXVII	From China to Peru	581
XXVIII	Towards the Present	586
XXIX	The Light of the Sun	591
XXX	How the Story was Lost	597
XXXI	Ancient Survivals Trial of Jesus Appendix A Appendix B	601 607 610 616

BOOKS OF REFERENCE RECOMMENDED

If the reader desires works of greater detail the writer suggests the following, that is on any part of chapter of this work:

<i>Jewish Racial Murder</i> by Arnold Leese	\$1.00
<i>Pyles Five Races of Europe</i>	1.00

Both books sold by Arnold Leese of England. See his full address at beginning of Chapter XIV. I often order from him, merely enclosing the currency, always proved safe.

<i>Moscow Over Hollywood</i> by Myron Fagan	1.00
<i>The Anti Defamation League</i> by Major Robert H. Williams	.35
<i>Roosevelt Saga</i> by Col. E. M. Sanctuary	.15
<i>Judaic-Communism vs. Christian-Americanism</i> by Marilyn R. Allen	1.00
<i>Of Flight and Life</i> by Charles A. Lindberg	1.50
<i>Are You Mice or Men</i> by Joseph P. Kamp	.50

The foregoing may be had by writing Mrs. L. C. Van Hining, in care of *Women's Voice*, 537 S. Dearborn St., Chicago, Ill.

The following books may be had by writing *The Cross and Flag*, P. O. Box D-4, St. Louis 1, Mo.

<i>Cross and Flag Magazine</i> — per year	2.00
<i>Underground Gestapo</i> by Joseph P. Kamp	.50
<i>Exposing Walter Winchell</i> by Joseph P. Kamp	.35
<i>Socialized Medicine</i> (an untold story) by Maj. Rob. H. Williams	.25
<i>The Palestine Plot</i> by B. Jensen	1.00
<i>The Popes and the Jews</i> — edicts of 20 Popes curbing Jewish aggression	.25
<i>The Key to the Mystery</i> by Adrian Arcand — a 10,000 word mans.	
<i>The Myth of Roosevelt</i> by John T. Flynn — very good	2.50

OTHER BOOKS BY GOVERNOR MURRAY

AGRICULTURE FOR BEGINNERS

Governor Murray was co-author of this work with the faculty of A. & M. College. (Sold by American book Company.)—\$1.00

CHRISTIAN MOTHERS

A compilation from a work by Dr. Fowler, 1869, showing how to have better people by better treatment of mothers.—\$1.00

THE FINISHED SCHOLAR

Published in 1941, now out of print.

FORMS OF GOVERNMENT TO FOOLOCRACY

Now out of print but included in "Memoirs of Governor Murray."

MURRAY'S ESSAYS ON POCAHONTAS AND PUSHMATAHA

Sold by Harlow Company, Oklahoma City.

MEMOIRS OF GOVERNOR MURRAY
AND TRUE HISTORY OF OKLAHOMA

Biography, History, Philosophy, Statesmanship; 3 Volumes, 1,733 pages, \$21.00 per set; close-out price now—\$9.00

PALESTINE

Shall Jews or Arabs control? A pamphlet, 50c a copy.

THE NEGRO'S PLACE IN CALL OF RACE

Mixture of the races and segregation are discussed in detail.—\$1.00

THE PRESIDENCY, SUPREME COURT
AND SEVEN SENATORS

Story of the New Deal effort to pack the Supreme Court.—\$1.00

RIGHTS OF AMERICANS

The citizen's rights under the national Constitution.—\$2.00

UNCLE SAM NEEDS A DOCTOR

Amazing predictions concerning New Deal actions on the Government and the people in 1940.—\$2.00

Address

HON. WM. H. MURRAY

Tishomingo, Okla.